

AMERICA'S DECLINE

THE EDUCATION OF A CONSERVATIVE

REVILO P. OLIVER

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology: The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-\$8.50

plus \$1.500 for postage and handling.

376 pp., pb.

ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$4.00

THE MARTYRDOM OF LIBYA

By Jim Taylor
Foreign Correspondent

page 23

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: IGNORATIO ELENCHI, page 1; TERRIFIED FRUSTRATION, page 4; THE END OF COMMUNISM, page 8; THE AMERICAN TRAGEDY, page 48; Scots, wha hae wi' Wallace bled, page 57; TIN-TINNABULATIONS, page 59. BOOK REVIEW: FEUERZEICHEN / Die Reichskristallnacht, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 15. WAR AND REMEMBRANCE, A Discussion by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 21.

VOL. 16 - NO. 5

JANUARY 1989

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	\$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	\$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	\$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	\$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	\$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	\$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	\$ 22.00
50 COPIES	\$ 90.00
100 COPIES	\$150.00
500 COPIES	\$600.00
1000 COPIES	\$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

IGNORATIO ELENCHI

A review in a "right-wing" periodical prompted me to glance at a book by one Richard Drinnon, *Keeper of the Concentration Camps: Dillon S. Meyer and American Racism* (University of California Press, 1987), just to make certain that neither the author nor the reviewer seemed aware of the essential point in what they were talking about.

The book is chiefly an attack on the character of Meyer, who is by implication described as worse than the average bureaucrat, which seems quite improbable. The author denounces Meyer as a "racist," which, as the reviewer mildly observes, is nonsense. The reviewer could have added that calling the bureaucrat a "racist" was paying him a most undeserved compliment after making the initial error of attributing principles to a professional 'administrator' in a 'democracy.'

Mr. Drinnon (race unstated) begins with an hysterical denunciation of the policy of interning all Japanese in the United States immediately after Pearl Harbor, the Japanese declaration of war. Such a procedure invariably inflicts great hardship and suffering on most of the persons interned, and it is necessarily highly problematical to argue that a different administrator would have inflicted a little less hardship on the victims of the policy he had been appointed to execute. Mr. Drinnon merely uses the unfortunate Dillon Meyer as a convenient target in what is really a furious attack on the policy itself.

The policy of setting up concentration camps and interning in them persons who, from loyalty to their own country and race, are likely to impede a military effort was invented by the British in the war they fought against the Boers for the profit of Jewish predators in South Africa. It is generally agreed, even by "Liberal intellectuals" when they are forced to think for a moment, that concentration camps, whatever their shortcomings, are more humane than massacring the population interned in them.

When we discuss the internment of aliens in concentration camps during a war, the justice or injustice, the prudence or folly,

of the war itself is irrelevant. Given the war, we must debate only means of winning it.

What neither author nor reviewer seems to perceive is that after Pearl Harbor the United States was at war with Japan, and that in a war a nation's concern must be exclusively with winning it and defeating the adversary. Once the war was declared, it became irrelevant that the unspeakably foul creature in the White House tricked the Japanese into attacking Pearl Harbor, or that he did so to ensure the Judaeo-Communist conquest of Europe. It was also irrelevant that the Japanese, from the standpoint of their own interests, made a great blunder in stepping into the trap, or that, according to our racial instincts, at least, they were morally culpable in not honoring their obligations to Germany under the alliance into which they had entered. (Cf. *Liberty Bell*, April 1984, pp. 5-7.)

Neither writer mentions the true causes and origin of the war; both ignore the obvious fact that once the war began, it was obviously incumbent on Americans to win it, if possible. Both authors talk about "Japanese Americans," just as some persons speak of "German Jews" or "Russian Jews." If what they mean is Japanese who had long resided in the United States, the phrase is awkward and potentially misleading; but that is not what they mean. They imply that the persons so designated were in some crucially significant way different from other Japanese. The term used in that way merely shows voluntary ignorance of biology. It is the equivalent of talking about canine cats or anthropoid bears.

Once the war was declared, the herding into concentration camps of all Japanese in the United States, regardless of where they were born, was the only justifiable policy, and a government that did not do so would have been criminally culpable. Instead of the now common squawks about the hardships of the Japanese thus interned, we should hear a legitimate praise of our government, no matter how corrupt it was otherwise, for not making the blunder of the Germans, who notoriously failed to intern *all* of the Jews in Germany, and confined in the camps only Jews who, on the available evidence about each individual, were virtually certain to act as domestic enemies.

We may grant that there were in the United States an undeterminable number of Japanese, the very dregs of the Japanese population, who would not have done their best to ensure the defeat of the United States by whatever means was in their power,

such, for example, as sabotaging railways and electrical transmission lines. There was, however, absolutely no means of identifying such persons. Even with hybrids, no one could tell whether the Japanese or the American genetic instincts were dominant in a given product of feckless miscegenation. The only sane policy was to intern all Japanese in this country.

To say that the Japanese in the United States represented an immediate and potentially great danger is only to pay them a deserved compliment and do them honor. As the overwhelming economic triumph of Japan after her military defeat has proved beyond peradventure of doubt, the Japanese, unlike the Americans, are not a people racially, and hence biologically, degenerate. As a people, they are intelligent enough to understand that their primary loyalty must always be to their race and nation.

If you want an illustration of the excellence of Japanese character, I will summarize a story told me by a Professor of Chemistry. It goes back to the era of universal peace in the 1920s, when everyone knew there could never be another war. The professor had in his advanced classes a large number of amiable Japanese, eagerly absorbing the most abstruse principles of Science, which, as everyone also knew, is universal and international, knowing no racial or national frontiers.

The professor went for long walks on Sunday mornings, and on one such morning of a torrid day, he sat down to rest for a while in the shade of the trees in an orchard at one corner of a crossroads. While there he saw four of his best Japanese students sauntering down one road, obviously enjoying a recreational hike. When they came to the crossroads, they looked in every direction but failed to notice the man who was in the shadow of trees. Assured they were alone, they straightened up to military posture, stood back to back, whipped out cameras, and photographed each of the four roads, and then sauntered on, resuming their negligent attitude for the benefit of anyone whom they might encounter on their way.

The professor, recognizing in his talented students disguised subalterns of the Japanese army, and their purpose in collecting information that would be of use in a Japanese invasion of North America, was indignant about their abuse of American hospitality. A victim of the chatter about "international" Science, he did not even think of the really important and crucial fact that the silly

Americans, he among them, were giving potential enemies the benefits and results of their most advanced, arduous, and expensive research, blithely oblivious of the very fact they liked to quote, that knowledge is power. And it was only grudgingly that he admitted that a nation he regarded as inferior had a quality that made it formidable to nations that complacently imagined themselves to be the acme of Progress.

Both Mr. Drinnon (whatever his race) and his reviewer, agitated by irrelevant and comparatively trivial matters, deserve notice as symptoms of the paresis to which the American mind has advanced as it progresses to the terminal stage of racial syphilis.

TERRIFIED FRUSTRATION

I have received several copies of an undated issue of *The McAlvany Intelligence Advisor*, with requests for evaluation of it. This monthly newsletter is distributed from Phoenix, Arizona, (P.O. Box 84904) to subscribers who pay \$95.00 a year, but is edited in Denver, Colorado, from the offices of a brokerage business that deals in gold and silver.

The undated special issue bears the subtitle, "Betrayal and Surrender: the Reagan Sellout to the Soviets." It appears not to be the work of Donald S. McAlvany, who normally writes the newsletter, since there are "Editor's Notes" inserted within square brackets, but the distinction becomes blurred near the end.

This issue would be valuable, if only for the quotation with which it begins and which cannot be too often repeated in the hope that its meaning will some day penetrate to the consciousness of more than a few Americans. It is the statement made, with astonishing candor, by the President of the Ford Foundation to Norman Dodd, when the latter was Chief Counsel of the Reese Congressional Commission in 1953. Norman Gaither, then the President of the most wealthy of all the numerous "foundations" that lavishly subsidize what purport to be scholarly (and hence intellectually objective) research and study, confessed that "we at the executive level here" had held high positions in the bureaucracy in Washington, including the State Department, under Franklin Roosevelt, and that "During those times [i.e., after 1933], and without exception, we operated under directions issued by the White House. We are continuing to be guided by just such directions, the substance of which were to the effect that we should make every effort so to alter life in the United States as to

make possible a comfortable merger with the Soviet Union."

That statement succinctly defines what has been the controlling (though secret) policy of the government in Washington ever since the unspeakably foul organism called Franklin Roosevelt lied its way into the Presidency, with the massive support, of course, of all our domestic enemies. That undisputed admission by an authoritative source is clear and explicit. I do not know how it could be expressed in language more perspicuous. Yet, for thirty-five years, the skulls of almost all Americans have been impervious to its meaning. Although ideas cannot be introduced by trepanation, such operations would have the interest of determining whether the brains within the skulls are petrified or merely scrambled.

When I last talked with Norman Dodd, not long before the death of that eminent old man, he was still seeking a way to inject the appalling fact into the consciousness of a sufficient number of Americans to inspire a successful effort to regain possession of what was once their country. Neither he nor I could think of such a way. I am glad that the statement will be read again by I know not how many subscribers to the *McAlvany Advisor*. But I fear that while most of them may read it today and recognize the words of which it is composed, they will tomorrow retain no more comprehension of its meaning than if it had been written in Etruscan.

The contents of this special issue of the newsletter can be summarized in terms that will be familiar to all readers of *Liberty Bell*.

1. It exhibits what has been obvious to every intelligent observer for seven years, the enormous gulf that separates what Reagan says to make "conservatives" purr and what he does to subordinate the United States yet further to the Soviet Empire, and it identifies the most conspicuous of our enemies in power, for whom Reagan acts as a front-man and *porte-parole*.

2. It points out, as should be unnecessary for intelligent individuals above the age of sixteen, that this is one of the seasons that recur as regularly as spring follows winter, although at somewhat longer intervals—the season in which it is deemed expedient to beguile the boobs with stories in the press that the Bolshevik régime in Russia has "mellowed" or "become more liberal" or more lovey-dovey. The hypnosis of vacant minds thus induced is now used, as is customary, to augment further the power of the Soviet at the expense of the Americans who are the destined vic-

tims, and further to disarm and encircle the United States so effectively that any belated effort by the victims to save themselves will be flatly and notoriously impossible.

3. It offers an interesting explanation of Reagan's conduct in terms of "behavioral engineering," i.e., the methods of Pavlovian menticide that are now generally administered as "sensitivity training," "group dynamics," and the like. For a partial list of the names under which dehumanization is accomplished in the public schools and special training sessions for governmental and other employees, see Ed Dieckmann's *Beyond Jonestown*, which was reviewed, with some mention of other relevant data, in *Liberty Bell*, July 1986, pp. 13-18.

It is the basic assumption of Pavlov's "behaviorist psychology," which has been carried on and even elaborated by some of his disciples in this country, that human beings and dogs have essentially the same psychic and mental character, except that the anthrops are a little more complex than the canines. Both can easily be trained to perform all tricks of which they are physically capable, and to perform them automatically and unthinkingly whenever they are given the stimulus of a prearranged signal, which serves as a subconsciously recognized command that cannot be consciously disobeyed. They have been "programmed," like a computer, and respond in the same way.¹

McAlvany's newsletter gives specific details, including names of persons and places, of the "behavioral engineering" to which Reagan was subjected to make him perform his tricks in the White House. Needless to say, I have no means of verifying this part of the report, and opinions will differ about the extent to which such elaborate programming was needed. (You will wish to compare the account of Reagan's shabby career by Jim Taylor in the May 1988 issue of *Liberty Bell*.)

The foregoing are the three essential parts of the report, which closes with a peroration on the consequences of the virtually final disarmament that is to result from the comedy in which

1. The application of this technique seems to many "Liberal intellectuals" to promise what they regard as a Paradise, an earth over which will swarm billions of programmed anthropoids, organisms which Mr. Catran aptly described as "energy-consuming machines" (in the book on which I commented extensively in *Is there Intelligent Life on Earth?*, q.v.). What these Utopian idealists fail to explain is why energy should be wasted, and why a planet, which could be as clean as Mars or Venus, should be covered with a fungoid but animated mold of "energy-consuming machines."

Reagan and his colleague, Gorbachev, co-starred.

The first two parts of the report are indisputable and contain nothing that should be novel to readers of *Liberty Bell*. The third part may or may not be accurate, but it is of only academic interest, since it does not really matter how Reagan became what he now is.

So far as the causes of the recorded facts are concerned, the reader of McAlvany's newsletter is left in the plight of a boy who has been given an "Erector" set with a copious supply of nuts but no bolts. He cannot put the pieces together. There is no mention of the Jewish race and hence, of course, no identification as such of their servants, including not only Reagan but the Congress of which the Jews themselves boast as the best money can buy. So far as the reader of the newsletter is told, Hitler not only electrocuted or parboiled or steamed or gassed or incinerated or vaporized (according to the fancy of the story teller) the famous six million Sacred Sheenies, but deloused the entire planet.

Even without this crucial explanation, however, the newsletter will terrify every American who reads it while conscious. So he will come a-tremble to the last page, where he is told what to do (in addition to buying and distributing copies of the hair-raising letter). There are two and only two forms of action suggested. The second is to write letters to members of the Congress that is the best money could buy. The first, and most important, is to pray that "God [i.e., the Christians' God, Yahweh & Son, Inc.] will bind the forces of darkness," just as one of the writers of "Paul's" letters says in *Ad Ephesios*, 6.12.

The final conclusion is that "only a prayer revolution in America will save America." Presumably in a "prayer revolution" millions of Americans will spend hours or days down on their knees, yammering to the clouds or the blue space beyond them, just as Christians have been doing for fifteen centuries, without ever obtaining a single favor or even eliciting a sign of life from the celestial monster they imagine as floating somewhere in the atmosphere above the earth. Now Americans will never be able to think rationally about their present or their problematical future until they realize that *there is no one up there*. There is only floating fog and, beyond it, the infinite void of interstellar and intergalactic space. So far as we know, we are alone in a universe incomprehensibly vast and inconceivably terrible.

If only prayer can save America, America obviously cannot be

saved. Thus the reader of the newsletter is led only to total frustration. To be sure, if he is credulous, a spree of high-pressure praying may enable him to forget the doom which McAlvany has clearly described as proximately before him—but liquor's quicker.

THE END OF COMMUNISM

My title is ambiguous. Printed in capitals, it does not distinguish between communism and Communism. The latter, of course, designates the Marxian reformation of Christianity, which is used by the Jews and their criminal accomplices to trap whole nations and reduce them to perpetual and helpless servitude. I am here interested only in communism, which may fairly be described as the social arrangement whereby a substantial number of persons form a corporation to which they give all of their property and for which they all work by some distribution of labor that is thought equitable, and from which each receives his share of the proceeds in the form of food, lodging, and other necessities of life.

In the October issue of *Instauration* a short letter from an unnamed subscriber informed me that the last vestige of such communism in the United State has just been effaced. I think that event, unnoticed elsewhere, is worthy of remembrance as the end of a picturesque, though unimportant, chapter of American history.

When a band of pioneers, more or less equal in status, establish a settlement in new territory, communism seems a feasible arrangement, and it was tried at Jamestown, and later at Plymouth, for several years, until it was found to be impractical.

In the late Eighteenth and early Nineteenth Centuries fantasies about the perfectability, or at least the amelioration, of the human species through some artificial alteration of the normal structure of society stirred the imaginations of numerous groups in Europe, and quite a few of them migrated to the open territories of North America and established small colonies, which, they hoped, would so demonstrate the advantages of their social innovations that the rest of the world would soon imitate them. There were also a very few such enterprises by Americans who had imbibed intoxicating ideals.

Most, but not all, of these little colonies were united by some doctrinal variation of Christianity, and it is noteworthy that none of them had the normal itch to do good to their neighbors by beating them into submission. They asked only to be let alone.

That, I think, is much to their credit, even though it is true that no great moral merit attaches to not attempting what one is powerless to do.

These colonies were fairly numerous; the more important ones are located on the map reproduced on the following page. Their beliefs and practices were diverse and eccentric, quaint or extravagant. The usually brief histories of the several peculiar social experiments are all interesting and instructive; a few will seem pathetic.¹

Most of these colonies did not survive the death or departure of their oecist; few lasted so long.² Only three can be regarded as having had a measure of success.

The Shakers were a sect founded by a prophetess whose several marriages had convinced her that sexual intercourse was an abominable sin, and whose theological feminism convinced her that God was an hermaphrodite; she came to the United States and founded her sect in 1776. In 1787 her successor, a man named Meachem, combined total celibacy with communism and planted about a dozen self-contained Shaker communities in various locations. They attracted fairly large numbers of converts during the religious hysteria of the early Nineteenth Century, but they obviously were unable to reproduce themselves, and eventually they simply died out.

Strange as it will seem to you, men and women, dwelling

1. For a good and concise but adequate conspectus of all of the noteworthy colonies, see Mark Halloway, *Heavens on Earth* (2d ed., New York, Dover, 1966), from whose book I have taken the map reproduced here. I believe this is still in print; it is what you should read first, if you are interested in these odd displays of human fallibility. Contemporary observations made before 1850 by an A. J. Macdonald are incorporated with his own by John Humphrey Noyes in his *History of American Socialisms* (Philadelphia, 1870). Charles Nordhoff visited many colonies and reported on them in his *Communitistic Societies of the United States* (New York, 1875). These observers naturally had an eye for the picturesque and entertaining. For an admirably perceptive and thorough study of one kind of colony by one of the most able of modern American historians, see Arthur E. Bestor's *Backwoods Utopias* (Philadelphia, 1950).

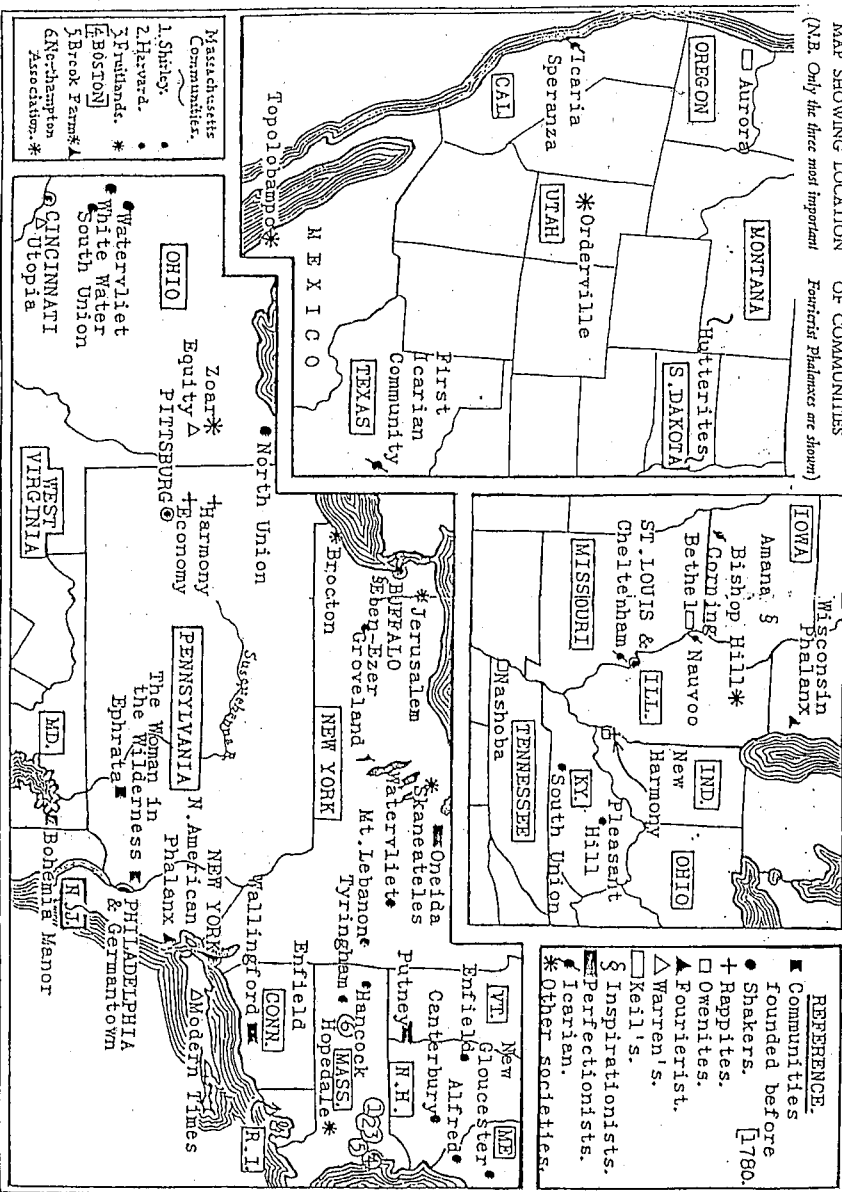
2. The Hutterite Brethren, who transported themselves to South Dakota from the Ukraine over a period of years, beginning in 1874, are a socio-religious phenomenon on which I plan to comment briefly at some future time, but they were essentially an exotic importation and I exclude them from consideration here.

together in constant association and sleeping in dormitories on the same floor, separated only by a hall, not only persevered in their soul-saving celibacy, but formed stable and prosperous societies that flourished until the last members died of old age, unable to wait for their bisexual Christ, whose coming they had almost hourly expected. The sixteen Shaker colonies made some practical inventions in agriculture and handicrafts, and improved some vegetables and other domestic plants. And they attained a high reputation for strict honesty in all their transactions with the outside world. The buildings of their colony near Harrodsburg, Kentucky, are preserved; if you visit them, you will be impressed by what human beings can do when inspired by an inhuman faith. The Shakers are a datum that no student of religion should overlook.

Oneida Community was founded in 1844 by a man of not inconsiderable learning, who elaborated a theology of his own, notably by understanding the Greek of the famous remarks about post-mortem marriage in the "New Testament" to mean what they say, viz.: that in the next life no woman will be confined by marriage to intercourse with one man, nor will men find their philogyny legally circumscribed, for all will live in a joyous promiscuity, a divine connubium that will be like a supper in which every dish is free to every guest.³

3. Most holy men will tell you that Jesus, when asked to which of her successive husbands a woman would belong in the abode of eternal bliss, *can't* have meant what he said, but consult Mat. 22.30 and Marc. 12.25 in any good edition of the "New Testament" and then turn to Liddell-Scott-Jones, the standard lexicon, and, if you must, go on to consult Lampe's dictionary of Patristic Greek. Or save time by taking up the Vulgate, in which the injunction is accurately translated as *neque nubent neque nubentur*. You will remember that *nubere* is used only of women (except in scurrilous jests). The theological difficulty comes from the following statement, that the immortal ghosts will all be like angels. Now angels are all male—we never hear of angelesses—and, moreover, they are lusty males, who cannot be homosexuals from choice, for not only does the author of one of "Paul's" letters ordain that women must wear apotropaic amulets or hoods over their hair for protection against libidinous angels, but you are assured in *Genesis* that angels (who are the "sons of God," so old Jesus wasn't unique, after all) were attracted by mortal women, "married" them, and became the fathers of many "mighty men" on earth. Now that suggests that the unfortunate angels didn't have females of their own species up above the clouds, so perhaps Jesus means that there won't be any females in Heaven, and that if mortal women get there, they will have undergone a most frustrating sex-change on the way, as many of the Fathers of the Church taught. If that is the meaning, men who are really men will, like the protagonist of

MAP SHOWING LOCATION OF COMMUNITIES
(N.B. Only the three most important Quakerist Philantries are shown)



Oneida Community prospered for a time, although its founder tempered promiscuity with eugenic restrictions and unfortunately was not acquainted with the generally effective methods by which women in antiquity averted unwanted pregnancies; he thus imposed some uncomfortable practices on his flock.⁴ What helped a great deal to stabilize the communistic community was that they could afford to hire servants for unpleasant work.

The Community's enthusiasm for stimulating variety in not entirely satisfactory copulation seems to have waned with the gradual loss of their religious faith; they reverted to the norms of contemporary society, including sexual intercourse that did not prevent eugenically undesirable pregnancies, and in 1881 the community was converted into an ordinary joint-stock corporation that attained noteworthy industrial success, being especially well-known for its high quality of silver tableware.

The only communist community that lasted to our own day was derived from the sect of Inspirationists founded at the beginning of the Eighteenth Century in Hessen-Darmstadt, a logical result of the proliferation of obscure Protestant coteries that may be traced back to Schwenkfeld's dissent from Luther's theology. The Inspirationists were Pietists whose beliefs included no distinctive theological novelties, aside from the belief that 'chosen instruments' were vouchsafed divine inspiration when needed. By circumstances or design, membership seems to have been always restricted to Germans.

The cult was reformed on a solid basis in the early Nineteenth Century by four persons of very little education, who, however, had sound common sense and achieved the feat of all receiving instructions from Heaven without jealously trying to cut each other's throats—a truly extraordinary achievement for Christians and, indeed, for hierophants of any superstition. They established coöperative, but not communistic, colonies of peasants and artisans near several small towns in Germany, but in 1842 celestial wisdom counseled an exodus to the United States. The migration was carried out systematically and efficiently; they purchased five

Aucassin et Nicolette, opt for Hell as a future residence—or turn Moslem and head for a Paradise in which life will be worth living.

4. At that time, of course, it was not generally known that women cannot conceive in certain phases of the female cycle. One wonders what would have been the history of the Community, had that been known in time.

thousand acres near Buffalo, New York, and God prudently counseled communism as the only feasible means of combining agricultural with industrial work.

They called themselves the Ebenezers and flourished until they had an opportunity to sell their land at a handsome profit. In 1855-1862 they removed, again with sober practicality and efficiency, to Iowa, where they acquired twenty thousand acres, on which they established six self-contained villages, coördinated by a central management, and they later bought a small neighboring village to obtain an outlet on the newly constructed railroad. They changed their name to the Amana Society.

They were essentially German peasants, with the racial instinct for hard work and sobriety. They may have been shown special favor by God, who seems to have departed from his usual practice and given them only sound advice through their 'chosen instruments,' who were not needed after the enterprise was firmly established and prosperous. They made their land highly productive and established industries that were noted for the high and uniform quality of their products, whether textile or mechanical. Their religion provided the necessary social discipline, and they operated a strict communism, each member doing the work to which he was assigned and rewarded by credits which he could use to purchase whatever he wished from the common store.

They had only a rudimentary culture, and no use for an education that went beyond the primary schools of the day. Their satisfaction was in good food (and plenty of it, with home-made beer and wine), comfortable clothing, commodious homes in houses usually built of brick and designed to last for generations, and the domesticity of family life. They were strict monogamists, and averted adolescent disorders by ordaining that men could not marry before they were twenty-four, or women before they were twenty. Their communal life was placid and contented, and their children were given such an indoctrination that almost none was tempted to leave the community. They read only religious books and magazines that contained information useful for farming or industry. And they prospered.

Persons who visited Amana in the 1930s reported that the communistic community was flourishing and had undergone no deterioration of its original social structure or communal ethos.

Visitors in the early 1950s saw symptoms of disintegration. The colonists' practice of speaking German among themselves and

English to outsiders was giving way to a general use of English, with German learned only as an auxiliary language. Automobiles made it easy for the younger members to travel away from the colony and form connections in the world outside. Religious faith naturally had been eroded by unavoidable acquaintance with scientific facts and critical thought. Worst of all, the economy was suffering from the determination of the government in Washington to liquidate all local industries for the profit of huge corporations which represent only fluid capital that owes allegiance to no nation. It was no compensation that Amana was becoming an attraction for tourists, from whom the community derived a tainted revenue, selling, in effect, amusement instead of goods.

The irreversible deterioration must have continued during the following years, as Amana came more and more to depend on tourists and sightseers, and governmental oppression steadily reduced the ability of the colony to be self-sufficient. Now the end has come. The remaining members are dispersing, and the letter in *Instauration* reports that Amana has been sold to a "consortium" in New York. Asians are taking over. There was a first influx of voracious "refugees" from Vietnam, and now Chinese from Hong Kong with abundant capital are setting themselves up in business and importing more Chinese as employees. Needless to say, Aryans cannot compete with the invading race. All this, of course, is in keeping with the Americans' high resolve and unshakable determination to become a despised and helpless minority in the country that they gave away.

I thought that the passing, after almost a century and a half, of the only successful American communism should not go unremarked.

continued on page 48

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy (Order No. 3014) send \$9.50 (which includes \$1.50 for postage and handling) to: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

BOOK REVIEW

by
Charles E. Weber

Ingrid Weckert, *Feuerzeichen / Die "Reichskristallnacht" / Anstifter und Brandstifter — Opfer und Nutzniesser* (Fire Signal / The "Reich Crystal Night" / Instigators and Arsonists — Victims and Profiteers) Tübingen: Grabert-Verlag, 1981. 301 pages.

A HALF CENTURY AGO, on the night of 9-10 November 1938, destructive riots against Jews, their stores and synagogues broke out in many German cities. The windows of many Jewish stores were broken and as a result this night is often designated ironically as "Reichskristallnacht" (National Crystal Night), referring to the glittering broken glass. The year 1938 was an eventful year in Europe. In April Austria had been incorporated into the Reich (*der Anschluss*) amidst great general rejoicing of the populace. On 29 September Great Britain, France, and Italy recognized the justification of the German desire to incorporate the areas in the periphery of Bohemia (Sudetenland) into the Reich. These areas were inhabited almost exclusively by ethnic Germans who resented oppression by the Slavic majority in Czechoslovakia. As a result of this recognition, the Munich Agreement, the Sudetenland was ceded by Czechoslovakia to Germany.

Miss Weckert's book raises many questions about the tragic, portentous events of 9 November 1938, to which she does not claim to know all of the answers with absolute certainty, even if she effectively disputes a number of widely held, erroneous opinions about these events. Who were the real instigators of the riots? What were their real motives? Who was behind the assassination of Ernst vom Rath, a German diplomat in Paris, on the morning of 7 November 1938? What were the objectives of the people who must have supported the young Jewish assassin, Herschel Grynszpan? What happened to him after the assassination? What was the extent of the property damage caused by the riots and what were the results of physical attacks on Jews? How did such German leaders as Hitler, Goebbels and Göring react to the riots? What had been the policies of the German government with

regard to the small but wealthy and influential Jewish minority in Germany before the riots (i.e., during 1933-1938)? How did the riots change these policies? To what extent did the objectives of the National Socialists and those of the Zionists coincide? To what extent did Zionists and National Socialist Germany collaborate in achieving these objectives on the basis of formal agreements? How did the policies of the German and Polish governments clash? What characteristics of the relation of Jews to their host populations could have contributed to causing the riots?

The book is introduced by a statement (pp. 7-14) by Wilfred von Oven, who was on Goebbels' staff during the last two years of the war. He asserts that there is no credible evidence that Goebbels was the instigator of the riots and points out that during the Spanish Civil War, in which he served, hundreds of Christian churches were burned or desecrated by the Communists. Furthermore, von Oven cites a conversation between Goebbels and the president of the Berlin police, Count Helldorf, which was overheard by Friedrich Christian, Prince of Schaumburg-Lippe, in which Goebbels angrily characterized the riots as "idiocy" and grist for propaganda mills hostile to Germany.

Weckert begins her text (p. 15) with the statement that her investigation has primarily resulted in a posing of questions, some of which can never be answered with absolute certainty in view of the lack of available documentary evidence.

On 15 October 1938 the Polish government, which was hostile to Jews and wanted them to emigrate from Poland, announced its intention to invalidate the passports of the many Jews from Poland residing in Germany (!) if such passports were not presented to Polish authorities. In effect, the Polish government thus wanted to prevent these Jews from returning to Poland and to make them a permanent burden on the Reich. As a result, the Jewish policies of the German and Polish governments clashed, since they both wanted Jews to emigrate. Herschel Grynszpan, whose parents were transported to the Polish border as a result of the passport crisis, went to the German embassy in Paris and shot a German official, Ernst vom Rath, on 7 November 1938. His victim died of wounds on 9 November. Grynszpan was arrested by the Parisian police but, strangely, survived the war after postponements of trials.

Now (pp. 37 ff.) Weckert turns back to the Jewish "declaration of war" against Germany announced in the London *Daily Express* of 24 March 1933, involving a boycott of German goods, a painful measure, since Germany had to (and still must) export or starve. Leading Jews

outside of Germany, such as Samuel Untermyer, then joined the incitement against Germany, even long before the Nuremberg laws of 1935. Many Jews in Germany itself reacted in astonishment and with discomfort at such incitement against Germany and asked that Jews outside of Germany cease the incitement. The Germans undertook a mild countermeasure, a one-day boycott of Jewish businesses on Saturday (!), 1 April 1933. Jabotinsky, a leading Zionist born in Russia, joined forces with Untermyer to continue ruthlessly the boycott of German goods. In 1936 a Jew, David Frankfurter, murdered a prominent National Socialist in Switzerland, Wilhelm Gustloff (pp. 69-71). This crime had some rather striking similarities to the murder of Ernst vom Rath in 1938 and also seems to have been supported by an organization, the identity of which cannot be definitely established, but could very well be presumed to have been the LICA (Ligue internationale contre l'antisemitisme) in Paris. The influential *Völkischer Beobachter* of 8 November 1938 called attention to the similarities of the crimes committed by Frankfurter and Grynszpan. In conjunction with the account of the murder of Wilhelm Gustloff, it might have been pointed out that Gustloff was such an important man that a large passenger ship was named for him in 1937 which was sunk in 1945 [in the Baltic Sea while evacuating refugees fleeing from the advancing Red Russian troops] with a huge loss of life (see *Bulletin* 7).

Much of this book seems almost like a fictional murder mystery, but of course far, far more is involved here. The question of the responsibility for the "Reichskristallnacht" is of great importance for the political, economic and psychological well-being, not only of the German nation, but of all Aryan nations because this question has to do with their unity and coöperation.

Weckert attempts to establish this responsibility, as far as that is presently possible, by various approaches, the most important of which are:

1. Examination of available information as to what German leaders (Hitler, Göring, Goebbels, Himmler, Heydrich, et al.) were doing and where they were on the night of 9 November 1938.
2. Ascertaining their attitudes toward the riots after they took place.
3. Examination of what various persons and groups (notably the Zionists) had to gain or lose by the riots and their economic effects (cui bono?)
4. Examination of the evidence and testimony from trials and investigations conducted by the National Socialist government itself

shortly after the riots.

5. Examination of the evidence and testimony brought out by the postwar trials conducted by Allied authorities and German courts.

6. Pointing out mistakes in logic and interpretation of evidence made by various historians and propagandists hostile to National Socialism as well as the conflicting nature of their writings.

7. Investigation of the authenticity of various key documents and the reliability of various witnesses.

8. Relating the history of the status of Jews in Germany during 1933-1938 to the events of 9-10 November 1938.

The ninth of November 1938 was the day on which prominent National Socialists gathered in Munich to celebrate the fifteenth anniversary of the march on the Feldherrnhalle in 1923, but during the course of the day mysterious strangers had appeared in towns in [the province of] Hessen to urge violence against Jewish property (pp. 77 ff., 125-126). An SA Standartenführer in Marburg refused to destroy the synagogue there.

Weckert pokes fun at the conflicting accounts of various historians, especially with regard to the rôle of Reinhard Heydrich (1904-1942; head of the Sicherheitspolizei, murdered in 1942 when he was Deputy Reichsprotektor of Bohemia and Moravia). Her discussions of the inconsistencies and absurdities of various historians' accounts of Heydrich's rôle, or lack of it, in the riots are written with irony and even a bit of humor (pp. 89-96). She continues in her next section (pp. 96-103) with a refutation of the writings and methods of various historians, but particularly those of Hermann Graml, whose book on the "Reichskristallnacht" appeared in 1958 and is also discussed by Weckert in many parts of his book.

One of the most important questions with which the book deals is the actual extent of property damage and the number of killings resultant from the riots (pp. 127-143, 181-188, 207). The data from various (allegedly!) German sources alone is conflicting and dependent on such questions as to what constituted a synagogue and how many were later destroyed by Allied bombings. If there were 177 synagogues destroyed and there had been 1420, that would be approximately 12% destroyed (p. 135). One report mentions 844 destroyed shops and department stores, another report mentions 7,500. Even if the latter figure were correct, it would represent 7 1/2% of the total. One report mentions 36 killings, another 91.

Of 28 Sturmabteilung (SA) *Gruppen*, only three are reported to have participated in destructive actions (p. 174). If 7,000

demonstrators were involved, that would be only 1/100 of 1% of the German population of that time.

The author, who studied Hebrew and later lived in Israel for quite some time, devotes a section (pp. 209-216) to the relation of Jews to their host populations. She points out the ancient religious factors causing hostility toward Jews and Jews' distancing themselves from their host populations with the resultant rise of Zionism, which, in turn, was in agreement with National Socialist efforts to help Jews to emigrate. Even today laws pertaining to citizenship in Israel have a strong similarity to the much-maligned Nuremberg Laws of 1935. It seems to me that Weckert should also have mentioned two powerful sources of hostility toward Jews after 1917, the rôle attributed to Jews in the brutality of the Communist revolution and the earlier years of Soviet government and the perception that Jews enriched themselves by the hyperinflations in many European countries in the early 1920s (see the *Liberty Bell*, issue of March 1985, pp. 1-11).

The author's conclusions are summarized on pp. 251-273: Actually, there is no absolute certainty as to the responsibility for the "Reichskristallnacht." She argues effectively that there can be little doubt about the complicity of the LICA in the murder of vom Rath and points out the enigmatic survival of the young Jew who murdered him. The question of who paid the great costs of Grynspan's poor parents' emigration to Palestine also suggests the complicity of a financially powerful organization. There was apparently a need felt by some Zionists, such as Jabotinsky, for a murder of a prominent German official by a Jew and vom Rath just happened to be the victim. If the objective of the murder had been to precipitate a pogrom in Germany, there were a number of historical antecedents, such as the murder of Czar Alexander II in 1881. (The reaction of the Russian government to this crime, we might note in passing, stimulated a huge migration of Jews to the United States.) If the riots against Jews in Germany had been instigated by the National Socialist government itself, such an action would have been met with so little approval on the part of the German population as a whole that it would have caused a decline in popular support of the National Socialist Party, as its leading figures knew very well. Not only Zionists, but also other groups inside and outside of Germany looked on any trouble for National Socialism as being to their advantage. Hitler himself ordered a cessation of the violence against Jews, as is clearly shown by the teletyped message from Hitler's office reproduced on page 117. Himmler ordered the SS and German police to be responsible for protecting Jews. One result

of the riots was an intensified effort to assist Jews to emigrate by economic aid and affording them the opportunity of transferring their assets abroad. A major factor frustrating this effort was the lack of willingness of other countries to accept Jewish immigrants, as the Evian Conference had shown in the summer of 1938 (p. 227). In the summer of 1940 Heydrich, who had been made head of the Reichszentrale für die jüdische Auswanderung in 1939, wrote to Ribbentrop and acknowledged that an emigration of Jews (the real meaning of the term *Endlösung*, the "final solution") had been brought largely to a standstill and that a territorial resettlement would have to serve as a substitute measure to clear the Reich of Jews. Even the record of the Wannsee Conference of 20 January 1942 confirms this. Many Germans witnessed the glass on the sidewalks on the morning of 10 November 1938 and the exaggeration of the events of the previous night have been a powerful tool for instilling a feeling of guilt in the German population after the war, even though there is no proof that leading figures of the National Socialist government were the instigators.

Pages 283-301 contain notes and an extensive bibliography.

There are a number of minor errors in the book which might have been eliminated by a more thorough proofreading. On page 77, line 6, the word *Vortag* would make sense after *am*. Evian is in France, not in Switzerland (p. 227).

Ingrid Weckert's *Feuerzeichen* is a lucid work obviously based on years and years of energetic research. It is of primary significance for understanding correctly and in a proper perspective not only the details of the events of 9 November 1939, as far as that is presently possible; it also contains a wealth of incisively presented background material and analysis of the results of those events, which contributed to touching off an avalanche of suffering, far more on the part of Aryans than of Jews themselves. *Feuerzeichen* effectively refutes much careless, malicious or mendacious nonsense that has been written and spoken about the "Reichskristallnacht." It deserves to be translated into English. □

This article reprinted from Bulletin No. 31, published by the Committee for the Reexamination of the History of the Second World War, Charles E. Weber, Ph.D., Chairman, 1628 So. College, Tulsa, OK 74104. Annual subscription to Liberty Bell \$35.00.

Order from:

Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

WAR AND REMEMBRANCE

A Discussion

by

Charles E. Weber

WAR BROKE OUT ON 1 SEPTEMBER 1939 between Germany and Poland after humiliating abuse of the German minority since 1919, when the new Polish state annexed large areas of eastern Germany and thus cut Germany in two. Hostilities finally commenced after German proposals of a modest nature were rejected by a militarily confident Poland which was eager to annex even more German territory (see *Bulletin 18*, republished in the *Liberty Bell* of July 1988). England, which feared economic competition from a united German nation, and a somewhat hesitant France declared war on Germany three days later after issuing a humiliating ultimatum to Germany. Germany at that time was a land of limited size and resources, in fact, approximately the size of Texas and entirely lacking in overseas territories. It has been documented that Roosevelt played an important rôle in precipitating the Second World War (see the article by Mark Weber in the *Liberty Bell* of February 1984). An impoverished Winston Churchill was strongly influenced or bought off with the money of a wealthy Jewish consortium organized in 1936, as has been revealed by the research of the famous British historian, David Irving (see *Bulletin 12*). Roosevelt and Churchill seem to have enjoyed the war and are portrayed in a very favorable manner in *War and Remembrance*.

The costs of the stubbornly fought Second World War were immense, both to the "victors" and the defeated Germany, on which an almost Carthaginian peace was imposed. Japan was accorded considerably more lenient terms. The British, French, and Dutch empires largely disintegrated within a few years after the war. Soviet military losses were enormous, but the USSR was able to impose a brutal Communist domination upon the eastern half of Europe, a domination which had been aided considerably by the United States by sending 14,795 airplanes, 375,883 trucks, and 7,056 tanks to the USSR. Nearly four million German civilians were killed in indiscriminate bombings of cities during 1942-1945 and as a result of various other genocidal actions which began in late 1944. The war was prolonged and made more destructive by threats of genocide against Germany as early as 1941 (by sterilization) [for details see *Germany Must Perish*, Order #07009,

\$4.00 + \$1.50 for postage, available from Liberty Bell Publications] and by an unwise demand for unconditional surrender by Roosevelt and Churchill in January 1943. The persistent psychological and political damage to the Aryan nations is still present (albeit difficult to measure in material terms) in the form of disunity and a confusion of goals of European civilization (see *Bulletin 19*, republished in the *Liberty Bell* of January 1988). Another result of the Second World War was a heavy migration of Jews to the United States and Palestine, where the first modern Jewish state was established, as had been envisaged by Zionists in the nineteenth century in order to escape the hostility toward Jews throughout much of Europe, as manifested, for example, in the Dreyfus trial in France and the May Laws in Russia. The Jewish state in Palestine continues to be a festering sore in the eastern Mediterranean area and a heavy economic and political burden on the United States.

Almost as a footnote, we might add that some fraction of the 350,000 persons who died in German labor and relocation camps (as estimated by the International Red Cross in Geneva; see also *Journal of Historical Review*, volume 1, no 1, p. 7) were Jews. Their deaths were largely the result of chaotic conditions in the terminal stages of the war, caused by disease and malnutrition resultant from Allied bombing of transportation facilities and a general scarcity of food, fuel, soap, and medications. In addition, an indeterminate number of Jews died from natural causes in an aging population, partisan actions and reprisals against them, the uprising in the Warsaw ghetto in April 1943, and from other causes (see *Bulletin 9*).

The tragic Second World War has been portrayed from an essentially Jewish point of view in *The Winds of War*, an American Broadcasting Corporation (ABC) television series shown in February 1983 and an 18-hour sequel to that series, *War and Remembrance*, shown nearly six years later in November 1988, with an even further sequel to be shown sometime in the spring of 1989. These series were based on the very long novels by the Jewish author, Herman Wouk, who was born in New York City in 1915. The production costs of these series are unprecedented and almost beyond belief, some forty million dollars for the first series and well over one-hundred million dollars for the second series. Cui bono? My discussion of the first series was published in the May 1983 issue of the *Liberty Bell*, pp. 6-8.

We now turn to the second series, which was shown from 13 to 23 November 1988 on seven evenings. In order to provide a framework

continued on page 39

THE MARTYRDOM OF LIBYA

By Jim Taylor
(Foreign Correspondent)

MOST AMERICANS STILL BELIEVE that secret trials and censorship of the news happen only in the Soviet Union or in some Latin-American dictatorship. So I am going to give readers of this magazine an exclusive surprise by detailing a super-secret trial going on right now, as I am writing this, in Washington, D.C. Yes, believe it or not, this outright inquisition and un-American federal case is in progress as I write this column. It began three days ago on October 17, 1988, which happens to be my birthday, so I can easily remember the starting date of this secret purge trial. It follows the identical lines of such purges during the Josef Stalin period in Russia, supposedly kept secret from the American public because of the use of confidential "government documents" by the prosecution. Substitute Washington for Moscow and our Department of Justice for the KGB and you have just about what has been depicted many times in films of the Soviet Union's trials.

For nearly eight years, as most readers already know, President Ronald Reagan and his administration have delighted in their favorite pastime of Libya bashing. Everyone in Washington and in Europe knew that Israel was pressuring Mr. Reagan to hit Libya one more time in some manner before his final term ends. But no one knew until last July just what form this harassment would take. It could have been another bombing of innocent civilians in Tripoli or some other equally diabolical scheme thought up by the now discredited Lt. Colonel Oliver North, a lackey of the Reverend Jerry Falwell fringe element of religious crackpots. Even now while in forced retirement from the Marine Corps and facing trial in 1989 on 17 criminal charges, Colonel North, nevertheless, recently came up with another hare-brained plan to murder Libya's Colonel Muammar Khadafy. He wanted to lure the Libyan leader aboard a ship where he could be tortured and killed by the CIA and MOSSAD agents. Colonel North and his partner in the back channel operation at the White House, Mr. Howard Teicher, came up with about 100 different ways to murder Colonel Khadafy. It was reminiscent of the many attempts by the Kennedy brothers in the White House to think up methods to kill Cuba's Fidel Castro. And Mr.

Teicher will always be remembered for reacting to the belief that Colonel Khadafy had been killed in the Tripoli raid by excitedly telling colleagues, "I'll buy lunch for everybody and not at a cheap place like the Exchange," an inexpensive Friday night staff hangout.

Readers may have seen on the television network newscasts or read about the arrests last July of six Libyans, a Moroccan citizen and a naturalized American citizen on charges of violating the U.S. trade embargo against Libya. Under this limited financial agreement, the People's Committee for Students in McLean, Virginia, was supposed to use funds deposited in U.S. banks only for student expenses.

Since I know most of the people arrested, I was utterly shocked to see them arrested by the FBI on television and brought out to a van in chains. It happened as I was watching the National Democratic Convention. Suddenly, a special NBC newscast interrupted the convention coverage and I watched in awe as they were being arrested in such a harsh manner on a technical charge which could have been handled by notification via the mails for such a civil complaint. Instead, it was inflammatory accusations backed up by political hysteria and propaganda methods that would have been admired by the KGB. The arrest of my friends was just another staged political publicity stunt, one of Mr. Reagan's final gestures of official terrorism against the Arab world before leaving the White House. This is how the president carried out his promise to the powerful Israeli Lobby that he would be taking one more parting shot at the small nation of Libya which has never done anything against the United States.

Most regular readers of this column know that I have spent time in Libya as a guest of Colonel Khadafy and that I am well acquainted with the Libyan ambassador at the United Nations as well as other officials and diplomats of that North African country. A few nights before he was arrested, I had dinner in a Washington restaurant with Mr. Milad Shibani, chairman of the Committee for Students. At that time, of course, we had no inkling of his impending arrest and trial. He is a most outstanding individual, well educated and highly competent in the diplomatic field. Of course, no official Libyan diplomats are allowed in Washington. Mr. Reagan took care of that matter as soon as he reached the White House by expelling the Libyan Embassy after being pressured to do so by the many Jewish hate groups which have exclusive access to the president, although ordinary Americans are denied such intimate contact with our chief executive. Despite what Colonel North claims, Mr. Shibani and his staff are not planning on murdering him. How ridiculous! These people are only interested in

getting Libyan students to study for advanced degrees at technical universities in the United States. They are not busy planning any assassinations and both the FBI and the Justice Department know this.

The only reason I know for Colonel North to continue to go around shouting that Libyan students are planning to kill him is because he has a very guilty conscience for planning the murders of so many innocent people in Tripoli. He now has his home in Virginia equipped with the very latest computerized alarm systems, including robots and armed guards. His conscience must really be hurting. He fantasizes about Libyan or Palestinian hit-men vying with each other just to assassinate him and his family. How silly can a person get after working at the White House and running a back channel which was illegal?

I always thought that Arab people are too kind-hearted for their own good. And Mr. Shibani is living proof of it. Any time I am staying at a hotel in Washington, he always gives me his home telephone number just in case I should wake up in the middle of the night and need something. And officials of other Arab governments are just as courteous. It is not their nature to bother other people or cause trouble. But when America and Israel have tormented the Arab countries for forty years or more, you finally have to expect that their perpetual good nature would wear thin, as has happened in the West Bank during the past year. You cannot continually beat on people and expect them not to fight back for their rights some day.

Of course the false propaganda campaign, emanating from the White House, caused many headlines last July in the newspapers reading that Arabs from Libya planned to kill Colonel North and various other U.S. officials. And Colonel North, due to his inflamed passion of bitter hatred for the Arab world, did everything he could to keep such bad publicity going via speeches and television interviews. But if you read those stories carefully and not just go by the headlines, you would read at the bottom of every one of them that neither the FBI nor any other agency of the U.S. government had even the slightest proof whatsoever of these accusation about Libya. Then why print deliberate lies? Because that is the way Israel and Congress want the American people indoctrinated. To illustrate just how successful this vast campaign of propaganda lies against Libya during the past eight years has been, you only have to look at the polls showing that about 70 percent of the American people believe it is all right to bomb Libya and murder Colonel Khadafy. But, if these same Americans knew the truth about this campaign of sheer deceit, they would not approve of these

criminal acts against the small, innocent nation in North Africa.

It is the old story of politics by propaganda which certainly is responsible for the build-up of bitter hatred in this nation against Libya. The Zionist campaign against Colonel Khadafy in this country, led by President Reagan, has been so successful that the mere mention of the words Libya or Khadafy conjure up black thoughts of sheer terrorism throughout the world, although not one single case of Libyan acts of this type have ever been proved.

It now seems that the *Green Brochure* news bulletin about the bombing of Libya, which was passed out in front of the White House last April on the second anniversary of that fateful act of sheer terrorism, may have been one cause of the move against the Libyan Bureau for Students. But the Libyans didn't write that brochure. I did. And I used material from Seymour Hersh of *The New York Times*, the *Wall Street Journal*, and the Knight-Ridder newspaper chain to verify every last detail. It cannot be contested just because Mr. Reagan and Nancy didn't like it.

Now the United States government maintains that a secret trial is necessary because certain documents cannot be made public or even be shown to the defense for fear of "jeopardizing national security." Then how could the defense lawyers prepare for a case in which they are not allowed to even glance at the documents involved against their clients? Is this truly the American way? Since when does the United States Constitution no longer allow a defendant to even hear what has caused his arrest and detention? The Constitution and federal laws, so far as I know, do not say that if a defendant is Libyan, he has no rights in this nation. Bear in mind that the right to a fair hearing is essential. If it is denied to a few, such as in this case, how long will it be before it is denied to American citizens in general?

To understand the illegal and inhuman continued bashing of little Libya by the most dedicated of all so-called Christian Zionists, President Ronald Wilson Reagan, one must go back to the historical root causes and criminal influences brought to bear on the White House by the powerful Israeli Lobby.

At all of his many meetings with Israeli or American Jewish leaders, Mr. Reagan always describes himself as the number one Christian-Zionist in the world. I have my own opinions about the Christian part of that self-applied, pompous label; but I am absolutely certain that he really is a very strong world Zionist in his beliefs, just as he claims. He has proved this many times over by placing the interests of Israel above the interests of the United States of America.

President Reagan proudly proclaims to one and all that he has untiringly backed the cause of world Zionism since 1948. He considers this the greatest achievement of his lifetime. I have no reason to doubt his dedication to Israel. In fact, long before 1948, Hollywood moviemaker Jack Warner filled the young actor with intensive Zionist propaganda and a life-long hatred of the Arab world.

Knowing all these facts about President Reagan, it is easy to see that no one in his right mind would ever expect him to be honest and fair in his actions concerning the Middle East, and especially towards the small nation of Libya.

The never-ending efforts to bring down the government of Libya and to assassinate Colonel Khadafy always originate with the world Zionist entity. And although the armed forces of the United States were used as the instrument of destruction to carry out these attempts, the basic plans came straight from Israeli intelligence services to Colonel North and his power-mad accomplices slinking around the back rooms of the White House. Bashing Libya was not done to benefit, please, or protect American citizens. It was done solely for the benefit of the state of Israel.

At least three different attempts have been made by CIA and MOSSAD agents to infiltrate Libya from Tunisia for the express purpose of killing Colonel Khadafy. These unsuccessful schemes cost the hard-pressed American taxpayers over ten million dollars.

At first, Israel and the United States tried to blackmail Egypt into invading Libya to destroy the government and get rid of Colonel Khadafy. In order to set the stage and to justify it with the American public, the coöperation of the American news media was essential. This was easy to accomplish and U.S. newspapers were happy to run cartoons showing Colonel Khadafy as a rat with horns, breathing fire, while also printing extremely anti-Libyan editorials containing propaganda myths which seemed to have been written in Israel and printed without one word being changed. One of the most vicious of such articles was the completely fabricated story put out by Mr. Norman Pearlstine, managing editor of the Zionist-controlled *Wall Street Journal*, stating that Libyan terrorist squads had been sent to Europe to blow up U.S. bases there. And, of course, the White House staff and Colonel North, ever anxious to further ingratiate themselves with the Zionists, echoed whatever absurd rumors Mr. Pearlstine printed in his newspaper.

This nasty campaign went on for about two months before our European allies demanded some form of proof that Libya was actually

planning such drastic action in their respective countries. They notified Washington that their own intelligence experts had been unable to verify any of the patented nonsense being put out by the Israelis through their man at the *Wall Street Journal*. Then when Washington failed to supply them with any credible evidence, manufactured or otherwise, the European diplomats threatened to bring the matter before the United Nations if Mr. Reagan did not prove or recant some of his war-mongering statements he gave out to the press just to back up what the Israelis had done and to again incense the American people against Libya.

Then the Knight-Ridder newspaper chain released a story by James McCarthney and David Hess, which stated, "over the past 10 days, the Reagan administration has manufactured a nonexistent crisis with Libya as part of an anti-terrorism effort that even top White House officials admitted was a complete fabrication. It began with directives from President Reagan to fire a shot across the bow of Libyan leader Muammar Khadafy."

It was a quite severe blow to the president to have American newspapers, even ones favoring Israel, announcing that lies about Libya were emanating directly from the White House. When this story hit the streets across America, then Mr. Reagan and the State Department were forced to back up and admit that there was no such evidence against Libya whatsoever. But still no White House spokesman dared to tell the truth about the part the Israelis played in starting the entire matter with their stooge at the *Wall Street Journal*, Mr. Pearlstine.

My reaction to this was, now that the White House, the CIA, the National Security Council and the State Department have finally been caught lying about Libya to please the Zionists, is how are you going to believe the next big propaganda barrage about Libya, Syria or whatever the Zionists come up with next time?

The American people, I hope, will remember that Mr. Reagan does not have a very good record for veracity. He lied about the fake hit-squads from Libya in 1981 until the FBI proved him wrong. He lied about Libya blowing up the nightclub in West Berlin. He lied about the Libyans being responsible for the Rome Airport attack. Since, to please Israel, he has fabricated stories about Libya for nearly eight years now, when are people going to stop believing him?

As Dr. Ali Treiki, Libya's ambassador to the U.N., whom I have met, told NBC, "If there is any evidence at all, why doesn't Mr. Reagan present it at the United Nations for all the world to see and

judge?" Naturally, Mr. Reagan does not dare take Dr. Treiki up on that fair offer because there is no proof and no such Libyan plans for acts of terrorism ever existed.

A few days after my Phoenix radio and television programs in which I defended Libya's right not to be bombed and destroyed, I received word from Washington that the Israelis, instead of being pleased with the president's raids on Libya, were furious with him. They claimed he did not destroy enough bases in Libya to suit them, as he had promised for many years to do. Even the prime minister of Israel emphasized the fact that no Libyan air bases were destroyed. It seems that although Mr. Reagan had risked world-wide condemnation by attacking Libya and committing illegal aggressive acts of terrorism to please the Zionists, it was not enough for them. They wanted more Libyan blood spilled. As always, they were not satisfied.

From the Egyptian government, I received information which the White House was not anxious for the American people to know. It concerned the previously-mentioned secret pressures and threats by the United States against Egypt if that nation did not see fit to obey Zionist wishes and destroy Libya.

You see, both American officials and the canny little bunch of war criminals who run Israel agreed that it would be much better for all concerned if Egypt, with a large standing army, would invade and destroy Libya. This way, both the United States and Israel could have just sat back and lied about everything, pretending that neither of these two Zionist-controlled nations had anything to do with it. It was to seem to the rest of the world to have been merely an Arab conflict of interest and strictly an Arab war. Thus, the United States and Israel could have avoided adverse world opinion and censure by the United Nations for starting a war in North Africa to bring down the government of Libya.

But the plan did not work, according to Egyptian officials, who flatly refused to cooperate in such a dastardly scheme against a brother Arab state. The government of Egypt released information stating that the United States had three times attempted to cut foreign aid to Egypt if that country did not do the bidding of the Zionists by attacking Libya.

You have heard many times the slang expression, "let's you and him fight." Well, that was exactly what the United States tried to put over on the Egyptians. In essence, President Reagan told Egyptian President Hosni Mubarak to initiate military action against Libya—or else. Mr. Reagan stressed the fact that the United States had furnished

arms to Egypt and he wanted that country to show that it had learned how to use them by invading Libya.

According to President Mubarak's chief assistant, a White House meeting was held in July of 1986 at which Robert McFarlane, then National Security Adviser, decided that Egypt should shoot up Libya. Both the White House and the CIA approved of the plan. But the Egyptians again refused to become a military arm of world Zionism by attacking little Libya.

Next Mr. Reagan sent Vice-Admiral John Poindexter, USN, to Cairo to offer President Mubarak all the military funds and arms needed for such an unheard of military thrust at Libya. This "generous" offer was also quickly turned down by the Egyptian government as being an insane idea.

But in November of that same year, according to Egyptian records, Mr. Reagan tried a third time to force Egypt into war with Libya.

Now we come to the next phase of the vicious campaign against Libya. When the plan to use Egypt failed, Mr. Reagan was in a quandry. He then had no alternative except to use United States armed forces, or those of Israel, against Libya, a tiny nation of under three million people which had never done anything to harm America.

To completely understand the background of this situation, one must realize that the Israelis have been trying to get the United States to do something about Libya for many years prior to the election of Mr. Reagan in 1980. The Israelis and their well-financed American coterie of Jewish hate groups asked President Nixon to close the Libyan Embassy in Washington. Mr. Nixon refused, as did the next two presidents, Mr. Ford and Mr. Carter. But it was an entirely different story once Mr. Reagan took office. When this motley group of Arab haters approached Mr. Reagan, he closed the Libyan Embassy and ordered its personnel out of the United States within four days. There was no discussion about it and no cabinet meetings either. It is not Mr. Reagan's nature to question an Israeli demand. He merely obeys.

One of the most dismal failures in the gigantic propaganda campaign against little Libya happened for all the world to see in 1981. It turned out to be the biggest confidence game ever attempted to rile up the public against Libya. Believe it or not, based on unverified information from the Israelis, Mr. Reagan went on national television with a rather pitiful appeal to the American people. He tried to gain sympathy by stating, "Libyan hit squads are coming to kill me. They are infiltrating from Windsor, Ontario, Canada through Detroit and up

from Mexico."

When the correspondent from *The New York Times* asked the president for proof of this outlandish statement, Mr. Reagan announced confidently, "that proof will be forthcoming immediately."

He made that statement in December of 1981. This is late in 1988 and no proof has yet been forthcoming. And to top it off, a subsequent, year-long FBI investigation concluded that no Libyan hit squads ever existed. It was all merely another propaganda lie from the Zionists which backfired on them.

As any reader can plainly see, the almighty Zionists already have so much power throughout the world that it is extremely difficult to oppose them in any way. So, in another flimsy effort to whip up hatred against Libya in the United States and thus to justify another attack upon Libya, Mr. Reagan attempted to use the West Berlin nightclub bombing as an excuse for such an unsavory act of aggression. However, he was trapped again by allowing unverified statements from the White House to be released as official bulletins of the government, which contrasted sharply with the actual facts in this particular case.

Mr. Larry Speakes, his press secretary at that time, got on national television with an announcement that radio messages between Tripoli and the small Libyan bureau in East Berlin had been intercepted. Mr. Speakes boldly proclaimed that in these messages, Colonel Khadafy personally ordered the La Belle nightclub bombed. Of course, the source of this came from the ever-present Zionists in Washington. It did not take long for these remarks to reach West German authorities, who quickly informed the White House that the small bureau in East Berlin had no means of sending or receiving private radio messages. Therefore no messages could have been sent via this means.

The next morning, Mr. Speakes was forced to call another press conference at which he announced that he had been mistaken about the radio messages. He then stated that they were commercial cables. This prompted Dr. Treiki, Libya's ambassador at the United Nations, to say that no one would be so stupid as to send such messages for acts of terrorism in uncoded language over cables for everyone to read along the way.

Both the West German police and the West German intelligence service assured Washington that neither Libya nor Colonel Khadafy had anything at all to do with the nightclub bombing. But the true facts in this case did not stop Mr. Reagan and his Secretary of State George Shultz from continuing to blame it entirely upon "Libyan terrorists." They were now desperate for some flimsy excuse to use for raiding

Libya. According to the West Germans, a 27-year-old West German woman named Christina Gabriele Endrigkeit actually planted the bomb and she had no assistance whatsoever from Libyans. She and her accomplices are now serving long prison terms in West Germany for this act of terrorism. But Mr. Reagan still says, "The Libyans did it." He never gives up.

Our European allies and even some U.S. newspapers have sharply criticized Mr. Reagan for yet another instance of misinformation about Libya. But this has no effect upon the president or Mr. Schultz, whose ears are tuned only to the siren song of false Zionist propaganda.

Mr. Reagan used this nightclub bombing as his excuse for bashing Libya even after total proof that it was untrue had reached the White House. However, no matter what group was responsible for the nightclub bombing, this act could not possibly have had anything at all to do with Mr. Reagan's infamous attack on Libya because he finalized plans for this at least three months before the nightclub was bombed.

During the first six years of Mr. Reagan's term in the Oval Office, the Zionists continually bombarded the president with reasons to bomb Libya and kill Colonel Khadafy. They were becoming quite impatient with Mr. Reagan, saying that he should have done this as soon as he got in the White House. Under such pressure as only the American-Israel Political Action Committee can bring to bear on a president, Mr. Reagan was now grasping at straws to find some excuse to attack Libya.

As accurate as my own sources of information may be, you need not rely solely upon them. Mr. Seymour Hersh, a veteran correspondent, has written in his new book and in *The New York Times*, "that the primary aim of the Tripoli bombings was to kill the Libyan leader." And I must point out that this was written by a generally pro-Israel writer. We both came up with the same information for the most part. Here is another direct quotation from Mr. Hersh in *The New York Times* of February 22, 1987:

"Eighteen American war planes set out from Kakenheath Air Force Base in England last April 14 to begin a 14-hour, 5,400-mile round-trip flight to Tripoli, Libya. It is now clear that nine of those Air Force F-111's had an unprecedented peace-time mission. *Their target: to kill Colonel Khadafy and all of his family.* The mission, authorized by the White House, was to be the culmination of a five-year clandestine effort by Mr. Reagan to eliminate Khadafy."

There you have the same information I have been writing since the raids. And it appeared in the Zionist-owned *New York Times*. Mr.

Hersh reached this conclusion after interviewing over 70 current and former officials in the White House, the State Department, the CIA, the National Security Agency, and the Pentagon. The attempt on Khadafy's life was plotted carefully and in total secrecy by a small group of radical military and civilian officials whom Mr. Reagan could trust. They were all selected by the president for their professed love of Israel and their hatred for the Arabs. A back channel was set up to limit information to a few insiders. The leaders were the same pair involved in the infamous Iran-Contra affair, Vice-Admiral John Poin-dexter, and Colonel Oliver North who was personally trained by the Israelis for these missions. I might point out that some misguided Americans still consider Colonel North as some kind of a national hero despite his solid, sworn allegiance to a foreign power, namely the outlaw state of Israel.

Mr. Hersh also mentioned in his book that William Casey, then director of the CIA, was in on the fake Libyan hit-squad story of 1981.

Israel was interested in blowing up everything in Libya and leaving behind nothing but the scorched desert. But Mr. Reagan was obsessed with murdering Colonel Khadafy. He studied the files on the many failed attempts on the life of Fidel Castro of Cuba by the CIA and the Kennedy clan back in the 1960's and he did not wish to fail so glaringly as President John F. Kennedy did in trying to do away with Mr. Castro. The president told friends that he wanted to be remembered in the history books as the man who killed Khadafy. And he even promoted the Air Force officer directly in charge of the raid, Colonel Sam Westbrook III, to the rank of brigadier general and gave him the plush assignment as commandant of the Air Force Academy in Colorado Springs despite the fact that he failed in the specific task of killing Colonel Khadafy.

Colonel North, as chief planner of the most controversial and disgraceful military mission in our nation's history, did not take many people into his confidence while the plans were being worked out. One of his chief assistants was the aforementioned Howard Teicher, an Israeli Firster who always expressed bitter hatred for the Arab world. He was listed in this nefarious scheme as the National Security Council's Near East specialist.

But I can assure you that this pair were not the only ones who were celebrating prematurely that night the supposed "death" of the Libyan leader. Secretary of State George Shultz was dancing around in sheer delight, much in the same clumsy way he did in Moscow when he wore his yarmulke during the famous Jewish religious celebration at

the U.S. Embassy. However, Mr. Reagan himself was the happiest of all the celebrators. He thought he was now assured of great praise from his Zionist friends all over the world for killing their most hated enemy. One official in the room that night said that the president had likened himself to St. George who had slain the dragon. He actually thought that he had done the world a very great favor.

The White House made up glowing press releases about the "death" of Colonel Khadafy and awaited final confirmation from Israeli agents on the ground in Tripoli before releasing it. But all this joy turned to extreme sadness when word came through that the Libyan leader was untouched and alive and in good health. The press statement, which had already been shown to the Associated Press and other privileged members of the press corps, had to be torn up and discarded. The White House situation room was now like a morgue. Silence reigned. There were some crocodile tears. The earlier Air Force report which declared that Khadafy was killed had been wrong.

Now the White House was faced with the chore of putting out a brand new press release about the raid, one that did not include the "death" notice of Colonel Khadafy. This caused the most unusual about-face ever by any American president. Although he had been overjoyed at the mere thought of having done away with the Libyan leader, Mr. Reagan immediately changed his tale to just the opposite position. He had the nerve to exclaim to the press that he had not been trying to murder Colonel Khadafy. Well, now, you could have fooled me! When a president personally orders at least six 2,000-pound bombs to be dropped on a man's home, he IS trying to kill him, whether he admits it or not.

The president got some far-out advice from some of his so-called "experts" like General Alexander Haig, the overbearing Arab hater who gave Israel the "go ahead" signal for the 1982 invasion of Lebanon. Perhaps the worst advice was the nonsense about why it was necessary to kill not only Colonel Khadafy but all members of his family as well. As stupid as it may seem, Mr. Reagan was told that in Bedouin culture Colonel Khadafy would be totally discredited and even finished as a leader if his family were slain because it would show that he could not protect his own house, let alone an entire country. The state department "experts" came up with the absurd theory that if this happened, Colonel Khadafy would be run out of the country by an aroused mob of his own people. "If you really get at Colonel Khadafy's home, an extension of his family, you've then destroyed an important connection for the people in terms of national loyalty," Mr. Reagan

was told by his "experts," according to Mr. Hersh's book.

To me, the most interesting part about the entire affair was Colonel North's statement about relying totally on Israeli agents in Tripoli. I never knew that it was possible to have so many CIA and Israeli spies inside Libya, right in Tripoli. But, according to Colonel North, these agents pinpointed Colonel Khadafy's exact location all during the night of the bombing. The last fix on the Libyan leader prior to the actual attack was sent out of Tripoli at 11:16 P.M. Libyan time, two hours and 45 minutes before the first bombs fell. He was reported at work in his tent and this was relayed by radio to the Air Force jets en route. Still, despite all this evidence, the White House announced that it had no knowledge of the Libyan leader's whereabouts. Incredible!

I have been on over 100 radio and television programs during the past year talking about terrorism and defending the right of Libyans not to be killed by American and Israeli acts of terrorism. And I am the only person in the entire United States to have done this. Naturally, it has made me very unpopular at the White House and in Washington generally. What the American people do not understand is that no Arab government officially sponsors terrorism of any description. But both the United States and Israel do at the highest levels of government. All Arab acts of terrorism, such as the hijacking of planes, are committed by outlaw groups such as the Black September gang at the Munich Olympics. I must point out that the, by comparison, tiny amount of Arab terrorism has been born out of virtual slavery and resentment in the Israeli occupied Arab homelands. And it has been minimal over the years. I would call that kind of restraint almost a miracle in comparison with the unbridled acts of murder and terrorism unleashed constantly by both the U.S. and Israel against the undefended portion of the Arab world.

Mr. Reagan calls Colonel Khadafy a terrorist. But the actual facts do not point to the Libyan leader as being involved in such acts. It is just the opposite. Mr. Reagan has had the overseas branch of the FBI, Interpol, British intelligence, French intelligence, the CIA, MOSSAD, and the Italian Army intelligence units all trying to find some evidence that Colonel Khadafy is engaging in terrorism for the past eight years. So far they have not found even one shred of proof that such is the case. Based on this, it seems safe to state that Colonel Khadafy is not committing terrorist acts or else all these excellent intelligence gathering sources would have been able to detect it by now.

On the other hand, we have more than ample evidence about Mr.

Reagan's terrorist actions, especially when he personally ordered the powerful guns of the battleship *USS New Jersey* to fire on civilian targets in the Beirut area resulting in 5,000 casualties and leaving over 100,000 people homeless in that stricken land of pestilence and war. This was not only terrorism, it was terrorism on a grand scale, unmatched by any Arab terrorists.

I would also like to point out some false statements printed recently in this magazine by a retired U.S. Air Force officer who stated that the planes raiding Libya overcame sophisticated defenses there. There are no such defenses in Libya. They have no weapons that come within 20 years of what is used by American forces. The country was totally undefended when attacked. That is why the attack was made. Mr. Reagan only attacks easy targets such as Libya, Lebanon and little Grenada. He would not dare to attack Cuba because the Cubans do have sophisticated weapons and could defeat any U.S. attacks, just as happened at the Bay of Pigs.

Colonel North has stated that the Libyan students in the United States have weapons at their bureau, located at 1365 Beverly Road in McLean, Virginia. I have been in every office of this building many times and there are no weapons there or any other place in the hands of these students who are here to get advanced degrees at American universities. They are not terrorists. Besides, the FBI has them all under constant surveillance and would thus know about anything like this. The top floors of a building across the street from the Libyan bureau has FBI men watching and taking photographs of everyone entering the Libyan offices, including me. The Libyans have no secrets from the FBI.

The United Nations report reveals that Mr. Reagan's bombing of Libya caused 41 deaths and 226 severely wounded. They were mostly civilians, including a large number of children. A pretty good score, I would have to say for the American terrorist attack. From this excellent example of terrorism we have learned that not all acts of this kind are carried out by sneaky people with forged passports, who plant bombs in airports and night clubs. Some of the greatest acts of terrorism are ordered by people in safe places, who use the armed might of American military forces to murder people indiscriminately; that is, if you consider Arabs as human beings too, which many brainwashed Americans do not.

Former president Jimmy Carter called Mr. Reagan's raid on Libya a crime and stated that if Mr. Reagan had killed his daughter in the manner in which he murdered Colonel Khadafy's adopted daughter,

then he would spend the rest of his life to bring the man who ordered it to justice.

May God have mercy on Mr. Reagan's soul, if he has one. ☐

This article first appeared in the January 1989 issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Annual subscription \$35.00. Sample copy & booklist \$4.00.

Reprints of Jim Taylor's articles are available at the following prices: *THE NEXT VIETNAM* (Sept. 1986 issue): 4/\$1.50 10/\$3.00 50/\$13.00 100/\$25.00. *HAMMERING THE U.S.* (Oct. 1986 issue): 5/\$1.00 50/\$9.00 100/\$16.00. *BUSH AND ZION* (Nov. 1986 issue): 3/\$1.50 10/\$4.50 50/\$20.00 100/\$35.00. *REAGAN AND ZION* (Dec. 1986 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. *ANTI-AMERICANS* (Jan. 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. *MORE OF REAGAN'S LIES* (Feb. 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. *HOW ZION TRIUMPHS* (March 1987 issue): Single copy \$1.00 10/\$8.00 50/\$35.00 100/\$60.00. *FRIENDS WE BETRAYED* (April 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. *THE GREAT TERRORIST* (May 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. *ISRAEL'S PRESIDENT* (June 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. *YOUR ENEMIES* (July 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. *THE END OF A LOST EMPIRE* (August 1987 issue): 2/\$1.50 10/\$6.00 50/\$25.00 100/\$45.00. *ZION'S HITMEN* (September 1987 issue): Single Copy \$2.00 10/\$15.00 50/\$60.00. *THE RISING SUN* (November 1987 issue): single copy \$1.50 5/\$6.00 10/\$10.00 50/\$45.00. *THE CRIME OF CRIMES* (December 1987 issue): single copy \$1.50 5/\$6.00 10/\$10.00 50/\$45.00. *WHO OWNS WASHINGTON?* (February 1988 issue): single copy \$1.50 5/\$6.00 10/\$10.00 50/\$45.00. *OUR SILLY SPIES*, (March 1988 issue): single copy \$2.00 5/\$7.50 10/\$13.00 50/\$50.00. *WHAT MAKES RONNIE RUN?* (May 1988 issue): single copy \$2.00 5/\$7.50 10/\$13.00 50/\$50.00. *ISRAEL IS HERE* (June 1988 issue): single copy \$2.00 5/\$7.50 10/\$13.00 50/\$50.00. *THE MURDER OF EICHMANN* (August 1988 issue): single copy \$2.00 5/\$7.50 10/\$13.00 50/\$50.00. *STEALTHY CONQUEST* (November 1988 issue): single copy \$1.50 5/\$6.00 10/\$10.00 50/\$45.00. *ON OUR WAY TO DISASTER*, single copy \$1.50 5/\$6.00 10/\$10.00 50/\$45.00. *THE MARTYRDOM OF LIBYA*, single copy \$1.50 5/\$6.00 10/\$10.00 50/\$45.00.

For Postage and Handling include

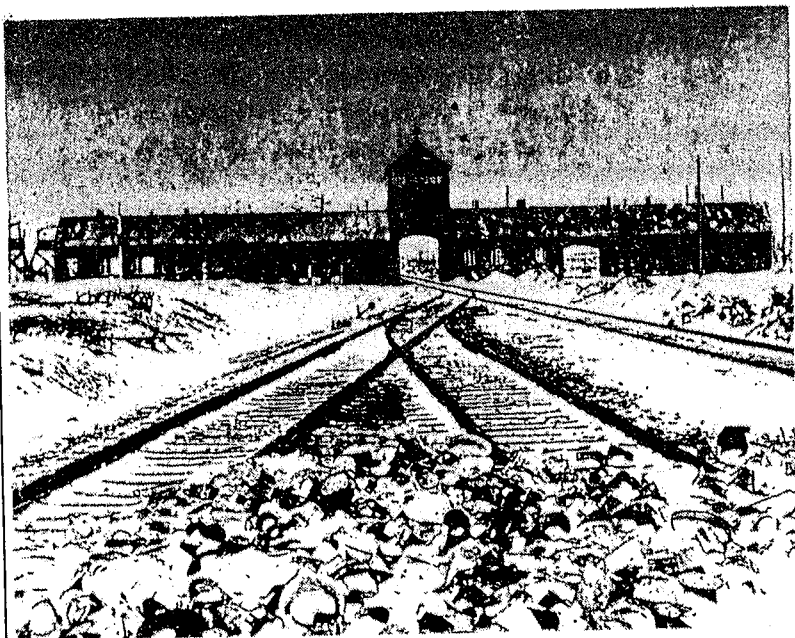
\$1.50 for orders under \$10.00, 15% for orders over \$10.00.

Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV, 25270 USA.

Christophersen/Roeder

Auschwitz



THE BOOK THAT MADE THE JEWS SO MAD THEY HAD TO INVENT THE MOVIE HOLOCAUST!

Order No: 1017 single copy \$2.50 + \$1.00 for postage
5 copies \$10.00 + \$1.00 for postage.

Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

WAR AND REMEMBRANCE, continued from page 22

for the discussion of the series, a superimposition of soap opera material on what purports to be a history of the Second World War, let us now attempt a summary of the complicated, interwoven plots, while noting the dates of the broadcasts.

November 13th

Admiral Victor Henry, who played a prominent rôle in the 1983 series, is given command of a ship after the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor. Roosevelt requests the bombing of Japan. In Naples, Italy, the German diplomat, Werner Beck, returns a manuscript to his former professor, Aaron Jastrow, a famous Jewish historian who also played a prominent rôle in the 1983 series. In Auschwitz (December 1941) Zyklon-B is used to gas Jews, carbon monoxide having proved inefficient in Treblinka. Rhoda, the admiral's wife, meets her lover, Palmer. The Japanese are advancing toward Singapore. The *Devilfish*, the submarine on which Admiral Henry's son, Byron Henry, is serving, narrowly escapes from Japanese depth charges after it attempt to sink a Japanese ship. The Japanese continue their advance toward Singapore, from which Pamela Tudsbury's father is broadcasting as a war reporter. On 18 December 1941 Hitler meets with his generals in Rastenburg, East Prussia. Churchill, who has come to Washington, and Roosevelt agree on a "Germany first" policy. The *Devilfish* sinks a Japanese tanker. Natalie Henry, the Jewess married to Byron Henry, and her uncle, Aaron Jastrow, are on a ship which is to sail for Palestine, but decide to stay in Italy.

November 15th

Slote, an American diplomat who has been transferred from Moscow to Bern, Switzerland, is told about massacres of Jews at Minsk. Hong Kong and the Philippines fall to the Japanese. Admiral Henry receives an anonymous note informing him of his wife's infidelity. Slote is secretly handed a document while watching a motion picture. After dancing with a Jewess and kissing her in her car, Slote returns to the embassy and expresses his horror upon reading the document, the record of the Wannsee Conference of 20 January 1942. Aaron Jastrow is back in his home in Siena, Italy, where he has a discussion with Werner Beck. Singapore falls on 15 February. Hitler is shown with his generals, expressing a desire for Russian land. Roosevelt is despondent about the loss of the Philippines. He is sick but he disobeys his physician's admonishment not to smoke. The bombing of Japan (18

April 1942) that Roosevelt had requested is very costly but helps American morale. Japanese officers plan to capture Midway Island. Eichmann has a discussion with Beck and tells him that Hitler wants to cleanse Europe of Jews. Beck, shocked and on the defensive as a result of his friendship with Jastrow, says he will try to induce Jastrow to make radio broadcasts favoring Axis objectives. There now follows a very long sequence at Auschwitz which centers around Reichsführer-SS Himmler's witnessing the execution by gas of a trainload of Jews from the Netherlands which has just arrived. There had been a feverish construction of dwellings for the arriving Jews. Himmler inspects the huge I.G. Farben plants at Auschwitz. Now Jews are shown being herded into a building while vicious dogs bark at them. The Jews undress and are sent to a farm house fitted with gas-emitting shower-heads disguised as a disinfecting facility. Himmler observes while there is a desperate pounding on the locked doors of the "shower room." Zyklon-B has been used to kill the Jews, whose bodies are then dumped from carts into a nearby, long trench. Lime is dumped on the bodies. Himmler is so pleased by the operation that he promotes Hoess, the camp commandant, to the rank of Obersturmbannführer. Back in Siena, Beck puts pressure on Jastrow to make radio broadcasts for the Axis, but Jastrow later tells his niece that he will not do so because he is an American citizen.

November 16th

Byron Henry, his brother Warren, and Admiral Henry are relaxing at home. While at a party, Byron persuades an officer to sign orders sending him to duty on the Atlantic. Now the Battle of Midway (June 1942) is shown in a long and exciting sequence. The *Yorktown* is sunk and Warren Henry is killed, but the outnumbered U.S. naval forces are victorious in the crucial battle. Shortly after her son's death, Rhoda Henry, the admiral's wife, attends a party in Hollywood, after which Pamela Tudsbury tells Rhoda that she deeply loves Admiral Henry and that she knows about Rhoda's love affair. Tobruk falls. Churchill must tell Stalin that there can be no Allied second front during 1942. Aaron Jastrow now sees that he must escape to neutral Lisbon.

November 17th

At Siena, Beck demands that Jastrow be ready in five days to make the broadcasts which Beck had demanded. Now Jastrow and his niece leave for Elba. In Bern, Slote learns that the Italians have confiscated Jastrow's property. Slote talks with great concern to his supe-

riors about the Wannsee document. His superior agrees to relay the information for Sumner Wells (August 1942). Rhoda Henry meets her lover in Chicago and after leaving him meets a colonel on a train heading east. Guadalcanal and the Solomon Islands are invaded by American forces. The German forces in Russia begin to falter. Hitler rants at his generals, one of whom warns Hitler against an advance into the Caucasus, where Romanian and Italian troops would be guarding flanks of the German salient. Jastrow and his niece leave Elba and by 30 October they are in Marseilles. Byron Henry, who had been assigned duty in Gibraltar, finally encounters his wife after a long search.

November 20th

In Marseilles, Byron Henry sees his little son for the first time, but he must depart for duty after he and his wife have unsuccessfully sought papers from the Vichy government so that they could leave for Portugal. Pamela's father is killed in North Africa when a Jeep in which he is riding hits a mine. While on a train, Hitler is writing a speech for a gathering of old Party comrades in Munich on 9 November 1942, the nineteenth anniversary of the 1923 putsch. Hitler is informed of the movement of American troops to North Africa. After southern France is occupied by German troops on 11 November 1942, American diplomatic officials, Jastrow and his niece are interned at Lourdes. The situation around Stalingrad is deteriorating for German forces in late November 1942 but Hitler refuses to permit a retreat from the Volga. There now follows a long sequence at Auschwitz and many details are shown of new gassing and cremating facilities. An attempt is made to destroy previously buried bodies of internees by means of flame throwers. Internees who have been apprehended after an escape attempt are very cruelly punished. Admiral Henry must abandon his sinking ship at Guadalcanal.

22 November

Admiral Henry, having lost the *Northampton*, returns just before Christmas to his wife in Washington. He is ordered to attend a small conference with Roosevelt and other officers. Roosevelt asks him about the situation in the Pacific and remarks that the Jewish situation is awful. At the State Department in Washington Slote complains that his report has been castrated by excisions. His superior says that he is not anti-Semitic but that Jews must be helped "within the Law." At a New Year's party Admiral Henry and Rhoda encounter the colonel

whom Rhoda had met on the train. Later Slote and Admiral Henry talk about Natalie's situation. The prediction is made that if the war goes on another two years every Jew in Europe will be dead. Jastrow and Natalie are sent by train to Baden-Baden. Byron and his commanding officer examine a new submarine but complain about the poor quality of its torpedoes. Warren Henry's widow does not want Byron to know about the love affair she is having with his commanding officer; a bedroom scene follows. On 24 January 1943 Roosevelt and Churchill, meeting at Casablanca, agree to a demand of unconditional surrender for Germany and tell reporters about it. German generals find out about the demand. Although Hitler promoted General Paulus while his forces were trapped at Stalingrad, he now rants because Paulus did not kill himself rather than surrendering. At Stalingrad 200,000 German soldiers have died and 100,000 have become prisoners of the Bolsheviks. Goebbels proclaims days of mourning. General Halder wants to kill Hitler. The Americans are finally victorious at Guadalcanal. Admiral Henry has now traveled to Moscow, where the American ambassador intends to demand that the Russians do more to acknowledge American aid. Admiral Henry puts the pressure on a Russian general, who takes him to the front around the starving Leningrad under siege. Americans fear that the USSR might make a separate peace. Jastrow has been sent to Paris for an operation, accompanied by his niece, who meets an American lady married to a count. Natalie, who is now working in a library, is again encountered by Werner Beck at the library.

November 23rd

On 23 April 1943 Beck takes Natalie Henry to the Paris opera but again mentions the dangers to her and her uncle if the latter does not coöperate in making the radio broadcasts. The countess advises Natalie to go to Baden-Baden under the protection of a Swiss representative. She and her uncle get on a train for Baden-Baden but the train is mysteriously delayed. She and her uncle are taken from the train on the pretext that her uncle is still too sick to travel. Now there is an exhumation of corpses of internees that had been buried at a previous time. The exhumation is accompanied by a search for gold teeth and other valuables on the corpses before they are consumed by a huge fire made from wood and gasoline (!). The scene now shifts back to the Ukraine, at a site near Kiev. An enormous ditch is shown where prisoners are being shot while Ukrainian (?) civilians eat ice cream while they watch. At Auschwitz there is an attempted uprising

in which a prisoner grabs a machine gun, with which he kills a number of German soldiers, but the prisoner is soon shot himself. As punishment, every fourth prisoner is picked out of a line to be executed. In the New Hebrides area the submarine *Moray*, on which Byron Henry is serving, sinks a destroyer, a troop ship, and two freighters. Henry is upset at the killing of the Japanese troops struggling in the water. The submarine returns to Pearl Harbor in great triumph and each member of the crew is congratulated by Admiral Nimitz. The captain of the submarine wants Byron to be his executive officer. Afterward Warren Henry's widow goes to the captain's room for his embraces. In the Tarnopol region two prisoners escape from a German ferry with intelligence information. Rommel returns to Berlin after his final defeat in North Africa. Hitler summons Rommel and tells him that a consoling result of the action in North Africa was the upsetting of Roosevelt's timetable. Rommel hints darkly at disturbing events in Poland, setting Hitler into a rage and saying that Jews are a security problem. Rommel predicts the Allied invasion of Sicily. A huge offensive ordered by Hitler in the Kursk area results in huge German losses. This is followed by an elaborate victory celebration in Moscow on 20 July 1943. Miss Tudsbury sees the admiral at the British embassy. On 25 July Mussolini is ousted in Italy, causing Hitler to rant about the Italians (except his friend Mussolini) and to call Jesus the bastard son of a Roman soldier. After leaving Paris for Prague by train, Jastrow and his niece are taken to Theresienstadt, where there is a Ghetto reputed to be a "paradise ghetto," but on arrival Jastrow and his niece observe wretched conditions. The internees have to surrender their Jewels and other valuables. Natalie's little son is taken from her to be put into a children's home.

So ends the 18-hour series, to be followed by a further series in the spring of 1989.

The septuagenarian Robert Mitchum seems too old to play the rôle of an active naval officer and his wife seems too old to be overwhelmed by her estrogen on more than one occasion. There are also other miscastings. Jews are played by Aryans and vice versa. The half-starving, somber, cold Europe of the war years is hardly captured by the film. The actors look too clean and well-fed. The Jews look as if they were free of typhus-bearing lice (see *Bulletin 13*, republished in the *Liberty Bell* of August 1987). As a result of the long lapse of time after the 1983 series, a number of actors had to be replaced. Ali MacGraw was old enough to be her husband's mother (i.e., Natalie, the

wife of Byron Henry) at the time of the production of the 1983 series and was replaced by Jane Seymour, who is not as convincing as an overbearing Jewess. The late John Hausman is replaced by Sir John Gielgud as the aging scholar, Aaron Jastrow. Hitler also looks different and is not as ugly as in the 1983 series. It was rather astonishing to see Robert Mitchum in the film at all, inasmuch as he provoked Jewish wrath by uttering some words of doubt about the "Holocaust" in an interview published in *Esquire* of February 1983.

The 1988 series was shown at a time when there is a growing anger on the part of American taxpayers about having to support the criminal, parasitic Jewish state in Palestine with billions and billions of dollars per annum. It was also shown at a time when more than a few Americans are beginning to pay attention to the arguments of the revisionist historians concerning various aspects of the Second World War. Was the timing of the broadcasts a coincidence? It has been reported that the series has lost \$20,000,000, in spite of the money paid for advertisements by a number of corporation giants, such as Ford, IBM, General Electric, VISA, McDonald's, and Burger King. Viewers who found the series offensive might consider avoiding the purchase of their products. The amount of money spent on the production of these series is frightening. There can be no doubt about their effects on American thinking about the history of the Second World War and its ramified implications (discussed in *Bulletin 19*, republished in the *Liberty Bell* of January, 1988). The historical revisionists, who should have an opportunity to criticize these series, can be heard by only a quite limited number of people because their access to opinion-shaping television is nil. They are almost analogous to a boy throwing stones at a tank.

As in the case of the 1983 series, dates are often flashed on the screen to give the viewer the impression that the film shows actual historical happenings which have been reconstructed with precision, rather than fiction. The dialogues, such as the one between Hitler and Rommel (23 November) are pure, unfounded fantasy for the most part.

Many will have found these series in bad taste as a result of several factors; the historical distortions and falsehoods, the unbalanced presentation of the war centered around Jews as if their sufferings were central, the improbable, dramatically absurd coincidences and the interspersing of the tragic history of the war with advertisements for hamburgers, dog food, credit cards, perfumes, and fast automobiles. The film is further trivialized by the interweaving of soap

opera material, which acts like the sticky material on fly paper, used to attract viewers to Wouk's questionable version of the Second World War, a version which many viewers would find boring in itself.

The producers of this series had an inherent advantage for their obvious indoctrinational objectives. Patriots usually want to believe that wars fought by their countries were for a good cause and that their sacrifices were not in vain. Not all American soldiers, however, were enchanted with the conduct and the outcome of the Second World War, such as Colonel John Beaty, author of the important *Iron Curtain Over America* (1951) [available from Liberty Bell Publications; order #09005, \$8.00 + \$1.50 for postage and handling], and Senator Joseph McCarthy. No less a figure than Senator Robert Taft of Ohio was one of the most effective critics of the Nuremberg trials and was praised by John F. Kennedy. A number of Americans employed in the trials resigned in disgust at the cynical disregard of established legal principles. One notable example was F.P. Yockey, author of *Imperium* (1948) [available from Liberty Bell Publications; order #09001, \$12.00 + \$1.80 for postage and handling].

A slick 24-page booklet to accompany the film is designed to create interest in the series and the study of the history of the Second World War and the plight of Jews during it. There are even rather pedantic thought questions for pupils reviewing the film. There is also a rather extensive list of books, which does not include, of course, books that dispute the Extermination Thesis, such as those by Arthur Butz, Thies Christophersen, Wilhelm Stäglich, Walter Sanning, and Charles Weber. Christophersen and Stäglich were German officers stationed at Auschwitz during the war. The National Education Association recommends the series, but how can such an unbalanced presentation be forced on naive pupils as an objective study of history? What American pupils need is a study of the history of Communism, the present danger to our very existence.

Polish hostility toward Jews was a feature of the 1983 series but is strangely lacking in the 1988 series. Was this a stipulation made by the Communist "Polish" government for its coöperation in the production? There is no mention whatsoever of the Soviet massacre of some 15,000 captured Polish officers at Katyn and other places. Nor is there mention of the other crimes committed during the Soviet occupations which took place from 1939 to 1941, from eastern Finland in the north to eastern Rumania in the south. Was the pro-Soviet nature of the series likewise a stipulation of the Soviet government for its coöperation?

One topic persistently emphasized in the series is the indifference of the American government and its diplomatic officials to alleged German intentions to destroy all European Jews. This topic is treated extensively in the book by David S. Wyman, *The Abandonment of the Jews* (1984), a book which seems to have contributed heavily to the film. Perhaps one of the indoctrinational objectives of this emphasis is the creation of feelings of guilt in American viewers. The topic is developed especially in the broadcast of 15 November, where the U.S. diplomatic official, Slote, is supposed to have received a copy of the minutes of the Wannsee Conference held in Berlin on 20 January 1942. If one actually reads this document, however, he will find plans for the relocation of Jews and their industrial employment but no plans for their extermination. This is one of the instances of falsification of history in the series. Did Wouk read it? The "Wannsee Protokoll" is reproduced and discussed in great detail by Wilhelm Stäglich in his crucially important *Auschwitz Myth*. Although Wyman has to concede that Roosevelt himself (p. 311) was in the "forefront" of inaction on measures to rescue the Jews of Europe, he is portrayed favorably in the series. It must be considered significant that some of Roosevelt's Jewish associates (Baruch, Lehman, Frankfurter, and Rosenman) remained inactive in the face of reports of extermination of Jews, as Wyman points out (p. 316). Perhaps reports such as the Vrba Report (p. 289 in Wyman's book) looked a bit too silly to be credible. If a "Holocaust" had been going on, Roosevelt and Co. would certainly have received credible intelligence reports about it which would have been shouted from the housetops to stimulate the war effort.

It seems strange that in the broadcasts of 22 or 23 November there is no mention of the uprising of Jews in Warsaw, where there were still so many Jews as late as April 1943 that they could engage German armed forces for several weeks.

The six-million figure for Jewish mortality at the hands of the Germans has become an embarrassment even for Jewish historians who make any pretense at objectivity, but it is stubbornly retained in the film and the 24-page booklet to accompany it. It is doubtful that Hitler ever had control of much over half that many Jews (see Walter N. Sanning, *The Dissolution of Eastern European Jewry*, 1983). Even the portrayal of Auschwitz as a location of mass gassings of Jews is a bit out-of-date as a result of the accumulating evidence against it, most recently the important forensic *Leuchter Report* (1988) [25 copies of this report are available, first-come first-served, at \$30.00 postpaid from Liberty Bell Publications]. Now, less accessible locations in east-

ern Poland have become more fashionable as locations for mass gassings of Jews. Mass deportations of Jews did not take place until nearly three years after the beginning of the war. They were interned for reasons of public health and military security. There is no mention in the film of the much swifter internment of persons of Japanese descent in the United States.

The sequence at Auschwitz toward the end of the broadcast of 15 November shows the alleged gassing of Jews from the Netherlands in great and horrifying detail, even to the point of instructions to the internees in Dutch and the barking of menacing dogs. However, this sequence is self-contradictory. There had been a feverish construction of dwellings for the new arrivals and Himmler's inspection of the huge industrial installations which required the labor of and operation by internees. How many viewers noticed this inconsistency? There would be no point in a further discussion here of the falsehoods involved in this sequence since this has been done quite effectively by Butz, Christophersen, Stäglich, et al. Rudolf Hoess, who was commandant at Auschwitz until November 1943, is shown a number of times in the series. His inconsistent writings were largely a product of his time in a Polish prison prior to his execution. The absurdities in his writings are analyzed in detail by W. Stäglich in his *Auschwitz Myth*. Wouk seems to have used Hoess's writings as a source.

There are a number of deprecations of Christianity in the film. Aaron Jastrow had converted to Christianity in his earlier years but said in a cavalier tone that he soon dropped it. The Jewess who warmly kissed Slote in her car has regrets about having kissed a man of another race. Germans, the inheritors of an important Christian tradition, are shown in the worst possible light, while Jews are shown as noble and just, as in the case of the 1983 series.

A booklet of some size could be written to refute and put in proper perspective the materials in these series. Let us hope that such a booklet will be written and that this "docudrama" will produce such a revulsion and boredom in viewers that it will be the last of its offensive and disgusting kind. □

This article reprinted from Bulletin No. 32, published by the Committee for the Reexamination of the History of the Second World War, Charles E. Weber, Ph.D., Chairman, 1628 So. College, Tulsa, OK 74104. Annual subscription to Liberty Bell \$35.00.

Order from:
Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

THE AMERICAN TRAGEDY

When the untutored masses in the northern states of the Federal Union, their minds addled by an hallucinatory superstition, permitted a vicious gang of fanatics and freebooters, whose minds festered with envy, greed, malice, and righteousness, to destroy the Union and drive them into a criminally fratricidal assault on their own race in the southern states, they decreed their own doom. After one of the greatest crimes of all history, they were so proud of their own bloody hands that, having freed the niggers, they proceeded to enslave themselves by easy stages and are now serfs in the country that once was theirs.

A concise and candid history of the great American tragedy has yet to be written, but the materials for it, already formidably voluminous and complex, are still being augmented. The most recent addendum is *Judah P. Benjamin, the Jewish Confederate*, by Eli N. Evans, a handsomely printed volume published by Macmillan (Free Press), 1988.

The author, who is a Jew despite his seemingly Welsh name,¹ prefaces his work with a quotation from Stephen Vincent Benét's "John Brown's Body," beginning with the lines that describe Benjamin, who was both Secretary of War and Secretary of State of the Confederacy, at a meeting of President Davis's Cabinet:

Judah P. Benjamin, the dapper Jew....
Looked round the council-chamber with the slight
Perpetual smile he held before himself
Continually like a silk-ribbed fan.
Behind the fan, his quick, shrewd, fluid mind
Weighed Gentiles in an old balance.

That picture of the Jew, secure in his racial ability to hide his own thoughts and sentiments as he watches with secret amusement the stupid Aryans and calculates how he can best profit from their folly, sets the tone for the whole book, from the front of its dust-jacket to the panel at the back, where we find a photograph of the author, wearing the same slight smile.

Much of the book is taken up with anecdotes, little better than

1. The name cannot properly be called a mask, because the Welsh 'Evan,' like the English 'John,' is derived from *Iohannes*, the Latin form of the Jewish name, YHWHNN (of which the first element is the name of Yah, the Jews' tribal god), which Christianity foisted on our race.

gossip, about the "problem" of Benjamin's Jewishness, and manage to suggest how keenly the Jews in the United States suffered from "prejudice" while they were growing rich and stealthily clawing their way upward to financial, social, and political power over the nation they had invaded.

It never occurs to the author that the stupid Americans might have had a right to a country of their own. He sees nothing remarkable in the fact that his subtle race had, as early as 1854, so ingratiated itself in the United States that the Americans gave the first noteworthy manifestation of their morbid itch to mind other people's business and presumed to dictate to Switzerland that the Swiss cantons must be deprived of their legal right to determine what alien intruders they would choose to welcome into their land. He simply takes it for granted that the ubiquitous Jews have a right to go wherever they please on *their* planet.

He has, perhaps without intending to do so, shown us an application of the Talmudic law that only Jews are human, so that *goyim* and the other lower animals can have no rights vis-à-vis their God-given masters. Does a nation of Aryans have a right to deny themselves the blessings of being exploited by Jews? Does a nation of Semites in Palestine have a right to property Jews want? Did the herds of bison who once covered the western plains have a right to exclude the hunters that wanted their hides? Do the sheep in a pasture land have a right to dislike the shepherds who periodically fleece them or convert them into mutton? Such questions are absurd; read the *Talmud Babli*.

It is in this context that you must understand the new biography of Benjamin.

The author asserts that "Judah P. Benjamin achieved greater political power than any other Jew in the nineteenth century—perhaps even in all American history." The last part of the statement is saved from absurdity because more than one Jew participated in the beginning of the Jewish dominion over the United States, when they made President a crackpot named Woodrow Wilson, whom they had trained for the office by "leading him around like a poodle on a leash,"² and, of course, not one but many of God's Chosen, working together, finally consolidated their nation's ownership of the United States during the Presidency of a ham

2. The simile was used by leading Jews when they boasted of their achievement to Colonel Dall, who came to know many of them well when he was the son-in-law of the great War Criminal; see his *F.D.R.* (2d ed., Washington, D.C., 1970).

actor whom they placed in the White House. So perhaps it is true that Benjamin, by his ascendancy over Jefferson Davis, did have greater political power than any other *one* Jew.

The crucial question, of course, is how he used that power.

That Benjamin was extraordinarily brilliant is indubitable. At his death, Varina Davis, the wife of Jefferson Davis, wrote, "There passed from the earth one of the greatest minds of this century." One may think of discounting a comment by a lady on whom he had used his ability to charm women, but one cannot question the inflexible judgement of Solomon de Rothschild, who came to New Orleans to confer with its wealthy and powerful Jews just before the Northern states destroyed the Constitution and invaded the South—an event that the participants in the conferences must have anticipated as being at least likely. Rothschild particularly conferred with three: Benjamin, Hyams, and Moise, and he wrote home that Benjamin was "perhaps the greatest mind on this continent."

This fact will, of course, make extremely difficult any determination of Benjamin's part in the tragic defeat of the Confederacy. His biographer has given us innumerable proofs that Benjamin possessed his racial genius for dissimulation, for completely concealing his thoughts and real sentiments, and that his mind was both devious and subtle. If, therefore, it is true that, as John B. Jones and many Southerners believed, he used his influence over Jefferson Davis and his position as both Secretary of War and Secretary of State to ensure the defeat of the South, we must expect *a priori* that he would have carried out his sabotage so subtly that no real proof of his duplicity would remain. If, as you naturally suspect, Rothschild enlisted Benjamin as his secret agent to further the interests of the Rothschilds in the coming catastrophe, Benjamin would shrewdly have left no probative evidence. He systematically destroyed all letters and documents that related in any way to his activities in the South, but it is highly probable that he had been so prudent and wary that no proof of his secret activities had ever been recorded on paper. Do not expect too much from this book.

Benjamin was a brilliant Jew boy in Charleston, South Carolina, when his family, apparently with some help from the wealthy Jews who were flourishing in that city, sent him, at the age of

fourteen,³ to Yale University to study law. After two years, he was expelled for some grave violation of the university's regulations, as he himself admitted in the letter by which he applied (vainly) for readmission. The nature of his offense must remain unknown. The report that he was a sneak thief who was caught in the act was only an accusation made later by an Abolitionist, one of a gang full of the righteousness that authorizes Lying for the Lord. Truth is not in them.

Benjamin went to New Orleans and began intensive study of Louisiana law.⁴ He in some way commended himself to a member of the Creole⁵ aristocracy in New Orleans, who hired Benjamin, then twenty-one, to teach English to his sixteen-year-old daughter. Benjamin married her as soon as he was admitted to the bar a few months later.⁶ That is the first recorded exercise of his extraordinary talent for charming women, which later served him to fas-

3. Benjamin was precocious, but not phenomenally so. He lived in a time when men grew up rapidly, and before the Americans devised their elaborate educational system to prolong childhood to senility.

4. I.e., the Code Napoléon. Louisiana was the only state that did not base its legal system on the English Common Law. Both legal systems have now been superseded, although they, like the Constitution, are still occasionally mentioned as pretexts for the imposition of the "administrative" law that has been borrowed from Soviet Russia.

5. Remember that 'Creole' is the French equivalent of the English noun 'Colonial'; it properly designates only a pure-blooded White descendant of French who settled in America. Strictly speaking, *créole* means 'born in the country,' and for that reason in the French-speaking West Indies an Englishman born there of English parents was also called a Creole, but, as the *Oxford New English Dictionary* says, s.v., in the United States "Creole...is applied only to the French-speaking descendants of the early French settlers in Louisiana, etc." The use of the word to designate mongrels is an abuse of language, and the use of 'Creole' to designate nigger dialects of French is misleading and should be eschewed, although some justify it etymologically since the jargons were "born in the country."

6. One curious aspect of his marriage is that his wife soon became noted for her marital infidelities and eventually left him to reside in Paris, where there was a greater scope for her sensual proclivities, but nevertheless Benjamin maintained amicable relations with her, visited her in Paris at least annually, once, when he was Senator, installed her in an expensive home in Washington until she became bored, and returned to her in his old age when he retired from his legal career in England to live in Paris.

ciate the wife of Jefferson Davis and make her his intimate and life-long friend.⁷

Benjamin became the protégé of John Slidell, a man often suspected of being a disguised Jew, and whose sister and daughter both married Jews. Slidell was a native of New York and a shrewd politician, who came to Louisiana to seek his fortune, married into the Creole aristocracy, and used that connection to become the political boss of New Orleans and, indeed, Louisiana.⁸ Slidell and Benjamin formed what was virtually a political partnership, and that put Benjamin in the Senate of the United States, where his brilliant oratory made him the most illustrious spokesman for the South. When Louisiana resumed full exercise of her sovereignty, Benjamin bade farewell to the Senate with an oration that is still read, both as a model of Ciceronian eloquence and a lucid prediction of what would be the results of Northern aggression. He was a great lawyer and orator; naturally, no one knows what he himself believed about the causes for which he spoke.

When the sovereign states of the South formed their own federation for self-defence and elected Jefferson Davis the Presi-

7. It is to be noted that Benjamin was too shrewd to try to seduce Varina Davis, of whose total and enduring devotion to a husband almost old enough to be her father there can be no doubt. On the contrary, Benjamin shrewdly used that devotion to obtain an ascendancy over her that permitted and facilitated his ascendancy over her husband. It was the basis of Benjamin's technique to flatter Varina by treating her as an equal when they consulted together about what it was best to persuade her husband to do, or to do in his name, it being assumed that both were devoted to him; you need not ask whose opinion prevailed in conferences between Varina and "one of the greatest minds of the century." No one should ever doubt the purity of Varina's exemplary and, indeed, beautiful devotion to the man whom she addressed as "my old and only love" when all was lost—and the skill with which Benjamin used that devotion to acquire an influence over Varina that lasted throughout his life gives you the measure of his genius.

8. Slidell used Louisiana as a basis for power in the Federal government, which entrusted high diplomatic missions to him, and in the Democratic Party, which, at his behest, nominated Buchanan and elected him, the last President of the United States formed by the Constitution. Slidell became the special envoy of the Confederate States to France and is now most widely known because he and his companion, Mason, were victims of an act of piracy on the high seas committed by an officer of the Northern Navy, Wilkes, who was another example of the way in which Americans, when hopped up on righteousness, repudiate all laws and all the conventions on which civilization is based.

dent of their country, Benjamin entered the Cabinet as Attorney General and soon acquired an almost total ascendancy over the President, becoming Secretary for War and Secretary of State, and being always the *éminence grise* behind the President.

To understand Benjamin's dominant influence over Jefferson Davis we must take into account three cardinal facts.

(1) Davis was almost unanimously elected the first President of the new nation because he was a hero of the Mexican War, a man of known military talent, and a man of absolute honor and probity.⁹ But the South made a blunder not unlike that made by Philip II of Spain when he made the Duque de Medina Sidonia commander of the Armada. They imposed on him an office for which he felt that he was not fitted. Throughout the war he wished that he could be an officer in the army, although the state of his health made that impossible. Such a President would feel unsure of his own judgement and naturally would rely on the advice of an old friend and subtle reasoner, whose political genius was amply attested by his career.

(2) Benjamin's success in fascinating Varina made him the most intimate personal friend of the family. And that produced the crucial factor in the situation:

(3) Benjamin and Varina "shared a dangerous knowledge that must never be revealed to anyone: that the President could go for days unable to function, brought down into deep depression by war news and bedridden with neuralgia,...throbbing headaches, and stomach pains." It is likely that Davis had an ulcerated stomach and suffered from a chronic rheumatic fever and other maladies.¹⁰ Just before the War "he described his physical condi-

9. That explains why he was so passionately hated by the scabrous gang of Republicans in Washington, to whom his scrupulous honesty was a living reproach. After their victory in their foul war of aggression, they hoped to see him judicially murdered, using as a pretext the success of their own well-managed murder of the backwoods politician who had served their purposes and whose corpse became a potent talisman for inciting an insane hatred of the South to cover their further depredations. Incidentally, it is only typical that few of our contemporaries know that the Republicans stole even their name from the American Republican Party, a patriotic effort to keep the United States a true and cohesive nation; the tainted history books always refer to the American Republican Party as the "Know Nothings," to conceal the theft.

10. His health seems to have been shattered by the yellow fever (and malaria?) that killed his first wife and from which he may never have completely recovered.

tion...as wasted by 'protracted, violent disease.'" Thus it happened that "The presidency operated as a collaboration, not in the person of a single man, and flowed smoothly, regardless of the President's incapacities. For long periods, and on subjects of varying levels of importance, Judah P. Benjamin acted in Davis's name, wrote speeches and despatches for him, and presided over an occasional Cabinet meeting." And when the President was not incapacitated, Benjamin often spent ten hours a day with him in his office and undoubtedly controlled by his advice almost every action of the President.

The biographer tries to account for the fact that Benjamin is ignored in Jefferson Davis's *The Rise and Fall of the Confederacy*, but he misses the essential consideration. Jefferson Davis wrote primarily to prove the legality of the Secession and the violation of the Constitution by the Northern attack on the South, and secondarily, to explain the course and conduct of the war, for which the responsibility was his.

If, as seems certain, he was constantly guided by Benjamin, who, during the times when Davis's illness was most acute, was in fact the chief executive of the Confederacy, it was nonetheless true that the responsibility, the gravamen of the decisions then made, rested upon Davis, by whose authority they were made. Any acknowledgement of Benjamin's advice would inevitably have seemed an effort to palliate Davis's responsibility for the conduct of the war—an evasion that is only too common in the memoirs of men who have held positions of power, but one which a man of Davis's stern integrity instinctively rejected as dishonorable. If some policy that Benjamin had urged upon him proved disastrous, Davis was not the man to shirk the responsibility—it was he who had made the decision, believing it to be right when he made it, and usually continuing to believe after the event that it had been right, given the circumstances and the information available when it was made. And even if Benjamin had made the decision without consulting the sick or absent President, Davis accepted the responsibility because he had given Benjamin the authority to act in his name.

The only question that need concern us—a question of crucial significance both historically and racially—is whether Benjamin used his strategic position to sabotage the South in the interests of the Rothschilds and the rest of his race.

Before we attempt to answer that question we must remember

He kept a diary faithfully throughout the war, and it was eventually published under a title doubtless imposed by the bloody victors' hypocrisy,¹¹ *A Rebel War Clerk's Diary at the Confederate States' Capital* (2 vols., Philadelphia, 1866). The original publication has become rare; more than a year ago I noticed a copy, "somewhat foxed, binding slightly shaken," offered in a bookseller's catalogue for \$300. A drastic condensation, made by Earl Schenck Miers, appeared in 1958 (New York, Sagamore Press) and is not rare. The editor admits that he censored out many of Jones's "tedious" references to God's Race, but he did not delete all of them and he left some of Jones's comments on Benjamin. If you do not have access to the original and make allowance for the censorship, the condensation will serve your purposes here. Mr. Evans, for obvious reasons, barely mentions Jones's book obiter, so that he cannot be accused of not knowing of it.

Unfortunately, even Jones's diary will not answer our crucial question. That the Jews in general profited from the distress of the South is only natural and not to be regarded as wrong, since the race never owes loyalty to the people of the regions in which it chooses to operate. As for Benjamin personally, who, given his race, could be accused of treachery but not of treason, Jones's account is inconclusive, although Jones interpreted in his own way Benjamin's protection and encouragement of Northern spies, his appointment of generals who surrendered their forces without firing a shot, and many similar actions. We may suspect, but we cannot prove intent.¹²

On the other hand, an advocate, even if not so clever a lawyer as Benjamin, could use Jones's account to exculpate the Jew.

11. Note the disgusting use of the word 'rebel' to designate states fighting to preserve their independence. The promoters of the War tried to palliate their ghastly crimes by pretending that they attacked the South to "preserve the Union," on the obviously spurious pretext that a compact between sovereign states was like a marriage in the Roman Catholic Church.

12. For example, it is standard practice in intelligence work to recruit the enemies' spies for service as double-agents, but professionals often accept such employment as a means of facilitating work for their original employers. We cannot prove that the Northern spies whom Benjamin protected did not give him supposedly secret information (probably misleading) about the North. And how can you be absolutely certain that a man whom you appoint to a strategic position is not a secret traitor or will not become one when offered an adequate bribe?

that the South began its fight for liberty under enormous disadvantages. She was greatly outnumbered, and a general such as Grant could spend men recklessly, secure in the knowledge that however many he lost, the attacking armies would almost decisively outnumber the defenders, who could not replace their losses, so that their eventual defeat by continued attrition was virtually certain. The Confederacy's industrial capacity, which had been kept small by the New Englanders' use of the Union to monopolize much of the total industry, was less than a fourth of the North's; and she began the war with the almost decisive handicap that the North retained possession of the Navy that the South had largely contributed to build, so that the aggressors always had command of the seas. A Southern victory would have been virtually miraculous—an achievement comparable to Marathon and Salamis.

The question then becomes one of Benjamin's motives in counseling or approving specific tactics or strategy. For example, did he hope that Thompson's raid through Canada would really be effective, or did he see in it a means of squandering some of the South's scanty supply of gold? Did he really oppose the great blunder of the South at the beginning of the war, the embargo on export of cotton in the hope of thus commanding the support of European nations? Or did he offer only a token opposition that was tacit encouragement but would serve to enhance his prestige when the policy failed? You can ask a hundred questions like that.

You must turn to the best single source of information regarding the inner workings of the Confederate government. John B. Jones was a journalist who was born in Baltimore, lived in New Jersey, and wrote for a newspaper published in Philadelphia. After the South, learning that the North was secretly sending reinforcements to Fort Sumter, acted to frustrate the treacherous scheme to blockade Charleston harbor, mobs swarmed through the streets of Philadelphia, crazed with righteousness and howling for blood, seeking gentlemen to murder. Jones decided to emigrate to a more civilized country. He went to Richmond, became a chief clerk in the War Department, and retained that position to the bitter end. He was thus in a position to observe the quotidian operations of the War Department and the Confederate government generally, but he was never privy to secret plans and decisions, except insofar as he could in retrospect conjecture from the known consequences.

Among the Southerners who held positions of importance and whose loyalty seems assured there was so much vanity and negligence and stupidity, and so many misfortunes were caused by unforeseen and probably unpredictable coincidences, that, given the enormous handicaps under which the fight for liberty began and the slenderness of Southern resources, there is no need to postulate treachery to account adequately for the defeat of the South.

The epilogue will not further enlighten us. Benjamin remained with Jefferson Davis to what was, for all practical purposes, the end, and then he made his escape to Nassau and thence to England, after surmounting amazing perils at sea, for most of which he is the only authority. In England, he soon became one of the most prominent and prosperous barristers, thanks to his extraordinary abilities and, of course, the support of his fellow Jews, who had already entrenched themselves securely in Britain and burrowed deeply into English society.¹³ There is nothing remarkable about that.

Intellectual integrity requires us, therefore, to end the case against Benjamin with a *non liquet*. We may suspect, but we cannot prove, and our tentative opinion of him will necessarily depend on our opinion of the race to which he belonged and of which he was one of the most brilliant and versatile members.

Scots, wha hae wi' Wallace bled

The September issue of *Candour* gives the list of the graduates in Mechanical Engineering who achieved first-class honors this year at Strathclyde University, which, although it bears the name of the ancient Briton kingdom that was astride the Solway, is in Glasgow and must not be confused with the venerable University of Glasgow, which, like all the traditional universities in Britain, has also fallen on evil days. Strathclyde is one of the institutions founded after the disaster of 1945 to speculate.

13. On the technique of planting cuckoo's eggs in British nests and contaminating the blood and minds of the British nobility and gentry, see *Liberty Bell*, November 1983, pp. 1-2, and the references there given. One interesting speculation may be based on the probability that Prince Albert, who became Queen Victoria's Lord and Master (cf. *Liberty Bell*, May 1984, pp. 1-7), was not the son of his official father, whose aversion from women was notorious. It was widely believed that he was the son of a Jew. It was he who, at the time of the *Trent* affair, intervened to prevent Britain from belatedly consulting her own interests and dignity; it could be argued that he thus ensured the defeat of the South.

cialize in technical training in all branches of engineering, including the division of electrical engineering that is called "computer science." The honors list below is for mechanical engineering only, but we may safely assume that the lists for other departments are quite similar.

Chan Wan Soi	Alastair Campbell McArthur
Chung Siong Khin	Joseph Ng Lee Kiang
Chou Siaw Meng	Tay Eng Huat
Kenneth William Delgarno	Tee Song Jue
Foo Kok Seng	Too Chor Chye
Koh Mui Hau	Barbara Anne Tolson
Lim Soy Seng	Yap Wee Khoon

Three of the fourteen bear names that suggest they are Aryans, but we have no guarantee that one or more may not be mongrels who have disguised themselves, as Jews so commonly do, by assuming misleading names.

The Scots are so intensely nationalistic that a large number of them, who regularly elect representatives in the Parliament, want to make Scotland again independent of England and wish they could learn enough Gaelic to speak it instead of English. They like to rehearse the history of their long resistance to England, which ended only when the King of Scotland, James VI, inherited the throne of England, becoming James I of that realm. But nevertheless they are taxing themselves to train Orientals in the Aryan technologies that will be used as principal weapons against them and all of our race. They have become daft, as we have.

In American universities, Orientals, chiefly Japanese and Chinese, now form the majority of the students who rank highest in chemistry, physics, and the various branches of engineering, since the American students who venture to enter departments which must still enforce some standards of competence, have usually passed through the tax-supported boob-hatcheries and have neither the capacity nor the will to study anything intensively. Many of them are functionally illiterate, and unable to read more than the most simple English with comprehension. They are, however, proficient in the branches of social science that our educators deem important, and have learned how to copulate and demonstrate.

In some universities, Orientals now form the absolute majority in the fields that I have mentioned, and, what is more, they are financed by American tax-payers through both the Federal

government and the states that support the universities. We turn over to still vigorous races our great accumulation of technical and scientific knowledge on which depends our power to survive in the modern world. Americans, it seems, are bent on racial and national suicide.

Not all Orientals are engaged in filching our scientific and technological power. A notable exception is a rabid animal named Ng (possibly a relative of the Ng who took honors at Strathclyde), a mongrel that surfaced in Hong Kong and served in the U.S. Marines, who, together with his "buddy," a creature of similar antecedents deceptively called Leonard Lake, became a leader in Civil Rights work. The two social reformers lured at least twenty-five White men and women to an isolated cabin east of San Francisco, where they defiled them sexually and then lovingly tortured them with Oriental ingenuity until they died. The pair were progressive and availed themselves of our best technology, making videotape recordings of their social work, so that they could enjoy it again after the victims perversely died and ended the fun.

When Lake was caught in theft, he gave himself a dose of cyanide and his and his partner's social work attracted unfavorable attention. Ng took refuge in Canada. According to the press (e.g., *Chicago Tribune*, 18 October 1988), the Canadians are loath to send Ng back to the United States for they fear lest American "racists" harm the dear fellow.

TINTINNABULATIONS

In *Liberty Bell*, November 1988, I inserted an outrageously long footnote to show that modern bells are a Christian invention and probably have a special significance in Russia. The first paragraph of that footnote appears in its proper place at the bottom of page 11, but the four following paragraphs ("I must not digress....Dodd, Mead, 1978).") were, by a typographical misadventure, incorporated in the text, where, as all readers will have seen, they are conspicuously out of place.

A correspondent, who is evidently an authority on church bells, asks whether Chinese bells, which I mentioned in the second paragraph of my note, may not have been gongs. It is true that 'gong' is a Chinese word and that gongs, disks of bronze which, when struck, produce tones and harmonics that are determined by the composition of the alloy and the annealing the disk undergoes after it is cast, came to us from China. The Romans had gongs,

designated by the word 'discus' and sometimes perhaps by the overworked word 'aes,' which were larger than *cymbala* and *tympana*, and were struck to mark phases of the day. Marcus Aurelius, writing to Fronto, mentions that a gong (*discus*) was struck to announce throughout the imperial palace that the Emperor, Antoninus Pius, had left his apartments and gone to the baths. We have no means of knowing how the Roman gongs compared to the later Chinese invention.

It is quite certain that the Chinese did cast large bells of modern (campanulate) form, although there may be some uncertainty about dates. The legend retold by Lafcadio Hearn would be absurd, if it did not refer to the casting of a very large bell, and such bells, all evidently antedating the Manchu conquest and occupation, were preserved in China before the United States turned that country over to the Communists, and, I suppose, are still extant. The great bronze bell in Peking, which weighed fifty-three tons, was, and probably is, one of the largest bells in the world, although only half as large as the smaller of the Russian bells mentioned in my note.

If you seek information about the Chinese technique of casting bells, I think it likely that you will find it in some volume of Joseph Needham's *Science and Civilization in China*. □

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN? SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send \$14.00 for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) including postage and handling to: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

KEEP THE LIBERTY BELL RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**

AMERICA'S DECLINE

THE EDUCATION OF A CONSERVATIVE



REVILLO P. OLIVER

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revillo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-\$8.50
plus \$1.500 for postage and handling.

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$4.00

THE TWO MESSIAHS

By Nicholas Carter

page 32

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revillo P. Oliver: OUT OF SPACE, page 1; THE TERRORISTS, page 3; TIMING THE FUTURE, page 16; The Diary, page 17; The Ruin of Russia, page 20; The Slow Erosion of Humanity, page 28. BOOK REVIEW: DIE VERTREIBUNG DER DEUTSCHEN, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 39. WHAT'S HOLDING THEM BACK NOW?, by Allan Callahan, page 45. COMMON SENSE ABOUT FOREIGN AID, page 46. LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 49. JEWS IN THE NEWS, page 60.

VOL. 16 - NO. 6

FEBRUARY 1989

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	\$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	\$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	\$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	\$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	\$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	\$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	\$ 22.00
50 COPIES	\$ 90.00
100 COPIES	\$150.00
500 COPIES	\$600.00
1000 COPIES	\$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Reville P. Oliver

OUT OF SPACE

Dr. Hermann Oberth, a German born in Romania, was one of the first men to use his scientific knowledge to invent a technology that he finally saw fully realized when he witnessed the launching of the rocket that first carried men to the moon. It is possible, indeed, that if his early experiments in 1930-1937 had been adequately financed, the great catastrophe of 1945 might have been averted by early use of the weapons that were at last employed too late.

He is now 94, and one of the books he wrote late in life has just been published in an English translation, *Primer for Those Who Would Govern* (Clarence, New York; West-Art, 1987 [= 1988]). His prominence obliges us to notice the book.

It will be valued for its frontispiece and the last pages. The first is a reproduction, unfortunately in black-and-white, of a portrait of Dr. Oberth as he must have been in his forties, by the well-known American artist, Margaret Stucki, who has added symbols of his work on craft that move in the space that surrounds our world. The last pages contain a chronology of Oberth's life and achievements, compiled by Hans Barth.

In the 272 pages of intervening text Dr. Oberth reports and, I am sorry to say, endorses prolix advice for "all mankind" which was given to a woman named Barbara Troll by Schea-Tal-Wir, Tao-Ni-Tas, and other benevolent Uranopolitae, who dwell on a planet called Gralo that is located in an unidentified galaxy in an indeterminate part of the universe. For all their kindness, the Gralians did not give Miss or Mrs. Troll a sightseeing jaunt on a "flying saucer," such as more than two hundred of our contemporaries have enjoyed; they communicated with her imagination by telepathy.

What the invisible and oddly philanthropic representatives of an "advanced civilization" have to say does not essentially differ from the old bunkum and raucous spiels about "One World" that have obtunded our ears and insulted our minds for decades.

For that matter, this book could have been written by a lady whom I knew. She was a graduate of one of the most highly reputed women's colleges, but when I first knew her, she always rushed to her radio to listen, with the wide-eyed wonder and faith with which she had heard fairy tales in the nursery, to the oleaginous gabble of our great War Criminal in spiels which were publicly called "Fireside Chats," but more frankly described as "Hog Calling" by the inner circle in Washington. And she never learned to control the imagination and sentimentality she had brought from the nursery. Thirty years later, I saw her staring fixedly at the screen of her television set, watching and hearing humorless clowns prate in the "United Nations," while she was in an agony of suspense, anxious to learn whether they would approve or disapprove some meaningless "resolution," which would serve only to dirty newsprint.

Young Tennyson, in the famous poem in which he demonstrated his mastery of the trochaic octameter, portrayed vividly a disappointed lover who sought to distract himself by speculating about the future of the world, and imagined a time when wars would be fought in the air and become even more destructive,

Till the war-drum throbbed no longer, and the battle-flags were furled
In the Parliament of man, the Federation of the world.

But even then the impassioned young man sensed that he was probably spinning fantasies about an unimaginably remote future. And sixty years later he, like the poet, grown wise by experience, remembered his youthful fancies about a warless world and foresaw clearly the effects of the then still impending overpopulation of the planet:

Warless? when her tens are thousands, and her thousands millions, then—
All her harvest all too narrow—who can fancy warless men?

Warless? war will die out late then? Will it ever, late or soon?

Can it, till this outworn earth be dead as yon dead world, the moon?

In 1830, when the Napoleonic Era was past, idealistic young men could still have pipe dreams of reviving the old scheme of the Abbé de Saint-Pierre to form a league of nations that would ensure *la paix perpétuelle en Europe*. The good Abbé was not foolish enough to imagine that his projected pacification could be extended to other climes and races. Neither was Tennyson. If one reads on in his youthful poem, his opinion of Orientals and the lower races assure us that his "Parliament of man" was to consist of Aryans, representatives of Aryan nations that jointly held dominion over the entire planet.

In his palinode Tennyson took account of the terrible pullulation of the non-European races, caused by our race's disturbance of the ecological equilibrium in Asia and Africa. And the warning was made more emphatic by every year since the aging poet wrote the second "Locksley Hall" more than a century ago. We should have learned something in a century, but we have been childishly unwilling to face reality.

It is certainly odd that Schea-Tal-Wir and his do-gooding fellows on their cosmonautical yacht should not have observed the earth closely enough to perceive that its only conceivable future is one in which nations and races must fight desperately and ruthlessly for survival on an overcrowded planet.

As I have said, Dr. Oberth, whom we must respect, presents the superlunary babble about what he frankly calls a "world parliament" with an air of high seriousness, but let's hope it's only his little joke.

THE TERRORISTS

Hillsdale College in Michigan is a small college that is making a laudable effort to remain independent of direct control by the Commissariat in Washington. It publishes each month a bulletin devoted to some topic of crucial importance and appropriately entitled *Imprimis*. The number for November 1988 is an article, "Terror: The War Against the West," by Ronald, Duke of Valderano. He is the eighteenth Duke and would doubtless be listed in the *Almanach de Gotha*, if that annual had not been forced to suspend publication in 1944.

The noble duke lists many of the well-known instances of terrorism in recent years and discusses the difficulty of combatting that form of covert warfare when it is practiced by organizations more adroit than "our" C.I.A. He does make one point that deserves notice and may be prophetic.

Terrorist methods include much more than acts of violence, and it is quite likely that the more progressive terrorists will resort more and more to bacteriological techniques. His Grace mentions (without precisely identifying) a group in France and West Germany that was surprised while engaged in manufacturing a culture of anthrax for general distribution. He also notes that the germs of anthrax that were used in an experiment on a small isle off the coast of Scotland in 1942 are still fully virulent after forty-six years. He does not mention that the experiment

was conducted on the orders of Winston Churchill, the stooge of the foul War Criminal in the White House, to determine the feasibility of using anthrax to please their Yiddish masters by exterminating the entire population of Germany with a maximum of suffering to Aryans. The noble duke tactfully refrains from mentioning matters of which American boobs must be kept ignorant.

Bacteriological terrorism will have great advantages. Unlike incendiary and explosive materials, including the neat little "plastic bomb," cultures of bacteria, such as the bacillus of anthrax, can be transported in ways that not even the most rigorous examination by customs officers or police could detect, and, what is more important, the use of an invisible agent of contagion and death would provoke terror far greater than mere violence could produce.

Since we are speaking of a lowering future and a method that no gang of terrorists has thus far employed, we must add that even bacteria have been made obsolete by modern technology. Some competent observers, notably Dr. John Seale in England and Dr. William C. Douglass in this country, have claimed that the virus that causes the African Plague ("AIDS") was manufactured in a laboratory and intentionally or accidentally released. (Cf. *Liberty Bell*, April 1988, pp. 6-7.) I believe that conclusion is controverted by the weight of the evidence now available concerning the first appearance and incidence of the dire disease, but it does seem certain that such a virus *could* have been manufactured in any one of a dozen or more known research institutes and an indeterminate number of secret laboratories in Soviet Russia and Israel and possibly elsewhere. So far as is known, it is at least theoretically possible now to produce a virus to meet almost any specifications and requirements, including varieties of virus that would be more racially specific than the African Plague.

The potentiality of such terrorism is unnerving.

* * *

His Grace of Valderano surveys contemporary terrorism, but the most significant part of his article is what he prudently does not mention, perhaps because he thinks it irrelevant—or irreverent. We hear of the Red Brigade in Italy, the Basques' terrorist gang in Spain, the Irish Republicans, et al. A small ship, evidently destined for the Irish Republicans and loaded with Russian missiles, bombs, and high-power machine guns, blundered into

the hands of the French, and we are treated to the conjecture that the weapons were a gift from the wicked Colonel Qaddafi of Libya, because the Irish are too poor to buy such luxuries. And finally we are told that the United States, "the leader of the free [!] world," is especially vulnerable to terrorism. But the rest is silence, for His Grace is too discreet to mention unmentionables. And he has his reasons, of course.

When the Jews burn down the offices of the Institute for Historical Review in California or dynamite the homes of American citizens who displease them, that isn't terrorism: it's just righteousness, because, of course, God's People have to discipline the stupid boobs whom Yahweh induced to surrender their country to his own darlings. When American war planes make a sneaking attack to destroy Colonel Qaddafi's home and capital city in Libya, that ain't terrorism: it's godliness, 'cause God's Race ordered old Ronnie to do it.

The really wicked terrorists are the people of Palestine, who perversely refuse to lie down and die after giving their country and their property to the rightful owners of the entire planet, thus putting the poor, persecuted Jews to the trouble of beating, blinding, and crippling the wicked Semites, and having to endure the painful frustration of not massacring all the Palestinians, just because some Neo-Nazis and vile "racists" among their American serfs might think it wrong for Jews to do God's Will.

* * *

For all practical purposes, terrorism, a covert kind of guerrilla warfare that secret insurrectionists carry on by means of stealthy murders, was invented by Jews in Palestine during the last century B.C. Although the inspiration was the barbarians' racial urge to kill civilized people, especially Aryans, almost all of the victims were Jews who were suspected of becoming civilized or were supporters of Jewish kings or high priests who were suspected of coöperation with civilized peoples.

The skulking assassins were called *sicarii* by the Romans from the short, curved daggers that were their characteristic weapon; they stalked their victim and slipped up behind him in a crowd, and they were so skilled in the use of their weapon that they usually inserted its slender blade through the back directly into the heart; their victim, sometimes unaware that he had received a lethal

wound, did not die for a minute or two, while the assassin was effacing himself by merging with the crowd.

The Terrorists called themselves KN'N in Aramaic (they probably knew no Hebrew), a term of which the pronunciation is shown by the fact that when the word was transliterated into Greek characters (ignoring the unreproduceable guttural sound of K) and supplied with Greek endings that showed membership in a sect, it became, in Greek letters which I here transliterate literatim, *Kananītēs* and *Kananaios*. Usually, however, the Aramaic word was translated by the Greek word *zēlōtēs*. All readers of the "New Testament" will remember that one of Jesus's apostles, a thug named Simon, was a Terrorist. For some account of the many atrocious crimes committed by the Zelotae around A.D. 68-69, see Josephus, *Bell. Jud.*, passim.¹

The world's most celebrated terrorists were, of course, the *Haššāšīn*, whose name, simplified to 'Assassins,' became a common noun in all the languages of Europe. They were Qarmatians (one of the many sects of Shi'ites) and, under the command of Hasan ibn-al-Šabbāḥ (the "Old Man of the Mountain") and his successors, they operated from 1090 until Alamūt was taken and destroyed by the Mongols in 1256. Unlike the Jewish terrorists, who sneaked up to kill when they could be sure of escaping unharmed, the Assassins had the courage and devotion of their faith and were reckless of their own safety. They assassinated openly and were commonly captured after the event and executed, dying with the assurance they would awaken in Paradise. (And, if there are immortal souls, as the religious would have it, you can't *prove* they were wrong about that.)

1. The textually best edition of Josephus is the one by H. St.J. Thackeray, Ralph Marcus, and L. H. Feldman in the Loeb Library (9 vols., London, 1926-1965), which will be kept in print and may be obtained in this country from the American agents, now the Harvard University Press. This edition is accompanied by a faithful English translation (which I have repeatedly checked), concise but accurate notes, and indices. I recommend it highly. — The stealthy assassins operated chiefly in cities and were recognized as Zelotae by their characteristic methods; in the countryside, they formed gangs that assembled, attacked and murdered travellers, and then dispersed, so they were usually called simply *lēistai* ('bandits') in Greek. (I apologize again for transliterating Greek letters for the convenience of the printer; in the transliteration I have no means of showing that *ēi* is a diphthong.) That word does not appear in the indices, so for crimes committed by the Terrorists in open country you will have to read through the text of Josephus.

While they flourished, the Assassins were the terror of the world. My favorite illustration of the fear they inspired is in the *Histoire de Saint Louis* of Jean de Joinville, who accompanied Louis IX on the Seventh Crusade. At one point on the way, the King stopped to hear mass and take communion in a local church. Sire Jean, noting that the officiating priest was a lean man with black hair and a swarthy complexion, became afraid that the priest was really a disguised Assassin, who would murder the King when he approached him with the paten. The Lord of Joinville seems to have placed himself at the King's side, ready with his sword, should the priest draw a poisoned dagger, but his suspicions proved groundless. The Sire de Joinville was a sober and prudent nobleman, not given to fancies and idle alarms, so the incident will give you the measure of the dread excited by the Assassins.

Gunpowder greatly simplified the problems of efficient assassinations, as is shown by the murder of Lord Darnley in Scotland and the almost successful plot to blow up the English Parliament which made Guy Fawkes famous and commemorated by a national holiday. Real large-scale terrorism, however, became feasible when explosives of much greater power and less bulk, nitroglycerine, dynamite, gelignite, etc., became available. During the last decades of the Nineteenth Century the new technique was used for sporadic bombings in Western Europe and North America by crackpots and degenerates, often incited by Jews who remained safely in the background, but the incidents were too infrequent and isolated to be called systematic terrorism. They seemed, indeed, to be merely feeble echoes of what was going on in Russia, where revolutionary terrorism was almost institutionalized after 1870 and reached a climax in the first decade of the present century.

The fundamental motive of such terrorism, often sicklied o'er by a pale cast of ideology, was frankly and bluntly stated by Nechayev: "Our task is terrible, total, universal, and merciless destruction." He was inspired, of course, by *Isaiah*, *Jeremiah*, and the narrative portions of the Jew-Book in which the race's nihilism appears in the frequent promises to make one or another country "a desolation forever."

In Russia, however, terrorism was a phenomenon peculiar to that country and could not be adequately described in less than a long essay. The Anarchists, Nihilists, Social Revolutionaries, and Bolsheviks (as it is proper to call the votaries of the Marxian cult

even before they took that name in 1901), were all Jews or incited by Jews, but their appalling success was made possible by conditions in Russia, including the putrefaction that naturally occurs in multi-racial societies, the corresponding corruption of government, and the morbid mentality that fascinates Christians when described by Dostoyevsky and the other "great" Russian novelists. Only in Russia, for example, would the widow of the Grand Duke Sergius have gone to converse amicably with the murderer who had just blown her husband into scraps of flesh, and have patiently listened to his ranting, presumably with a Christian impulse to "understand" him and possibly even with the masochistic self-abnegation of praying for his putative soul.

Double-agents are found everywhere, but they were especially abundant in Russia, including such specimens as a mongrel named Azev, who was both a trusted member of the Czars' Secret Police and the director of a particularly successful band of terrorists, and General Zaionchkovskii, who, after 1917, was both an agent of the Soviet Secret Police and the head of a Monarchist conspiracy to overthrow the Bolsheviks. These two are but examples. What is exceptional and remarkable in other countries seems to have been customary in Russia.

The utter and peculiarly Russian incompetence of Nicholas II is amply illustrated by the fact that the filthy but cunning animal named Rasputin became a favorite of the feeble-minded Empress and of "aristocratic" circles in St. Petersburg. The corrupt laxity of his government is shown by the fact that half-Tartar, half-Jewish monster, Ulyianov, alias Lenin, and the venomous Jew, Bronstein, alias Trotsky, were not expunged, but sentenced to comfortable exile in Siberia,² from which they easily escaped to enjoy the patronage of Jewish bankers in Switzerland and the United States.

Given these peculiar circumstances, the terrorists in Russia were equally strange and are perhaps incomprehensible to Western minds. If you have time to waste, you will find an attempt to "understand" a few leading specimens in terms of their professed "ideals" in Robert Payne's *The Terrorists* (New York,

2. Since Americans were taught to snivel over the terrible hardships of exile in Siberia, I will remark that the degenerate female who was Lenin's mistress and accompanied him to Siberia has left a record of her suffering, notably the fact that, given her violent temper, she was without a single servant for four whole days. I expect the housewives who read this article to be reduced to tears over the woman's plight.

Funk & Wagnalls, 1957), a book written from a standpoint that reminds one of Conrad's "Russian" novels (*The Secret Agent* and *Under Western Eyes*). Their more spectacular exploits, the murder of Czar Alexander II, of a Grand Duke, and of two Prime Ministers, are recorded in every history of Russia, but if there is an objective survey of their activities as a whole, I have not seen it. The important thing to remember is that most of their victims were members of the middle class, and one could almost describe their murders as wholesale. They killed about 1,400 Russians in 1906, and became more efficient in 1907, when they murdered more than 3,000. The one competent Prime Minister in this century, Stolypin, repressed the terrorists until they murdered him in 1911. Our "Liberals," with their instinct for destruction, moan over Stolypin's violation of the idealists' civil rights.

* * *

In the Western world, terrorism is a natural product of "democracy." So long as Europe was ruled by monarchs, wars (unless made religious wars by the competition of Christian sects) were fought for territorial gains by small professional armies under the command of more or less cultured noblemen, who naturally sought to minimize damage of property and hardship to the civilian population, since it was obviously to the interest of both sides to keep the disputed territory prosperous. It was not unusual for opposing commanders to stipulate that there was to be no cannon fire or attack in certain specified quarters to avoid damage to a city or valued edifices. On their part, the civilians were to remain neutral and not take up arms for either side.

All that changed with the coming of "democracy," which Colonel Hoffman Nickerson used to call *l'anthropophage* in recognition of the vast slaughter wrought by mass armies, raised by conscription and slaving with hate excited by propaganda, in wars which are evolving gradually to wars of annihilation. "Democratic" wars are wars between civilian populations, and as once civilized nations revert to barbarism under covert pressure from the Judaeo-Communist enemies of all of them, one technique of warfare is to use any opportunity to incite terrorism within the opposing nation or the territories it has occupied, using criminals and traitors to weaken the opponent from within.

During the Holy War of 1939-1945, the Jews' Anglo-American war machine *hired* virtually all the desperate criminals in France

to pose as the "Heroic French Resistance," with a leaven of idealistically stupid young French men and women recruited for the sake of appearances and to provide agents who were eminently dispensable and could on occasion be sacrificed while the professionals made their escape. The thugs planted bombs and dynamited trains, killing many innocent civilians, including women and children; they ambushed and murdered level-headed French patriots, mutilated French women, and made life dangerous for the whole population as well as both French and German soldiers. But that wasn't terrorism because the Germans and the French who welcomed or accepted the occupation were too wicked to revere God's People.

Similar methods are used by "democracies" to continue a war after a defeat or to harass overwhelmingly superior enemies. One remembers Churchill's organization of the English population for frantic terrorism in the event of a German occupation of the British Isles, and although that was really a ploy and propaganda device (cf. *Liberty Bell*, July 1988, p.3, n.1), no one objected on either moral or prudential grounds to the "democratic" device of continued and clandestine "resistance" in a Holy War.

The same toleration, of course, cannot be extended to the Palestinians and other Semites of the Near East, who are fighting, with their only available weapons, the colossal machine of Jewish dominion financed by American serfs.

* * * * *

It is only appropriate that the most successful, as well as the most brazen, campaign of terrorism in the modern world was the work of the race that invented it. The eminent murderers who are now the leaders of Israel attained distinction by dynamiting the King David Hotel to kill English men women and children, assassinating a British High Commissioner and Count Bernadotte (who had been sent as a mediator by the "United Nations"), treacherously trapping and killing British police and hanging up their bodies for public display, and perpetrating countless murders of Aryans and Semites who did not understand that the Yids' second invasion of Palestine, like the first, was authorized by Yahweh, the hypostatization of their race's eternal hatred of civilized mankind.

We almost regret that their well-laid plan to succeed where Guy Fawkes had failed and to blow up the British Parliament did

not succeed on the first attempt (the bomb failed to explode) and was then countermanded by Begin or whoever was giving the orders.

Holy Terror, as we must call it when God's Chosen Predators treacherously murder unsuspecting Aryans or Semites, is carried out surreptitiously, whenever others can be blamed for the crimes, but when that is not feasible, the Jews acknowledge their responsibility with proudly sanctimonious boasting. In 1943, for example, Yitzhak Shamir arrogantly proclaimed:

"Neither Jewish ethics nor Jewish tradition can disqualify terrorism as a means of combat. We are very far from having any normal qualms as far as our national war goes. We have before us the command of the Torah, whose morality surpasses that of any other body in the world: *Ye shall blot them out to the last man.*"

Noteworthy is the candid vaunt that what Jews consider the highest morality in the world authorizes and commands them to exterminate "to the last man" (or woman) everyone who gets in their way or tries to balk their greed, but Shamir made that boast for the express purpose of frightening the Palestinians and the British who were trying to keep order. He added explicitly:

"First and foremost terrorism is for us a part of the political battle being conducted under the present circumstances, and it has a great part to play: speaking in a clear voice to the whole world, as well as to our wretched [!] brethren outside this land, it proclaims our war against the occupier."

In other circumstances, of course, Shamir, the eminent murderer who came to the United States occasionally to pat his Ronnie on the head and order his American subjects to work harder for God's race, would not have proclaimed the law of the Torah. His race normally works covertly, surreptitiously, and in darkness, the better to bamboozle stupid Aryans.

As everyone now knows, in June 1967, when the Jews treacherously attacked the U.S.S. *Liberty*, they planned to sink it and kill all survivors, so that they could manufacture evidence that the wicked Egyptians had destroyed our naval vessel and their stooge in the White House could then declare war on the Egyptian victims of Jewish aggression. And in June 1981, when the Jews, using American planes and bombs, made a surprise attack on Baghdad, the capital of a nation with which they were officially at peace, and destroyed the reactor the French were building for Iraq, the Israeli Parliament censured Begin and his government

for negligence in not painting Iranian markings on the terrorist planes so that Iran would be blamed for the treacherous attack. Such, you must always remember, is the morality of God's People.

What we may expect in the future is the use of the atomic weapons the Jews began to manufacture in Israel before 1955, when their activity was known to American Military Intelligence (see Major Robert E. Williams' *The Ultimate World Order*, now available from Liberty Bell Publications, \$3.00 plus postage), although that fact was concealed from the American public until the American press was unable to suppress the disclosures of a Jewish defector which, complete with photographs, had been published in a British newspaper (see *Liberty Bell*, December 1986, pp. 16 ff.). In the meantime, of course, the Kikes in this country wailed over the awfulness of atomic warfare and sabotaged our own researches while inciting "demonstrations" by mobs of collegiate bums to "ban the bomb."

It is also known that Yahweh's Yids have been working for many years on methods of bacteriological and epidemical warfare in their laboratories in Israel, while yammering about "World Peace" to persuade their American serfs to destroy even what little preparation they have made for such "awful" warfare. It is quite likely that God's Race will soon use such weapons in their global terrorism, thus confirming the prophetic hints of the Duke of Valderano, which I reported above. But when they do, the Christian dogs will doubtless continue piously to lick their masters' bloody hands.

* * *

The current excitement over terrorism seems to have been inaugurated by an "investigative journalist" named Claire Sterling, whose book, *The Terror Network*, was published by Holt, Rinehart & Winston in 1981, and reprinted as a widely-sold paperback in the following year. Her "investigations" showed that the wave of terrorism, which began in 1968, was the work of the Soviet Union, which, she says, is the wicked enemy of godly Israel. And she went on to identify as the principal inciter and financier of terrorism everywhere, even in Ireland, the present ruler of Libya, Colonel Muammar al-Qaddafi, who, it seems, is virtually the incarnation of Satan.

The authoress tried her hand at a second book, *The Time of the Assassins* (same publisher, 1984), in which she, at great length,

solved the attempted assassination of the Pope to her own satisfaction, fixing the primary responsibility on the Soviets' international Communist apparatus. I have no means of verifying her disclosures, so I can only remark that she seems to have explored a mephitic swamp of clandestine conspiracies, and that at several points in her investigation she showed good judgement in her interpretation of the evidence she reports. And it is quite possible that the oddly unsuccessful attempt at assassination was an argument to persuade the Pontiff to become the instrument of Judaeo-Communist subversion that he now is.

It is her earlier book, with its detailed description of numerous terroristic outrages in Europe, that interests us. I suppose her reports of what happened are accurate enough; her account, at least, gives an impression of thorough preparation and documentation. It is her interpretation of those events that is important. Now I do not know whether she is Miss or Mrs. Sterling; I know nothing about her parentage, antecedents, or race;³ I do not know where she was educated or what she has done besides investigate and write two books; but I can tell you all that you need to know about her. She is proud of having attained the honor of meeting one of the "bravest and most incorruptible of men," Simon Wiesenthal, the great "Nazihunter,"⁴ who hunts down victims to provide at least excitement and publicity that will seem to make more plausible his race's great swindle, the Holohoax.

* * * * *

You can be sure, therefore, that if Claire found evidence of the work of Mossad or one of the other terrorist organizations of God's People, she regarded that work as holy, unobjectionable, and unmentionable. And above all, she would never remind the American dupes that they are primarily responsible for all the terrorism she does describe. It was the American people who inter-

3. There is a very small photograph of her in *Reader's Digest*, October 1984, p. 86; it explains why pictures of the writer did not appear on the jackets of her books, but is inconclusive as an indication of race. She holds up her hands in horror when she mentions "Nazis" and "Fascists" obiter, and she professes love for the dear "democracy" that keeps the Christianized Aryan sheep stultified while their Jewish shepherds herd and fleece them, but that is required of all journalists who do not want their names entered on the Jews' Black List and so find themselves both unemployed and shunned by right-thinking boobs.

4. *The Time of the Assassins*, pp. 104 f.

vened decisively and sacrificed their own lives and resources to blight Western civilization and to make the Soviet rabble the dominant power in the world today. They created the chaos that brought forth the terrorism that should please them as their handiwork.

Claire Sterling's indictment of Colonel Qaddafi is especially open to doubt, for he is particularly hated by Yahweh's brood. It is true that Hilaire du Berrier, in his privately circulated newsletter, February 1986, cited from *The Times* (London), 18 April 1972, a report that Qaddafi's mother was a Jewess, but that is probably just the Jews' usual technique of denigrating their enemies by attributing Jewish ancestry to them. According to Professor Bernard Lewis, *The Jews of Islam* (Princeton University Press, 1984), Libya, which in 1947 had a Jewish enclave that numbered 35,000, is now believed to have no Jews at all. Think of it! A country without Jewish parasites on its people! What an awful precedent that other nations might be tempted to imitate, in defiance of Yahweh's will!

I should therefore be more than sceptical about Miss/Mrs. Sterling's claims, if an English friend, who has connections that make him observe events in Ireland, had not told me that he thought it entirely possible that Colonel Qaddafi was either subsidizing the Irish terrorists or permitting Libya to be used as an entrepôt for the transshipment of Soviet weapons and munitions. By that interpretation, the Libyan ruler is helping the Palestinians resist Jewish terrorism in Palestine by the only means available to them; and if he is sponsoring the Irish Republicans and the Sandinistas in Nicaragua (the darlings of the Congress the Jews own in Washington!), he is fighting the enemies of his race by methods the Americans always approve when used by, or in the interests of, the Chosen People. But let us disregard all possible justification of his policy.

Let us assume that Colonel Qaddafi is ten times the terrorist that Claire says he is. Americans should be proud of him: he is their creation. Libya was an Italian colony, you remember, when Italy was ruled by that wicked man, Mussolini. You have probably seen the sickening pictures of his body and that of his mistress, hanging by their heels, after they were butchered by a mob of the most ferocious and evil animals on earth, who had been subsidized and equipped by the tax-paying dolts in the United States. If Colonel Qaddafi is indeed sponsoring terrorism everywhere and

doing it from sheer malice, it is most inconsistent of our "Liberal" jabberwockies to be yapping at him, instead of taking pride in their accomplishment. And if Americans are not pleased by their guilt, they should begin a return to sanity by facing the facts of what they have done before they, by the iron law of nature, suffer the terrible consequences of their hybris.

* * * * *

ADDENDUM. Since the foregoing was written, one of the largest of the Pan American jet planes was destroyed at an altitude of 31,000 feet by a violent internal explosion over the village of Lockerbie on the border of Scotland. The explosion was obviously caused by an extremely powerful bomb that had been planted in the plane by terrorists, evidently in keeping with a prediction made a fortnight before. A man claimed over the telephone that he represented the "Guardians of the Islamic Revolution," who had destroyed the plane in retaliation for the destruction of an Iranian plane by an American frigate in the Persian Gulf. No one seems to take his claim seriously. The significant news was reported from Washington by the representative of the *Wall Street Journal*, 23 December 1988, who intimated that old Ronnie was itching to order another sneaking terrorist raid on Libya before leaving office, although there was, of course, no slightest evidence that Libya was in any way involved in the destruction of the Pan American plane.

In the absence of concrete evidence, the most natural hypothesis is that the bomb was planted by the world's experts in terrorism, Mossad or some other arm of the world-conquering Jews, to stir up the boobs against the Semites of the Islamic states. It may be objected that among the passengers on the plane were quite a few of God's Masterpieces, including a ranking Sheeny from Ronnie's gang of pseudo-legal terrorists, whom the American serfs hire to find Aryan victims for sacrifice in Jerusalem. That fact does not impair the hypothesis. So many arrogant members of the Master Race are constantly flitting about the world, usually at the expense of their American subjects, that every major flight from Europe to the United States would have included a fair number of them, unless they had been warned in advance by the terrorists to cancel their reservations, and that would have exposed the operation so clearly that even Americans might have begun to think. Furthermore, Yahweh's Chosen seem

not to object to the sacrifice of even a large number of their own horde for the advantage of their strange termite-like race. They seem never to have taken exception to the efforts of their Zionist leaders to induce the Germans to kill many thousands of Jews during the recent war, so that it would not have been necessary to invent their preposterous Holohoax after the Fall of Germany.

TIMING THE FUTURE

Everyone who has read George Orwell's brilliant *1984* during the past lustrum has reflected that 1984 has come and gone and, although our probable future is no less dark, we have not yet reached the status that Orwell so vividly described. Moreover, it is unlikely that what he projected will be reproduced in detail. For one thing, although a "Memory Hole" will be requisite, if belief in the Jews' absurd Holohoax is to be made universal, it is now likely that books will be made obsolete and all information about the past will be stored in "data banks" accessible only by computers and, of course, have been carefully censored before being recorded. Orwell's predictions suffered from a drastic foreshortening in a perspective for which he did not allow.

In *America's Decline* I mentioned the belief of a close friend of mine who had been a ranking officer of both Military Intelligence and the Central Intelligence Agency and maintained close contacts with the small pro-American group within the latter. In 1960 he, and presumably his well-informed friends still on active duty, reasoned that since the United States had been made both militarily and spiritually unable to resist the Soviet Union, which it had virtually created, had always subsidized lavishly, and had fought a catastrophic war to make supreme in the world, it would be logical for Washington to call in Soviet troops and begin a mass liquidation of civilized and intelligent Americans, such as had been carried out with such success in Russia. He reasoned that therefore he and I and men like us would be thrown into lime pits by 1970.

I made a comparable blunder in 1959, when I reasoned that since Aryans are mammals and presumably were not inferior to wolves, bears, and other animals that by innate instinct defend their offspring until they are grown and able to fend for themselves, Americans would not tolerate the systematic debasement and demoralization of their children by forced association with niggers, mongrels, and degenerates. It followed, therefore, that the occupying power would have to resort to open terrorism to beat

down Aryan resistance, with or without the importation of Soviet troops, by wholesale massacres and imprisonment in American Gulags. I estimated accordingly that unless Americans took very prompt action in 1959-1961, the Reign of Terror would probably start by 1965. Obviously, I drastically overestimated the viability of the *boobus Americanus* as a mammalian species. Today, almost a quarter of a century later, the creatures are still permitted to make feeble protests in speaking and writing, provided there is no concerted effort at action inimical to our Masters.

We all need to learn to avoid loss of perspective and consequent foreshortening of the projections we make by extrapolation from the present to the imminent future. The condensation of events in histories that cover centuries, such as even the better textbooks, instill in us a false conception of the speed of historical changes. The French Revolution and the Judaeo-Bolshevik capture of the Russian Empire were catastrophes, but they did not take place overnight nor even in a single year. It is as a most instructive lesson in such matters that I particularly recommend here a book recently published by the Princeton University Press.¹ It is unique as an unretouched diary kept day by day during the first phase of the Russian catastrophe by an intelligent, perceptive, and well-educated man who was not an active participant on either side of the take-over, of which he described the quotidian events with an objectivity limited only by the information available to him.

THE DIARY

The diary covers the period from July 1917 to July 1922, when the manuscript passed out of the possession of the writer and was brought to the United States and put in a mass of unsorted miscellaneous papers in the Hoover Library in California, where it remained hidden until exhumed, translated, and edited by Professor Terence Emmons of Stanford University.

The writer, who was Professor of History in the University of Moscow and Director of the great Rumiantsev Museum and Library, was the great-great grandson of a Frenchman, Jean-

1. *Time of Troubles*, the Diary of Iurii Vladimirovich Got'e, translated, edited, and introduced by Terence Emmons. Princeton, New Jersey, 1988. In very succinct but admirably thorough annotation, which must have required prolonged and arduous research, the editor has identified every proper name in the diary, including many names of quite obscure individuals written incompletely or abbreviated.

Marie Dufayer Gautier, a young man of good family who had immigrated into Russia in 1794, attracted by the privileges Catherine the Great offered to attract French and German immigrants to help civilize her subjects. The immigrant translated his praenomen into 'Ivan' (the Russian form of 'John') and presumably learned some Russian, which would have been needed for contact with the uneducated populace, although French and German were the languages of the Court and good society. Some of his descendants married French women, but somewhere along the line there were marriages to Slavs, producing a mixed heredity for the historian.

He thought himself a Russian, a patriotic Russian, but when he became aware of innate mental and spiritual differences, he could also think of himself as a metic, even after so many generations in Russia.

When he wrote in a language using the Roman alphabet, he signed himself as 'Gautier.' In the Cyrillic alphabet, he wrote his name phonetically in characters which, when transliterated by a common system, are represented by *Got'e* (pronounced 'Gautier,' as in French). This is the form of the name that Professor Emmons, after some hesitation, adopted in the translation, but it seems to me barbarous, especially since that form, in the absence of diacritics, does not distinguish between the three letters of the Cyrillic alphabet that are all represented by E. I shall accordingly call the author Gautier, as he would himself, had he been writing in a European language.²

Gautier began his diary on the day on which the Jew, Kerensky, having wormed his way to the top of the Provisional Government, displaced Prince L'vov as the head of it.³ Being a

2. He and his close relatives spoke French with each other. When he wrote in French, he doubtless signed his name as Georges Gautier. He was a well-educated man, who knew, in addition to Greek and Latin, German, Italian, Swedish, English, Polish, Ukrainian, Serbo-Croatian, and probably Bohemian (Czech). If he had been writing in Latin, he would have signed himself Georgius Valtherius (the etymologically correct equivalent of Russian 'Iurii Got'e').

3. At the end of 1916, Nicholas II, instead of accepting defeat, as any intelligent monarch of the Sixteenth to Eighteenth Centuries would have done, and making peace with Germany, insisted on prolonging a hopeless resistance and even on taking command of the armies himself, leaving the government in St. Petersburg in the hands of the mad Czarina and therefore of the foul animal called Rasputin. Nicholas pursued this suicidal policy because he was under great pressure from the British, who, having paid the Jews' price with the Balfour Declaration, were

man of sober practical judgement, seasoned by his historical studies of Russia in the Seventeenth and Eighteenth Centuries, Gautier clearly perceived that, despite all the bletherskates of journalism and official propaganda, the ruin of Russia had been irredeemably consummated.

Gautier was determined to write objectively. In a dry, unemotional style he recorded, as concisely as he could, his own experiences and observations, news and rumors that he thought credible, and, on occasion, his opinion of events. The entries in his diary were made more sparingly in the later parts of it as he became aware of the danger of keeping a diary that it was difficult to hide so securely as to minimize the risk of discovery by the Bolsheviks' goon-squads in their continual raids on rooms occupied by persons suspected of intelligence.⁴ He seldom mentions his own emotions.

awaiting the promised horde of American simpletons, crazed with enthusiasm for a Holy War, who would reverse the military situation in Europe. Nicholas was also under pressure from the Jews in Russia, who were naturally intent on destroying Russia and ruining all of Europe so far as was possible. Forced to abdicate in March 1917, Nicholas was succeeded by a Provisional Government headed by Prince L'vov, a well-meaning but rather naïf nobleman who had worked for decades to promote local self-government in Russia. One of Gautier's friends aptly characterized the Prince as "a political deaf mute." Trying to enlist the widest possible support for his Provisional Government, Prince L'vov included in his cabinet Kerensky as a representative of the Social Revolutionary Party, a bizarre aggregation, possible only in Russia, of conspirators who had one wing that competed in elections while the other wing was engaged in terrorism. By clever manipulation of his colleagues, the wily Jew, admitted as a representative of a small minority party, undermined the inept Prince and cozened the other members, and in July became the master of the Provisional Government, which he then used to make all possible preparations for the open take-over by the Bolsheviks, after which he would skedaddle to Paris, where, in luxurious retirement, he would bleat endlessly about how pure his ideals had been.

4. Eventually he did not dare keep a sheet of paper in the corner of his apartment that was left to him, his wife, and child, after the Bolsheviks requisitioned it and moved in several bunches of human garbage. (The same high-minded promotion of equality is in store for Americans, since the requisition of housing is expressly mentioned in the famous Executive Orders that were issued in preparation for an open take-over whenever it is judged time to declare an "emergency" and teach the Aryan boobs the scope of Civil Rights.) In the huge Rumiantsev Museum, with whole rooms filled with uncatalogued books rescued from liquidated monasteries and similar institutions, there were many places in which

From chance remarks here and there, we perceive how deeply and devotedly Gautier loved his wife, but when she died of privations inflicted by the ruling enemies of mankind, he merely records factually how he bought a funeral for her in a church of the outlying town in which she died, found boards that could be made into a box to contain her corpse, and with the help of a friend hauled the box to Moscow and carted it by night across the city to the cemetery of a still existing monastery, where she could be buried decently and her grave could be marked in a happier time, if such ever came. You will have to infer his emotional suffering from the facts.

After the death of his beloved wife, Gautier would have tried to escape from Russia, had he been able to take with him their son, "a richly gifted boy with great and good instincts." He felt that he had "the responsibility of saving Volodia [his son] from the barbarity that has enveloped this land and threatens him. But how can this be done?" It couldn't. The boy evidently perished sometime after the last entry in the diary, but his fate is unknown.

THE RUIN OF RUSSIA

Gautier was coldly aloof from all political movements, but when one begins his diary, it is instructive to see how completely the judicious historian was misinformed about contemporary events, given the censorship of the press and the irresponsibility of the dissident factions, who had their own motives for concealing facts of which they may have learned. Gautier was bitterly hostile to Germany because he did not know that (1) Austria had been entirely right and justified in the demands she made of Serbia after the assassination of Archduke Francis at Sarajevo; (2) Germany did not mobilize her army until *after* Russia had ordered mobilization in obvious preparation for an attack on Austria. (Nicholas II must bear the gravamen of guilt for having launched Russia on a war that was as morally unjustified as it was militarily temerarious; it is true that he was deceived by his own ministers and advisers, who even intercepted a telegram from Kaiser Wilhelm II, but a monarch is responsible for the actions of the subordinates on whom he relies. Had Gautier known the facts, he could

the diary could be concealed from searchers. Eventually Gautier and his wife and child could no longer endure the filth and stench of what had been their apartment and moved to improvised quarters in the Museum.

have blamed Nicholas II and his Court even more severely than he did.)

Although Gautier identified the authors of Russia's ruin as being, on the one hand, Nicholas II and his corrupt Court, and, on the other, the Jews and the stupid intelligentsia, he seems not to have known that Kerensky was a Jew masquerading under a Russian name; that "Lenin" was a monster, half-Tartar, half-Jew; that practically every one of the hundred leading and ruling Bolsheviks was a Sheeny who had concealed his race under a Russian pseudonym; or that the Bolsheviks were really the subsidized agents of wealthy Jewish bankers in the United States, France, Germany, and Sweden. So far as one can tell from the diary, he had never even heard of the famous Protocols of the Elders of Zion, although the text, which had been published as a book in 1904 and had been circulated in periodicals earlier, would have given an historian material for careful and anxious reflection.

Eventually, Gautier learned that Austria had been justified in her demands because the Serbian government had promoted the assassination of the Archduke at Sarajevo. And although he continued to detest Germany, still thought she had embarked on world conquest, even blamed her for "dragging America into the war,"⁵ and more reasonably hated the Germans for having shipped Lenin and similar savages into Russia, by June 1918 he had come to wish and hope that Germany would be victorious in the European War.

Although Gautier in the earlier pages of his diary regards the Jews as being no more than an alien enclave, comparable to the Cossacks or the Poles, after he saw the Jewish directors of Bolshevism in action, he came to see more and more clearly why, for example, the Institute of Red Professors consisted entirely of Jews; why the Bolsheviks' triumph was "based on Jewish brains, Lettish riflemen, and Russian fools"; and why the Soviet government was entirely the work of "the inevitable Jews, who....predominate everywhere," the "Jew internationalists, people without a fatherland, without honor, without law." And he

5. Of course, nothing that Germany could have done would have prevented the Jews from delivering the American cattle they had promised Britain in return for the Balfour Declaration, authorizing their plans for a second invasion of Palestine. The President of the United States was a crack-pot whom they had trained for the job before putting him into it, and Americans were too stupid to put the jabberwocky in a strait-jacket when he began to rave about a "war to end wars" and similar lunacy.

finally perceived that Jews (as Maurice Samuel and others candidly admit or boast) can only destroy: "these creatures, who have only the form of human beings, cannot create anything."

In all fairness, however, Gautier recognized that the real gravamen of guilt fell, not on the authors of Bolshevism, but on the Russian people, who had through decades of decadence permitted the subversion of their country. They had tolerated and encouraged the superficially educated "intellectuals," who thought volubility a substitute for intelligence. In one passage he traces the beginning of the decay to Dmitri Pisarev, an extremely popular and influential writer of the 1860s, who exploited the increasing "democratization" of Russian education, that is, the socially deleterious thronging of the universities by youths from the lower classes who, through scholarships and the like, obtained university degrees while having few or no resources to support them afterwards; they were accompanied by malcontent women, who were accorded early in Czarist Russia an academic equality they attained only much later in more civilized countries and a sexual freedom that was a license for promiscuity, which their sex attained elsewhere even later.

That academic *Lumpenproletariat* of compulsive gabblers was tinder for inflammatory "intellectuals" who, in the name of a physical science they little understood, propagated utilitarianism, crass materialism, and the fantasies they called "critical realism" to destroy all culture and tradition, and to deride as obsolete the very institutions, such as the family, on which society depended for stability. They were, whether they intended it or not, nihilists intent only on destruction. "Pisarev and the generation of gorillas that followed him, who falsely imagined themselves to be the renovators of mankind," Gautier wrote, were "the most dangerous madmen in the entire human race," who had "mistaken the permanent acquisitions and invaluable achievements of human civilization for obsolete authorities" and so "transformed the reevaluation of values into an invasion of Huns or Batu."⁶ They were "savages who imagine themselves to be the reformers of

6. The name of Batu stands for the ferocious Mongol horde he led and commanded, which is sometimes called the Golden Horde. The Mongols invaded and occupied Russia in the Thirteenth Century and even invaded Germany and menaced all Europe. They dominated Russia until well into the Fifteenth Century, undoubtedly paralysed the country for two centuries, and permanently divided it from Europe by leaving behind them not only their barbarism but an enormous racial corruption of the already polyphyletic population of the territory called Russia. They are one

mankind." And since the stupid Russians, for the better part of a century, not only failed to cope with a manifest danger but even foolishly pampered its pretentiously "intellectual" agents, they were really responsible for their enslavement by the Bolshevik Jews and condignly suffered the consequences of their folly.

Gautier also had some perception that Russia, by the ethnic diversity of its population, was not a nation. It was like the United States today, which, as Professor Andrew Hacker in *The End of the American Era* observed, has destroyed itself: "What was once a nation has become simply an agglomeration of self-concerned individuals." And, as should now be obvious to Americans who have more than an animal's consciousness, in such a territory 'patriotism' becomes a word occasionally mouthed but without meaning. If anyone today were to speak seriously of *loving* the United States, he would merely evoke a titter and be thought an inept comedian, except, perhaps, among the least educated and most plebeian segment of what is left of the Aryan population. Such was the situation in Russia, where, as Gautier sadly observed, "Who, indeed, were the patriots in Rus?—a part of the idealistic landed gentry, and *métis*,⁷ such as I and a great many

of the principal reasons why Russia was a multiracial country, which, except for the fortunate absence of a mass of niggers, was similar to what Americans are making of their own. It would require pages to sketch the origins of the racial conglomerate in Russia, beginning with the earliest known inhabitants, the Cimmerians. For all practical purposes, Russian history begins with the Scandinavians who first entered the territory on their way to Constantinople, then established principalities to rule the hybrid population, and were known as the Rus, whence came the name 'Russia.' After the catastrophic Mongol invasion, which destroyed the Kingdom of Kiev and crushed Novgorod, receded, the principality of Moscow became dominant, producing Peter the Great. When the almost immeasurable superiority of Europe was recognized, the Germanic part of the population, left by the conquests of the Teutonic and Livonian Knights, was greatly augmented by French and German immigrants, invited by the Czarist government, especially under Catherine the Great.

7. Gautier is using the French word in its etymological, not its current, meaning. He means inhabitants of Russia who have a large part of European (German or French) ancestry. He designated Russia by the word 'Rus' (cf. note 6 supra) to call to mind the Scandinavian origin of the territory's first historical government. Some Scandinavian genes probably persisted in part of the nobility and landed gentry to which he refers.

like me. A part of the old nobility loved Russia and died for her in this war; and the *métis* loved her, too; as a matter of fact, love of the motherland in the middle strata, in the middling intelligentsia, was usually inversely proportional to the quantity of Russian blood. But after all, this handful of people was insufficient to save the country from the ruin desired by the full-blooded Russian intelligentsia." The Russians as a whole, especially after the two centuries of Mongol dominion, were a hybrid people, partly, perhaps even largely, Oriental,⁸ and the very fact that the Bolsheviks had been able to take over, seemed to Gautier a proof that "Russia....is nothing more than Judified Asia."

It was thus only after three years of observation that Gautier reached a fair estimate of the Jews and even then he did not fully perceive the extent of their conspiratorial and covert manipulation of their stultified victims. He summarized the ruin of Russia thus: "All the Russians have suffered failure: the tsarist regime went down the drain and everyone in it * * *⁹; the ruling bureaucracy, because it was unable to organize a palace coup¹⁰; the Kadetoids

8. The Mongols' attitude was much like that of Jews toward Aryan females today; they had fun with the native women, actually or virtually slaves, but left their bastards behind them when they withdrew from Russia. These were absorbed into the population; I know of no reliable estimate of the proportion of Mongol blood in the Russians of later times. Christianity, of course, had its usual deadly effect in making individuals ignore racial realities, and it should be remembered that Russia always swarmed with Jews, who were not identified as such if they took the trouble to become Marranos; they doubtless contributed to the racial amalgam.

9. Some words are missing in the manuscript, doubtless a clause beginning with "because." Elsewhere Gautier indicts Nicholas II for having tolerated "the Rasputins," army generals who were traitors and acted as spies for Russia's enemies, a passel of smart-aleck "intellectual writers" who championed heterosexual promiscuity and homosexual perversion in their "best-selling" books, and, above all, "the criminally stupid and base moderate socialists." The last item reflects Gautier's awareness of the dangers of sciolistic schemes of social reform, which blind featherweight minds to reality. Late in 1919 he encountered on a train an "activist" university student who was remarkably similar to his American counterparts. He was loudly assuring everyone that everything would be wonderful under Bolshevik rule, and Gautier recognized him as "a typical socialistic youth from among the Russian intelligentsia: a superficial, stupid, ignorant neophyte of the new religion of socialism."

10. Elsewhere Gautier remarks on the speed and facility with which bureaucrats in the service of the monarchy converted themselves into

and the Kadets¹¹ in the form of [Prince] L'vov and [Professor] Miliukov, because they were unable to organize the revolution and direct it; the Social Revolutionary Party, in the form of Karenskii, because they fraternized with the bolsheviks¹²; the bolsheviks, because they destroyed and besmirched everything that remained at the time of their seizure of power; the entire people, because it was able only to destroy at the incitement of firebrands, and then was capable only of silence when it was being fleeced and compelled to fight for the Jews."

Gautier, furthermore, eventually perceived that the Bolsheviks were not merely a Russian disaster, but the manifestation of an international conspiracy to destroy Western civilization. He thus perceived the folly, the actual treason, of the British and American "leaders" when they began to "negotiate" with the Soviets. "When will they understand in the West," he asked, "that however rotten the seedbed of bolshevism may be, it is still dangerous for Europe?

bureaucrats in the service of the Communists. In all societies the professional bureaucrats are, with rare exceptions, devoid of principles; like hit-men, they work for whoever pays them.

11. The Kadets (the name comes from the letters, K.D., which were the abbreviation of the Russian words meaning "Constitutional Democratic Party") were essentially what we would call "Liberal moderates." Organized in 1905, they, by skillful log-rolling worthy of the "Democratic" and "Republican" gangs in this country, obtained a majority in the Duma in the first election held thereafter. They championed "passive resistance" to Imperial decrees, pacifism (they tried to propagandize the army for "world peace"), and "rights" for peasants and workers; they could be compared to the "Fabian Socialists" of our recent past. The more intelligent ones tried to foster local self-government, but some of them stupidly resented the Imperial regulation that put the councils under the chairmanship of the local landlords, usually the only literates in the community. The "Kadetoids" are, of course, comparable "Liberals" who were not members of the Party.

12. Elsewhere Gautier perceives that Kerensky was a double agent who got the confidence of the Russian opponents of the Bolsheviks and then betrayed them. — The translator follows Gautier in not capitalizing 'bolshevik.' Gautier presumably intended thus to emphasize the meaning of the Russian word, 'the majority' (originally, the majority of the Social Revolutionary Party as True Believers in the Revelations of Mordecai, alias Karl Marx). He was, of course, aware of the shabby hypocrisy of "majority rule," which always is rule by the thugs who herd the proletarians. He quotes Taine's aphorism: "Le suffrage universel est un chancre toujours coulant" (i.e., is a continually suppurating lesion).

The lice-infested bedlam, as Churchill called the RSFSR [Soviet Union] the other day,¹³ remains a bedlam, full of shameless liars who are prepared to swindle all and sundry, lie right and left, and set themselves the task of undermining the European states wherever they can." He thought Russia had become the center of Jewish power: "all the Jews and communists from the entire world will gather here." And from Russia as a base, the anti-humans would covertly attack and destroy the civilized nations that so stupidly imagined they could "negotiate" with international vermin.

The diary especially illuminates one crucial episode, now almost forgotten, that intelligent Americans should ponder and regret. In 1921 the total disorganization of the Russian economy, the disaffection of the peasants who had not yet been deprived of their land,¹⁴ and the failure of crops in the region of the Volga produced an acute famine in the land that under the Czars had been the largest exporter of wheat in the world. The populace was menaced with actual starvation. The enemies of mankind used the Russian Patriarch (whom they intended to liquidate later) to appeal to Christians throughout the world to send supplies to relieve the acute famine the anti-humans had brought on the country they had seized. The Americans, always prone to do-gooding, responded with the American Relief Administration headed by

13. Professor Emmons could not locate the statement by Churchill, which could have been made to some reporter for a European newspaper. The date of Gautier's entry (18 June 1920) is not far from that of Churchill's famous article on Bolshevism in the *Illustrated Sunday Herald* (London), 8 February 1920, in which he identified the Jews as the promoters of a "world-wide conspiracy for the overthrow of civilization and for the reconstitution of society on the basis of arrested development, of envious malevolence, and impossible equality." Knowing this, Churchill, if not totally devoid of self-respect, must have felt profoundly humiliated after he became financially dependent on the Jews and virtually their employee, especially when he ruined Great Britain and destroyed the British Empire to save the Soviet and please world Jewry.

14. The Russian peasants, although uncouth and ignorant, were far more intelligent than the Russian "intellectuals." At this time, as Gautier notes, Bolshevik agitators and propagandists could not operate openly in the villages, where they would have been beaten up or killed as soon as they identified themselves.

Herbert Hoover,¹⁵ which was soon feeding more than *ten million* people every day for almost two years. That, and that alone, kept the Judaeo-Communist vermin in power; it was the first of the many occasions on which the stupid Americans, who always said they disapproved of Bolshevism, rescued the Soviets from the consequences of their own foulness. Even as early as 1921, the United States had become the chief support of the Communist Conspiracy against it and all of the civilized world.

Aryans have a racial peculiarity and weakness that makes them pity the unfortunate, whoever they may be, and leads them to impulsive generosity, and we may approve their exercise of what we consider a virtue, but surely it was a fantastic deficiency in common sense which permitted them to deliver what was a mountain of free food without stipulating that it was to be unloaded on docks decorated with gibbets bearing at least a hundred or two hundred of the 388 leading Bolshevik criminals who had been repeatedly identified by Dutch and British observers and indeed by the Soviets' own publications. We may be sure that the mighty Jews in the United States, who, with their fellow tribesmen in Europe, had financed the Judaeo-Communist capture of Russia, exerted themselves to prevent the Americans from showing that modicum of intelligence, but, so far as I know, no study has been made to trace the hidden channels through which they exerted that baneful pressure on the American public.

Whenever you think of our present plight, remember the disastrous results of blind generosity in 1921, which may be said to have prepared and caused all the horrors of subsequent history.

15. Eustace Mullins, who has made an intensive study of the financial background of our calamities, believes that Herbert Hoover, who was the president of one of the Rothschilds' corporations, was always, though perhaps without fully realizing it, an agent of the Rothschilds. That, more than his Quakery, would explain his zeal in saving Communism in Russia; he can scarcely have failed to know what he was doing. A friend of mine, who was acquainted with Mr. Hoover and visited him several times in his retirement in the Waldorf-Astoria, had the impression, based largely on what Hoover did not say, that Hoover regretted his socialism and the political blunders that had opened the way for the election of the foul organism called Roosevelt, which he naturally abominated. It would be interesting to know whether he ever reconsidered his action in the Relief Administration.

THE SLOW EROSION OF HUMANITY

I particularly recommend a reading of this book, not for the light it casts on the calamity that befell Russia or on the nature of the enemies of mankind, but for what it alone can give you, a perception of the comparatively slow but inexorable progress of national disaster, and thus prepare you for what may lie ahead of us.

Reading Gautier's diary, you will vicariously experience day by day the progress of the prolonged catastrophe, which had not yet reached its acme when the diary was given to a member of the Hoover relief agency, who was able to take it out of Russia. (The real terror began only after the American boobs had saved the Bolsheviks for the first of many times.) You see and marvel at the amazing docility with which the Russian bourgeoisie accepted each stage of the progressive debasement and suffering that was forced upon them. Their homes were at first opened to one family of the "homeless," and then to more, until they became stinking slums unfit for human life. Their wives, often gently bred and in delicate health, were conscripted for such work as shoveling snow in the streets, in keeping with the Bolshevik doctrine of sexual equality, which is being so loudly promoted in this country by the shrieking haridans of "Equal Rights." But the bovine bourgeois and bourgeois told themselves that things could not be so bad as they seemed, and, as their situation progressively worsened, they hoped that it would somehow become better.

It is true that there were times when they could rationally hope. The Bolsheviks, when they hurriedly moved their capital from St. Petersburg to Moscow, believed that the small Anglo-American expeditionary detachment at Archangel could capture St. Petersburg, and it is quite likely it could have done so—certainly when the White armies were victoriously moving northward from the Ukraine. Instead, the Anglo-Americans remained inactive and were soon withdrawn by governments which were headed by a wily intriguer named Lloyd George, who in a sound nation would have been digging coal in Wales, and a shyster named Wilson, who was forever jabbering about his "Fourteen Points," which made experienced European politicians regard him as a dangerous madman. If the two did not themselves actively sympathize with the Bolshevik enemies of mankind, both were subject to pressure and direction from the Jews who had attained great financial and political power in both countries.

The civilized population of Moscow felt a justified optimism as the White army under General Denikin liberated most of the Ukraine and by successive victories moved northward, authorizing a hope and even expectation that Russia would be cleansed of her international vermin. Then the tide turned and Denikin had to retreat. Gautier blamed the British: "Perfidious Albion is playing the role of mediator in the liquidation of Denikin," but he also recognized as a prime cause, "stupidity, incompetence, and quarrels," and the treason of experienced Czarist generals, such as Brusilov, who accepted bribes to put both their military competence and their prestige at the service of the Bolsheviks, feigning a "patriotism" that imposed on simple-minded Russians and made them identify the Bolshevik régime with Russia (the technique that was later used so effectively by Stalin).

It is true that the White armies in both the Ukraine and Siberia were sabotaged by the Western nations (Britain, France, and the United States) who promised them support that was then withheld, and may have intrigued to tamper with loyalties, but it would require a prolonged and coldly objective study of the many memoirs of persons who played an important part in the White effort, of the records left by Western observers, and of official documents to determine or even estimate the relative weight of the many causes of failure. And it might be almost impossible to ascertain the truth about some crucial factors, e.g., why the Cosacks so stupidly deserted Denikin on the eve of what might have been a decisive victory.

When Denikin began to retreat, Gautier foresaw his eventual defeat, but the unfortunate Moscovites continued to hope for weeks and months and even years that the Whites might again take the offensive. After the stupid and subverted Western powers began to "negotiate" with the Bolsheviks, instead of rationally treating the enemies of civilization as outlaws, to be destroyed without quarter wherever found, Gautier had prescience of the end, but it was not until late 1920, after Admiral Kolchak had been betrayed in Siberia and General Wrangel and the scanty remnants of the White army had to evacuate the Crimea, that he recognized finally that the "devils in human form" had permanently established themselves in power and that "International hooliganism under the name of communism will reign over the stupid, barbaric Russian people. And that will be its grave, dug by the Russian intelligentsia."

You will have to read the diary to feel the comparatively slow movement of time, the agonizing lentor of five long years of gradual but irreversible descent into a Hell in which "existence is not even living, but some kind of posthumous pale reflection of former life." And remember, when the diary ends, the worst had not yet come.

And finally, Americans should meditate a more general application of the unfortunate diarist's conclusion: "This country, in one form or another, is doomed to enslavement by foreigners [i.e., Jews]. And there is no point in cursing anyone: a people that has ruined itself has no right to demand anyone's help or sympathy." □

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the rôles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send \$14.50 for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) including \$2.50 for postage and handling.

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980—except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send \$9.50 (which includes \$1.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

IN MEMORIAM

PETER H. PEEL, Ph.D.

by
David McCalden

Tragedy struck the local Revisionist community on 11 October 1988, with the sudden death of my good friend Dr. Peter H. Peel. He was changing planes at St. Louis airport, on the first leg of a political tour of the mid-west, when he suffered a sudden heart-attack and died on the spot. His distraught widow Judy had the unenviable task of having his body shipped back to California, for a private funeral service.

Peter was about 65 years old. He was raised in the town of Windsor, just to the west of London. During the 1930s he joined the British Union of Fascists, led by Sir Oswald Mosley, which led him to visit National Socialist Germany, where he was much impressed.

At the end of the war, he married an American lady whom he had met in London and emigrated to Los Angeles, where he began a Hollywood movie career and appeared in a large number of films. However, word of his political views began to spread among the powers that be, and he was placed on a blacklist. His last film was made in the late 1970s.

With the forcible termination of his acting career, Peter determined to start afresh and enrolled as an adult student at the University of Southern California. Eventually, he graduated with a Ph.D. in History and began teaching. Inevitably, his honesty was again his undoing. After he placed a modest Revisionist pamphlet, *Dealing in Hate*, on his students' recommended reading list, his services were quickly discontinued by the college authorities without so much as a hearing.

In the meantime, Peter's health began to deteriorate; however, he appeared to be improving, when he was suddenly struck down so far from home.

Peter Peel's remains were interred at Valhalla Cemetery in Burbank, California at a private family ceremony. His widow Judy and son Alan are planning a more "political" memorial service for Peter on 28 January 1989.

Peter Peel will be missed, but always remembered well, by the Revisionist community. We extend our heartfelt condolences to his surviving family.

THE TWO MESSIAHS

by
Nicholas Carter

"The Bible is the most historically accurate document handed down by man."

"Faith has to be founded upon fact."

"Christianity is a faith based upon history."

Spoken in the context of modern times by leading Christian theologians—and belonging to the realm of faith rather than fact—these comments are indicative of the enormous gap that exists between historical truth and what is known as gospel truth.

There is nothing simplistic about history. The deeper we probe into the past, the more difficult it becomes. Much of what we call recorded history consists of opinions or speculations about facts, rather than clearly acceptable facts. In particular, too little is known about the origins of Christianity. To reconstruct the theological development of the major religion of the Western world, the historical scholar must assemble and weigh material from every available source in order to obtain a reasonable idea of what really happened. Only those people who are blinded by faith are able to find easy answers for troublesome questions.

Nevertheless, the origins of Christianity and the development of the Bible are among the most intriguing of studies, by reason of the fact—and it is indeed *fact*—that the Christian faith is the world's most pervasive theological aberration. The fateful attempt to integrate two vastly different world views, the Semitic and the European, the Jewish and the Greek—whose institutional waters, regardless of any and all attempts to blend them, are still perfectly recognizable as they flow side by side in the same bed—produced a kingdom of deception, a perverse realm, in which spiritual defamation and falsehood are rules rather than exceptions.

The most obvious and the most culpable attempt to blend the old wine of Judaism with the new wine of Christianity involves the Christianization of the Israelite-conceived Messiah. In order to provide a prophetic warrant for their savior-god, the Christians appropriated the historically-defined Messiah of the Israelites and transformed him into the divine head of a Gentile mystery cult that offered easy salvation to

the believer regardless of his station in life.

As originally described by the Israelites, the Old Testament Messiah begins with the seed of Jesse (*Isaiah* 11:1), the seed of mortal man. He is to descend from Jesse via the lineage of King David, the son of Jesse. He will occupy David's throne; but he will be a far more significant king. He is not meant to be an angel of Yahweh; nor is he meant to be a son, or a spirit of Yahweh. To the Israelites, there was only ONE Jewish god—one creator, sustainer and supreme governor of the world; one essential, eternal and immutable Being, who made the Jews his *only* people, the guardians of his truth.

The mission of the Coming One is to restore faith in Israel and to vindicate the racial and religious distinctiveness of Israel; to punish or overthrow the foes of Israel; to save the righteous and punish the wicked among the Jews; and to see that all gentiles—described by the prophet Ezra as "being like unto spittle"—submit to Jewish rule.

Everything written about their Messiah by the Israelites clearly indicates that his existence must be accounted for on *natural* grounds, without divine intervention.

Everything written about the Christian Messiah clearly conveys that he is *both* divine and human.

The genealogy of Jesus the Christ is defined by the Logos Christology: Almighty God plants the divine seed in an acceptably pure earthly female. His son, a pre-existent God, is then born—the word made flesh—not of an earthly father, but of an earthly woman only. The virgin birth, the predictions about his coming, and the miracles that he supposedly performed, are all used to prove that he is the image of the invisible God; that he is the result of God reproducing himself; and that he is the ever-living one called JHVH, the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.

Most significant of all, he is to be a divine sacrifice for the benefit of humanity—a substitutionary atonement, as it were—removing the sins of the world by God's gift of pain, proving God's love through suffering.

It should be obvious to any objective observer that the two Messiahs are mutually exclusive—worlds apart. And yet, from the time of Paul—who learned from the Essenes the art of transforming old gospel messages into new gospel "truths"—the Christians, with profound ignorance, or supreme arrogance, have persisted in claiming that the Messianism of the Old Testament is *not* exclusively Jewish, and that it reaches beyond the Jews and embraces the Christ of the Gentiles. This untenable conclusion is totally contrary to the exclusive

notions of Judaism, as any honest scholar must admit.

How has it been possible for the Christians to justify their claims?

Apart from mistakes in translations, that portion of the Christian Bible known as the Old Testament has been corrupted—i.e., Christianized—by means of hyperbolized interpretation and spurious restructuring. Nearly 200 years ago, the “higher critics” (those scholars whose investigations of the origins of the faith were not confined to the Bible) were noting that there was a much greater presentiment of Christianity in the European and English versions of the Bible than in the Greek translations. Obviously, the corrupting process wasn’t a *some* time thing. It began with Paul; and it increased in scope over hundreds of years to follow.

There are countless examples of Christian-corrupted passages in the Bible; but only a few of them can be cited here.

As used throughout the Old Testament, the words “Lord” and “God” fall far short of representing the true meaning of the sacred name of the one divine Being worshiped by the Israelites. The plural of Eloah is Elohim. Used sparingly in the Jewish Scriptures, Elohim could refer to the gods of the Gentiles, or to biblical heroes and mighty men. The attempts to find the Christian Trinity of Godhead Persons in the word Elohim are pathetically inept.

Since well before the time of Moses, the name used to identify the one God who ruled the Kingdom of Israel was never utilized to describe, or to address, Priest Kings, multiple deities, or savior-god pretenders. The *Angel-Jehovah* who appears as “God manifested in the flesh,” is a Christian forgery—and a prime example of the kind of informal usage of a sacred name that would have been impossible for the Israelites, who abstained from pronouncing or writing the name Yahweh for fear of its irreverent use. “Jehovah”—invented by, and added to the Old Testament by Christians—was never an acknowledged name for Yahweh. “Yah,” a Kenite tribal god, was adopted by the Israelites before they developed a faith that transcended the ancient limitations of pre-historic religion. Hence, Yahweh.

A statement made to the Israelites by Moses—“God will raise up for you a prophet from your brethren...”—was probably among the first of the Jewish scriptures to be staked out by the New Messianists who were being led by Paul (Saul of Tarsus). Moses was referring to the Messiah of the Israelites who, as a man born of man, would logically be one of the “brethren” of patriarchal Israel. But no, admonished the Christians. The passage predicted the coming of the *Christian* Messiah—the *one* Messiah who was to rule over *both* Jews

One surviving rendition of *The Septuagint*, 72 versions of the Jewish Scriptures written by Greek-speaking rabbis in the 3rd century B.C., appeared “around the beginning of the Christian era,” according to some scholars. It is more likely that it was *discovered* by Paul and his Hellenized Jewish compatriots who recognized it as a prime source of material for *their* version of the Bible. By the time Christianity became a state-sanctioned religion in the 5th century, the Church had adopted the Septuagint as its own—with, by that time, all of the available copies having been corrupted. In particular, the word “virgin” had been substituted for the words “young woman” in a passage in *Isaiah* 7:14. That practice angered the Judeans. Their sacred writings were being violated by heathen Jews and Gentiles who were “whoring” after a new Messiah. As early as the 2nd century, the Jews were regularly protesting to Greek Christians about the falsified passages of their Scriptures; and by the 4th century, even St. Jerome candidly admitted that the complaints about that monument to Christian presumptuousness, the substitution of the word *Bethulah* (virgin) for *Almah* (young woman) were well-founded.

Christian overbearance is particularly in evidence in the manner in which the Scriptures of the Israelites were construed in order to make Jewish perceptions fit Christian emotions. In the Christianized version of the Old Testament, Yahweh appears to be referring to the Davidic Messiah—the “rod” of David’s “strength”—as “my Lord” (Psalm 110:1-2). This passage was altered for the purpose of giving credence to the claim that the Messiah could not be merely human. Because the Davidic Messiah was to be greater than King David of Israel, he could not be merely human. Because the great King was to rule over all other kings and nations (Psalm 72:11), and rule forever (Psalm 72:17), he could not be merely human. Because Daniel dreams of a “son of man” coming with the clouds of heaven—“a divinely invested bearer of the Kingdom that descends from above”—that “son of man” could not be merely human.

First, Daniel dreams his visions in the material provided by mythology and allegory. Awaiting the Coming One with both anxiety and impatience, he eventually sees his hero emerging from heaven in his dreams. There is nothing unusual about that. People often dream of their heroes in larger-than-life scenarios. Second, there is nothing out of theological proportion about Israel worshiping a man born of man who is the spirit-guided “servant” of Yahweh. *Isaiah* 11:2 describes that spirit as “resting upon” the Jewish Messiah, along with the spirit of wisdom and understanding, of counsel and might, of knowledge, and

of the fear of Yahweh—every necessary quality, it would appear, to enable him to accomplish his mission. As a son of Adam, the Davidic Messiah would be a “son of man” with his lineage descending all the way from Adam to David, and beyond. To the Israelites, the term “son” implied only descent or succession. Since Adam was the “Man” created by Yahweh to be the pattern and source of the human race, “son of man” could always be used to refer to *any* son of Adam. Once again, it should be obvious to the objective scholar that the description has no connection with the supernatural Christian Messiah.

One of the more adverse Christian deceptions can be found in II Samuel 7:13-14: The Holy One informs David that the Messiah will follow in the line of his (David’s) seed and that he, Yahweh, will be the *father* of the Coming One. No Israelite could have written that passage. Only in the Gentile mystery cults was it believed that the second God was the son of the Great God. With the assimilation of a Jewish rabbi to the savior-gods of Asia, the New Messianism of Paul and his disciples evolved into a Gentile religion.

A further attempt to match up the two Messiahs is found in an obviously counterfeited chapter (53) of *Isaiah*. The Coming One is described as being “wounded” and “bruised” for the transgressions of Israel. By having to share “his grave” with the wicked and “his death” with the rich, he is condemned to the totally degrading immolation of a Gentile savior-god; and thus the soul of the *just* is sacrificed for the *unjust*—a religious ritual alien to Jewish thinking, but common among Gentiles.

Within the pagan religions of the Hellenistic Orient, it was commonplace for the savior-gods to be mocked and scourged. A crown of thorns was placed upon the brow of Mithra to symbolize his degradation and suffering. Krishna became a deity in human form via a virgin birth. He descended into Hell; he was crucified; the sun darkened at his death; and he arose from the grave. The worshipers of Mithra and Osiris created a mystic union with their deities by consuming the divine flesh and blood at “Last Supper” ceremonies. The Christian Eucharist has exactly the same significance. And so on...

Christian claims to the effect that the Davidic Messiah could be abused, degraded—and even be reduced to a bloodstained sacrifice for the sins of Israel—are absurd beyond the meaning of language to properly describe them. Who on earth would be powerful enough to “bruise” and “degrade” a Messiah with the spirit of Yahweh upon him? And why *should* he be degraded? That would interfere with his mission. And why should he have to die? To complete his mission, he

would have to return. And why should he be a scapegoat for the sins of others? His mission was to *punish* the bad, for whom there would be no salvation, and to *reward* those who deserved salvation. And when was he supposed to rule for 1000 years or more if first he had to die? And how could he be the “Servant of Kings” when he was to be, first and foremost, the far more significant “Servant of Yahweh”? In *Isaiah* 42:1, Yahweh speaks of the Davidic Messiah as follows: “Behold my servant...I have put my spirit upon him...”

Within the Christian religion, however, a deified Messiah was abused, degraded, and murdered. After resurrection from the grave and ascension to Heaven, he was supposed to return as soon as possible. Since he did not immediately return—as *was promised*—the entire Christian faith was suddenly taken hostage by that *promise*. Ergo, Jewish Holy Writ had to be theologically Christianized for the purpose of providing a foundation in the obvious for the death, resurrection, and promised return of the new savior-god.

Imagine telling the Jewish people that the very words they used to describe their god, their Messiah, and their faith, could not be taken seriously until they were first cleansed of obfuscation by exegetical Christians!

What can be said about this incredible record of duplicity? What are we to think of an end that has been achieved by such *unholy* means?

Tragically, the Christians are guilty of committing the moral crime of corrupting the sacred writings of another people. They have committed an even greater moral crime by contributing to the corrupting of the minds of all those people over the centuries who have been taught to believe that the Old Testament provides logical and unquestionable prophecies proving that Jesus of Nazareth is the one true biblical Messiah. *This is a record that even Satan could be proud of.*

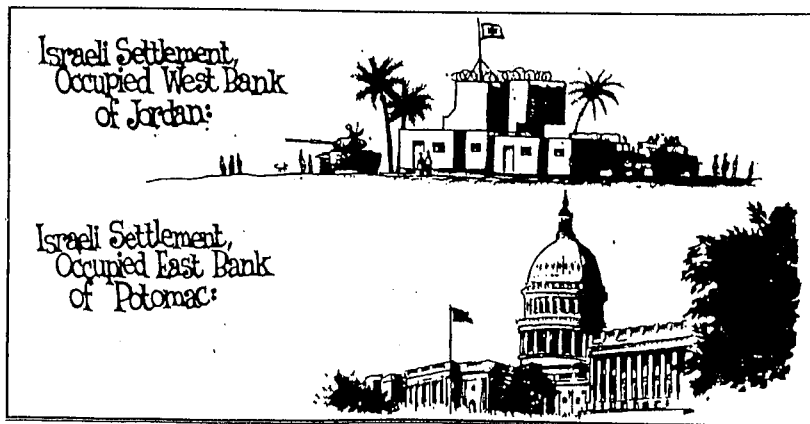
Saul of Tarsus, who took the Gentile name of Paul, was a knowledgeable, Hellenized Jew. He was intimately acquainted with Judaism. He was familiar with the rites of Mithra and Dionysus as they were performed in Tarsus. He was a Greek by training and taste. He was aware of the fact that there was no place within most of the religions of the time for the large number of people who composed the lower classes. Among the Judeans, for instance, only the ritual-intensive aristocrats had holiness. Out of this broad knowledge of that chaotic world came the desire to found a new and more universal religion, in which Jewish ideas would be fused with Greek speculation. By mixing the oil of Oriental Semitism with the waters of Western in-

dividualism, he hoped to bring primitive Israel into the limelight of the imposing civilizations of Greece and Rome.

As a result of the New Messianism begun by Paul, John the Baptist and other Hellenized Jews, and amplified by Augustine in league with a coterie of devout Platonists, a blend of Jewish apocalypticism and neo-Platonism spread to the Gentile world, took hold, and produced an anti-mind, anti-body nightmare known as the Middle Ages, that lasted for 1100 years. But Western man is basically Aristotelian rather than Platonist; and when mysticism as a philosophical force failed to survive the Middle Ages, he cast off his chains and began to think, plan, and create, in an explosion of innovation and productivity that brought us into the 20th Century with the highest living standards and the greatest scientific achievements ever known.

Today, Christianity is a disintegrating religion. Over the centuries, the faith has divided into an enormous number of diverse sects and fanatical cults; and the strong winds of mutation are now indicating that more may change within the next 100 years than in the past 1000. Sadly, millions of good, decent people still believe in the primitive superstitions of the Christian faith—all of which should be purged from the creed if it is ever to be allowed to ascend to a plane of metaphysical speculation worthy of thinking human beings. Jesus could be—and should be—perceived as an ethical prophet, a moral deliverer, like Buddha, Confucius and Muhammed, rather than as one of God's relatives who must have been unemployed until he accepted a position as the sacrificial goat for all humanity.

Martin Luther once observed that anyone who wanted to become a Christian "should tear the eyes out of his reason." Even Luther was able to recognize the fact that reality pills will not dissolve in holy water. □



BOOK REVIEW

Alfred Schickel, *Die Vertreibung der Deutschen / Geschichte, Hintergründe, Bewertungen* (The Expulsion of the Germans / History, Backgrounds, Evaluations), Asendorf: Mut-Verlag, second, augmented edition, 1987. 256 pages.

by
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

Schickel, whose *Vergessene Zeitgeschichte* was reviewed in *Bulletin No. 18* [see also *Liberty Bell*, July 1988, pp. 15-18, 39-41], was born in Aussig, Czechoslovakia in 1933. He thus writes about the expulsion of Germans from eastern European countries on the basis of personal experience. Since 1981 Dr. Schickel has been director of the Zeitgeschichtliche Forschungsstelle Ingolstadt (Schillerstrasse 37, D-8070 Ingolstadt, West Germany), which has held discussion seminars on problems of recent European history and has published extensively in that field.

This book does not go into details about the suffering of the German populations during their expulsion, but attempts, rather, to analyze the historical backgrounds of the expulsions, the rôles played by statesmen in them, the reactions of ecclesiastical authorities to them, and the status of this topic in research and education. The book is divided into several main sections: "Geschichte und Vorgeschichte der Vertreibung" (History and Prehistory of the Expulsion; pp. 7-51), "Die Vertreibung der Deutschen / Ihre Hintergründe, Stationen und zeitgenössische Bewertungen" (The Expulsion of the Germans / Its Backgrounds, Stages, and Contemporary Evaluations; pp. 53-101), "Die Vertreibung der Deutschen im Spiegel kirchlicher Stellungnahmen und Bewertungen" (The Expulsion of the Germans as Reflected in Ecclesiastical positions and Evaluations; pp. 103-153), "Die Vertreibung und ihre Behandlung in Wissenschaft und Unterricht" (The Expulsion and its Treatment in scholarship and education; pp. 155-179), and "Die Auseinandersetzungen um die Deutschen Ostgrenzen im 20. Jahrhundert" (The Disputes Concerning the Eastern Boundaries of Germany in the Twentieth Century; pp. 181-238). The Appendix (pp. 240-255) includes a statement by the Institut für Zeitgeschichte in Munich, Schickel's reply to it, reproductions of American documents on proposed changes in the eastern boundaries of Germany and the nature of the expulsions and a reproduction of the

decree by the Czechoslovakian government which expropriated properties owned by Germans and Hungarians issued in the summer of 1945. A brief bibliography is given on page 256.

The expulsions of German populations from eastern Europe, mostly from Poland and Czechoslovakia and primarily during 1945-1947, and the huge numbers of deaths coinciding with them are virtually unknown to most Americans, although their statesmen, especially Roosevelt (p. 14), were partly responsible for them. It might be noted here that during the first seven years of the publication of the *Journal of Historical Review* (see *Bulletin No. 17*) not a single article was specifically devoted to this topic. Schickel characterizes the expulsions as an event without precedent in European history (p. 164; "dieser schier beispiellose Vorgang"). Careful estimates of deaths of Germans as a result of the expulsions and wanton killings by mobs run as high as 2,800,00 or even more. In sharp contrast to the expulsions of Germans from eastern Europe (essentially *after* the war), the sufferings or alleged sufferings of Jews *during* the war are portrayed in many American films. Scarcely a month passes without some sort of film on the wartime plight of the Jews in Europe being shown on American television. Some of these films have been very costly to produce. It has been recently reported, for example, that the sequel to the *Winds of War*, to be shown in coming months, has already cost \$104,000,000. to produce. The tribulations of eastern Europeans at the hands of the Communists, on the other hand, have remained virtually unmentioned in American television with the notable exception of *The Harvest of Despair*, which documented the famines in Ukraine in the early 1930s (see *Bulletin No. 7*). Even in Germany itself the horrors of the expulsions are not nearly as vivid in the minds of Germans as the alleged war crimes of Germans. Schickel cites (pp. 162-163, 241) a survey of citizens of the German Federal Republic, 71% of whom did not know the extent of the losses resultant from the expulsions, while 76% could give appropriate responses to the questions on the numbers of victims of National Socialism. In this connection, however, it should be mentioned that the periodical *Sieg* (Postfach 5, A-6911 Lochau, Austria) has run a series of articles with details of the atrocities committed against Germans in Bohemia after the war under the title, "Schreie aus der Hölle" (Screams from Hell). This series was printed in the issues of *Sieg* from December 1986 to May 1987.

If the estimate of Germans deaths in connection with the expulsions given above and Prof. Austin App's estimate of Jewish deaths from disease, executions and reprisal actions under the Third Reich

(*Journal of Historical Review*, Volume I, number 1, p. 58) are correct, the German deaths only in connection with the expulsions (i.e., not counting military deaths and deaths from bombings of cities) are nearly ten times those of the Jews. From the research of the British historian David Irving (see *Bulletin No. 12*) we know that Jews played important rôles in inciting the Second World War, a war that brought so much suffering, disunity and psychological debilitation (see *Bulletin No. 19*) to Aryan nations, whose position in the world has declined considerably since 1939.

Schickel points out that the deaths of nearly three million Germans are often dismissed simply as a retribution for the plight of prisoners in Auschwitz, the deportations of Poles from the Corridor into the territory of the Generalgouvernement in 1940, the destruction of Lidice (as punishment for the assassination of Reichsprotektor Reinhard Heydrich in May 1942) and the like. However, such a dismissal does not take into consideration the larger picture, which includes the horrors to which Germans were subjected in the fiercely nationalistic new Polish and Czechoslovakian republics, beginning as early as 1919 with the massacre of Germans in Czechoslovakia and the bloody battles in Upper Silesia in 1920-1921 (p. 10).

One of the events which colored the conduct of the war on the part of German authorities were the massacres of ethnic Germans which took place in September 1939 just after the outbreak of the war, especially in the Bromberg area. A rather large book with many illustrations to document these massacres in all their gruesome details was published shortly after they occurred, *Die polnischen Greueltaten an den Volksdeutschen in Polen* (The Polish Atrocities Against the Ethnic Germans in Poland). This book states that the number of bodies of ethnic Germans identified by 1 February 1940 amounted to 12,857, part of a total of more than 58,000 dead and missing ethnic Germans. For whatever reason, Schickel does not mention this work, although he points out (pp. 10-11; no source given) that there were 5,800 (German) victims of the so-called Bromberg Bloody Sunday (3-7 September 1939) and that 1.2 million Germans had to emigrate during 1919-1938 as a result of oppressive measures of the Polish authorities. One statistical measure of the decline of the German minority in Poland mentioned in *Die polnischen Greueltaten* is the fact that the number of German public schools in Poland declined from 657 in 1925 to 498 in 1927 and that by the beginning of the school year 1938-1939 Only 185 were left.

I found the section on the expulsions in scholarship and education

map states that Germany suffered 1,900,000 military deaths in World War I and that 4,500,000 were wounded. In addition, 763,000 died as a result of the starvation blockade, which was even extended after 1918. The map does not, of course, show the vast German territories in Africa, Asia, and the Pacific Ocean, which were likewise taken away. To envisage what psychological effects these losses had on the German nation, we need only recall the costly and frantic military efforts undertaken by Great Britain just to recover the Falkland Islands from Argentina in 1982. Scarcely 2,000 inhabitants were involved.

* * * * *

We must credit Prof. Robert Faurisson for emphasizing to us an interesting aspect of the *Wannsee-Protokoll*, namely the phrase, "bei Freilassung." This phrase, which means "upon release," would indicate a contemplated eventual release of the internees discussed rather than their annihilation. The *Wannsee-Protokoll* is the rather enigmatic record of a high-level conference of German ministerial and military officers held near Berlin on 20 January 1942 (see *Bulletin No. 20*, page 4). The phrase in question can be found in Wilhelm Stäglich's *Der Auschwitz Mythos*, 1979 edition, page 46. Stäglich reproduces the whole document in his book. We also thank Prof. Faurisson cordially for a recent letter with detailed comments on the passages in question.

This article reprinted from *Bulletin No. 23*, published by the Committee for the Reexamination of the History of the Second World War, Charles E. Weber, Ph.D., Chairman, 1628 So. College, Tulsa, OK 74104. Annual subscription to *Liberty Bell* \$35.00. Sample Copy \$4.00. Order from:

Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA



LIBERTY BELL NETWORK

COMPUTER INFORMATION NETWORK
AND DATA BASE

The Hot-Line

West Virginia

304-927-1773

Chicago

312-863-4347

NO I.D. REQUIRED
FREE ACCESS

NOTHING BUT HARD
FACTS! NO GAMES —
NO FICTION!

ON LINE 24 HOURS
300/1200 BAUD SERVICE

WHAT'S HOLDING THEM BACK NOW?

by

Allan Callahan

Some thirty or forty years ago negrophiles felt that the only thing which kept African blacks from showing astounding creativity was their "white oppressors," and, if they—the "white oppressors"—could be gotten rid off, no telling what the darkies might be capable of. Others, not quite so optimistic, felt that they could at least hold their own, and maintain all the things the White Man had given them.

Events have shown both camps to be wrong. Consider the Uhuru ("freedom") railroad, for instance. It was completed by China in 1975 and blacks were trained to run it, but it is a mess today. The Tazara line from Tanzania to Zambia is to be spruced up with a \$46 million gift from Western nations. The original Chinese locomotives have gone to pot because the blacks won't keep them fixed up. They want to buy new diesels from America, even though the Chinese themselves use scads of these old-type locomotives all over their own nation. These engines are good work-horses and will run forever if reasonably cared for, but the Africans have been unwilling or unable to supply that care. *A prediction:* The new engines will suffer the same fate as the old.

Seventy percent of Africans are farmers, and it was once thought that, if the black man could be shown how to farm a lot more efficiently, he would produce a lot more food, but most of the time it doesn't work out that way. Instead, he simply spends less time working to produce the same amount of food as before, and goofs off the rest of the time. The hoped for "Green Revolution" in Africa has never come about.

Western bankers have been throwing money at Africa for years, and while exports have been increasing in some categories, blacks have the crazy notion that white nations ought to buy everything negroes want to sell, without limits, regardless whether whites need the stuff or not. And if blacks get behind on their loan payments, they resent suggestions of austerity measures to put their houses in order.

Zambia has some of the best farmland in the world, yet it has spent hundreds of millions of mostly borrowed dollars to import the staple food, maize, which has made Zambians one of the most debt-ridden people in the world. Some schools have no books, and the standard of living is below what it was 24 years ago when the country

became independent. Some things are available only on the black market. Yet in spite of all the poverty, more than \$2 million were spent to purchase 30 Mercedes limousines for top officials of the government. President Kaunda defended the action by saying that the people could not expect their leaders to settle for less.

In Tanzania, children often go naked, not because their parents have no money, but simply because there are no clothes for sale. And vehicles sit with empty gas tanks because there is no fuel. At one time the government thought farmers ought to raise coffee for free, so it was either smuggled out or left to rot. When Englishmen ran the country, there were many fine sisal estates; now they have been taken over by the jungle. At least former President Nyerere was candid when he said, before leaving office, "If I call back the British to look at their old plantations, they will laugh at us because we ruined them." The only thing that has prevented widespread starvation has been huge gifts of grain from America.

In the beginning, starry-eyed Western planners thought that all black Africa needed was power lines, dams, roads, factories, etc. These were provided, but the payoff never came. Next, they decided black Africa needed a "Green Revolution," but the agricultural advisors, tractors, seeds, fertilizer, and other related things didn't get the job done either. Finally, the white planners said that the problem must have been due to the wrong kind of economic policy on the part of the black-run governments. But whether the black countries were under Socialism or Capitalism, they never came up to expectations.

One explanation, however, that the white planners have never entertained is that of *genetics*; the fact that the black race is different, that it is incapable of maintaining a High Culture. No, this is something they will not consider. It is a frightening concept to them. And although *inequality* is an *iron law of nature*, they dare not face racial truths. □

COMMON SENSE ABOUT FOREIGN AID

by

Lucius Beebe

Whether or not the the average taxpayer in the bounteous commonwealth in which live by the skin of our teeth knows it, every American is today working overtime to support, feed, clothe and doctor six non-American, non-taxpaying, hostile, fawning, cadging, treacherous, and worthless people in some foreign country to which American funds are sluiced in an unabated torrent by Washington politicians, who are also living pretty high on the hog at the expense of

the rest us.

Because of the inequity in our tax structure, the able, thrifty and hardworking American taxpayer is supporting anywhere up to a regiment of foreign mendicants, and our own shiftless element is probably supporting far less than the average six alien dependents, but it figures out that each of us, in addition to his own domestic obligations, is paying the freight for half a dozen ineffectuals in foreign lands, many of them in the hands of governments overtly and explicitly hostile to the United States and the Free World.

The statistic is simply a component of the fact that, through the agency of foreign aid, the American Government is keeping alive six times the population of the United State itself.

Just what we get in return for this limitless handout of our national resources and personal possessions, nobody has ever yet been able to demonstrate. The universal feedvag has been supported now by the United States taxpayer, often with the greatest reluctance on his part, but with unbridled enthusiasm in Washington, since the closing yearfs of the 1941 war. Scores of our best minds, applying themselves 24 hours a day to the problem of wasting American resources, have asserted until the rest of us are blue in the face that these miserable "underdeveloped" countries are America's bounden responsibility, a sort of continuum of the White Man's burden in the Kipling Poem.

The only person who ought to be consulted in the matter, and has never yet been asked to voice an opinion, is the America taxpayer who foots the bill for blackmail which a posse of unmitigated spendthrifts and scoundrels in the public employ in Washington says it is necessary to our national survival.

For all the hundreds of billions of dollars that should have been sequestered during the past 15 years within the United States and earmarked fore the improvement of our own lot or for defense against aggression, America has never received a singled muttered syllable of thanks, been the recipient of a single breath of civility, or purchased a discernible trace of friendship, loyalty or devotion.

Quite the reverse; the countries on whom we have showered such largesse as is unimaginable in their own wretched economy, have one and all, and without exception, shoveled most of their take into the hands of Russia or spent it on propaganda of hate against the United States. Wherever American money has been lavished in an attempt to better the fortunes of foreign peoples, the very presence of our charity has been used by demagogues to incite a worthless rabble of American beneficiaries to hatred of America and to finance closer ties with the

Soviet government.

What kind of saps are the American people to put up with this shoving around and continuous, profitless and outrageous pillage?

Why is any Senator or Representative who has ever voted a dime for Foreign Aid permitted to come to his home state or town without fear of physical violence to himself and his family?

In the Nineteenth Century when American had some idea of the value of their national face and their national dollar, a Senator who ventured on such a course of treason to his constituents would have found his house burned over his head and a pot of tar waiting for his person.

Who has conned the American sucker into this obscene fix by whose terms he is paying ceaseless blackmail to the enemy through the agency of professional fixers and middlemen to the Senate Office Building in Washington?

As in any shabby deal involving criminal activities, the whole business of Foreign Aid is engineered and manipulated in Washington by corrupt and faithless lackeys, who are only a slight cut above the blackmailers in other lands, who are living abundantly off the American taxpayers. The money couldn't be expedited on its wasteful way without the connivance of totally irresponsible elements in the American Government.

If every penny that has been poured down the rat hole of Foreign Aid in the past decade and a half and every foreseeable penny which the present psychopaths in high office plan to waste in the same way were diverted to the national armament and defense, the United States wouldn't have to give a moment's thought to whether it was liked and admired in the Congo. The answer is we are hated and despised anyway and there is no use in paying a premium price for unpopularity.

The happiest day that might be foreseen for the American taxpayer is that on which his miserable representatives in Government begin to live in physical fear for their lives and persons and give some consideration to the constituency for whom their contempt is commensurate with their availability to looting. An American Congressman fleeing from a mob of taxpayers while his house burned would be the heartening sight of a lifetime. An election every four years isn't as effectual as would be the assassination of a legislator every four minutes, because the enemy isn't only in Moscow. He is much nearer at home.□

—Reprinted from the
San Francisco Chronicle, California July 10, 1961

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

I have been subjected to such scurrilous anti-German hate propaganda in this sick, degenerating country for so many years, directed from within and from without these Jewnited States of Africa, I have all but come to despise the perpetual Jewish, Anglophile, Marxist, anti-German way of life here.

Even at this late date I dream of spending most of my later years in the little North Sea towns near my parents' places of birth—Wilhelmshaven, Rastade, etc. I may still do it but my smattering of the German language would be a hindrance.

My father, a German immigrant boy, arrived here in Texas in 1901, served in the U.S. Marines in WWI. I served in the Navy in WWII, and my son served in the Army in Vietnam. We served the "Democratic" scoundrels well...

If anyone believes there is a future in this menagerie of 300+ breeds of human cats, his dimwittedness has sunk below sea level.

I admire what you are doing. Keep up the good work... Only a catastrophe, I believe, will change the present course and will deliver us from our chains. Best wishes to you and yours.

J.B., Texas

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

The letter by J.A. (*Liberty Bell*, July 1988, pp. 52-53) deals with a very important problem, the fiercely anti-German materials broadcast by "public" television stations. J.A., quite appropriately, points out as an example the pro-Soviet aspects of the series, *The World at War*, a production which originated in England. This series appears to have been produced about ten years ago. The Oklahoma "Educational" Television Authority (OETA) has shown this strongly biased series repeatedly.

England and France declared war on Germany on 3 September 1939. Their pretext was the German invasion of formerly German territories which had been handed over to the revived Polish state after 1918. The Communists invaded the eastern part of Poland a couple of weeks later, after Polish military strength had been badly depleted, but no declaration of war against the USSR was made. What was the difference between Germany and the USSR? The latter was no economic threat to England as a result of the backwardness of its production of

consumer goods. The USSR was no competition for export markets vital to over-populated Britain.

In 1939 England a somewhat hesitant France set out on a pro-Communist course for which they are still busy apologizing and rationalizing, a course which also led to the disintegration of the British and French empires, and thus to a decline in the influence and status of Aryan nations in general. To understand the fiercely anti-German attitudes of many Englishmen, we must bear these circumstances in mind, even if we are to discount the strong Jewish rôle in the present-day British media. I have personally known a number of English people who had a vehement hatred of Germany, thus a hatred against a nation which should be a natural ally of England as a result of its history (re.g., German kings on the British throne beginning with 1714 and an absence of war between England and Germany prior to 1914) and ethnic similarities.

The British and American media continue to fight against National Socialist Germany, which was utterly defeated in 1945, whatever might have been its merits or faults. Indeed, it can hardly be argued that National Socialist Germany was a real threat to the United States. As of 1939 Germany was a little country comparable in size to our state of Texas.

Now the menace to our very existence is Communism, but our media on the whole, do little or nothing to educate the American public about the history of Communism and its potential for destroying us. When we protest the distortions and lies in the broadcasts of "public" television stations we must constantly hammer away at this anomaly.

Not content to have shown the *World at War* series repeatedly(!), the Oklahoma "Educational" Television Authority has now commenced a new series, *The Struggle for Poland*, copyrighted 1988 by the Educational Broadcasting Corporation. I watched the fourth segment of this series (one of nine) on 2 August. It was narrated by Roger Mudd and produced with the support and coöperation of various Polish organizations.

This fourth segment deals with alleged German crimes against the Polish population during 1939-1944. It makes the claim that about one-fifth of the Polish population was killed during this period. An astonishing aspect of this segment lies in the fact that it makes no mention of the Katyn massacre of Polish officers by the Communist occupation forces, the proof of which was unearthed (literally) by German authorities in the spring of 1943. As to the false claim about

killing one-fifth of the Polish population, see the refutation of it on page 39 of the *Liberty Bell* of July 1988. There is also no mention of the tribulations of the large German minority in Poland after 1919, let alone the massacres of Germans by Poles in September 1939, notably in the Bromberg area. The claim is made that German authorities in Poland limited the education of Poles to elementary skills, but this claim is made in the face of the fact that Polish officers in German prison camps were given opportunities to further their education. (See again the *Liberty Bell* of July 1988, pp. 18 and 19.) Indeed, large libraries were established in the prison camps for interned Polish officers. The fourth segment of the series admits that a million Poles were organized in the underground engaged in sabotaging German military forces. Can German authorities be blamed for taking counter-measures against such activities?

Thinking Americans who want a balanced version of history and appreciate its importance in dealing with present problems should be busy taking notes on the pro-Communist broadcasts of "educational" television stations and protesting them with vigor and factual refutations. After all, we taxpayers are forced to pay for these broadcasts, at least in part. We have a good right to protest distortions of history in them.

Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.
1628 So. College, Tulsa OK 74104

* * * * *

Enclosed you will find my subscription renewal to your fine publication, and a small contribution to help you in your unselfish work.

I think that Dr. Oliver's articles combine a brilliant wit and matchless style, along with scholarship and candor without peer in the racist movement today. I have been told that some speeches of Dr. Oliver's are, or were, available on cassette. If any of your readers have any of his speeches on tape, or know where any are available, I would be quite interested in purchasing copies of them. [We presently have one such cassette, "Professor Oliver Speaks at the Lorelei Club, Buffalo," on our Book List #1188] If they could let you know, and if you would be so kind as to put them in touch with me, I would be most appreciative.

With warmest regards and thanks for your efforts, I remain,
yours sincerely, K.S., Virginia

* * * * *

I have enjoyed reading *Liberty Bell* for the last year. Truly a unique

publication of invaluable and informative value! If only *Liberty Bell* had wider circulation!

Thanks again for carrying Harold Covington's writings, including the copy of his *The March Up Country* [available from Liberty Bell Publications]. I am now a supporter of the above author and activist; I hope he will be breath of fresh air to the long-stagnant right racist movement. Harold Covington, in spite of severely hampered financial resources, within a year has leap frogged, in terms of action and organization, most right racist organizations—at considerable risk to himself. I believe Harold Covington means business—and that's why I am supporting him....

Once again, my highest regards and thanks to you.

K.B., Ohio

* * * * *

Enclosed is a money order for my subscription renewal and a subscription to be sent to a friend of mine whose address I have written below. This friend of mine has a computer and will be getting on your network sometime in the near future. No time like the present to get started with his own subscription to the best publication on "our side" in the U.S. Another friend of mine signed me up for *Liberty Bell* about four years ago and I've always appreciated it, so I figured I'd do the same when I had the chance.

Speaking of doing something for somebody else...In your August issue you listed Harold Covington's address so people could write down there and get his publication also. Now that's something! I haven't seen that in years and years; most of the time it's, "Oh no, nope, you don't want to do that. Nope! that's way out! don't go over there, those guys are full of it! you want to stay right here with me." (Obviously, the competition might draw away the business!) Like I say, it's good to see, and it just goes to show, George, you're a real White man!

Respectfully, V.G., Michigan

* * * * *

Thank you so very much for allowing me to return the book *The White Man's Bible*, by Ben Klassen. The only reason I bought this book was because I thought it would be a regular Bible with passages and verses about the Jews and Negroes outlined [*Sorry, we disappointed you!*] I only read two chapters and the preceeding foreword to learn I didn't want this book in my house. Please, also allow me to return the book *The Whiteman's Guidebook*. It also is anti-Christian, Anti-Jesus,

and quite blasphemous. Thanks again.

J.G., Oklahoma

* * * * *

The weather near [name of town deleted] in Germany is usually pretty nice, though it rains a bit more than I'm used to. I can speak enough German to get by, and overall I'm happy to be here.

One thing that disgusts me is the race-mixing problem. At first one is angry at the niggers, but then it dawns on you that they are at least intelligent enough to judge the physical beauty of Aryan women superior to that of negresses.

Germany is a land of many laws, but I am unaware of any which compel young women to consort with blacks. This is as good an illustration as I can think of, showing that our present troubles cannot be blamed on non-Whites, but on the hoards of simple-minded, dogooding, wog-loving race traitors that compose the majority of our race.

Oh, maybe most Whites aren't overly fond of niggers, but how many are willing to fight rather than submit? A few brave patriots are fighting in South Africa, but even there most cling to the views of the sniveling elders of the church of the Jews, and hope they won't be eaten should the savages gain power.

Every true Aryan must prepare for the day when he judges it necessary to bein his physical fight against our enemies. That day will not be announced on the nightly news, but in the heart.

Oh, I am not advocating lawlessness, but some long overdue (for many of us) soul searching of how far we will be pushed. When will we fight back? When? I enclosed my best wishes, along with a small donation.

Hail Victory! Lt., U.S. Army, Europe

* * * * *

...I'm really enjoying reading the issues of *Liberty Bell* that I've received so far and would like to know what back issues of it are available and how much each one costs...There is so much good, solid information in each issue, and that information would go a long way in waking up people I know that have been stultified by the contradictory teachings of "Christian fundamentalist" hucksters.

Thank you for putting out such a challenging and educational publication.

Sincerely for Truth, J.S.K., Pennsylvania

* * * * *

Here is a money order to renew my subscription to *Liberty Bell*. Received the copy of *Jewish Ritual Murder* and have read it only twice so far.

The disappearance of one million children a year interests me. Not all of them are "family disputes."

We should bring back our Army, Navy, and Air Force, and set up check points. The FBI says, "maybe they went to Las Vegas."

A complete listing of missing children would make quite a book each month. We should check each airline flight out of the U.S., especially those of the El Gypso Airline to Israel.

M.H., Arizona

* * * * *

Yuletide and White Racist greetings to you and yours! I thought you'd get a kick out of the enclosed flyer from "Jews for Jesus." These kike con-artists claim that the "Old Debbil" was behind the Holofoax! Dr. Oliver should have a field day with that thesis!

Victory will be ours, I predict; I'm plastering my area with stickers and flyers and there is no outcry. (Of course, most of the *Boobus Americanus* who read our flyers don't have the foggiest idea of what we're talking about.) The Big Jew Sob-Fest "War and Remembrance" was at the bottom of the ratings, I understand. Surprisingly, it did show US Navy personnel machine-gunning Japanese troops in the water in one scene; no doubt the reason wasn't revisionism, but some more "white guilt" crap!

For our Race and Truth,
M.R., New Jersey

* * * * *

All peoples need a religion or substitute in which they believe and which acts as a cohesive force in holding them together.

The Communists have deified Marx, and Lenin made a religion of their ideology. Jewish rabbis have deified themselves. The Talmud says that when God in Heaven is perplexed he consults the rabbis.

The lack of a common spiritual force among the various White Racist groups is a series defect. We have everything in our ranks from Atheists to Cultists and Christians. We even have the Germans and the Irish sniping at each other.

Since its inception, Christianity seems to have gone from swings of intense devotion to apostacy then back to devotion. These swings are roughly of 500 years. We are presently winding down a period of apostacy.

What is remarkable is that Oswald Spengler in *The Decline of the West*, foresaw this over 50 years ago. He not only set the time for this great Christian revival as the beginning of the 21st century, but said that it would occur in Russia and would last for 500 years.

The mass media now reports on the beginnings of this revival which is now underway. The Communist leadership, which has murdered millions of Christians in the past, is tending to accommodate this new wave.

It is unlikely that Christianity could serve as a spiritual force for White Racism, yet many Whites are and will continue to be Christians.

Thus it would seem that any unnecessary confrontation with Christianity should be avoided. Rather than being against Christianity we should be very much *for* our own cause and doing everything positive that we can do to further it. When we attack anything we give it strength.

There is only so much space. As we grow and fill available space, we crowd out other forces and ideas. This is the way plants fight.

the ancient Greeks worshiped the human body, which is why sculpture for them was the greatest of the arts. Superior strength and physical perfection was their best insurance against loss in hand-to-hand combat along with loss of everything else they had including their lives. They believed their Gods were the ultimate in physical perfection and beauty.

Perhaps there is the germ of an idea here for ourselves. As events unfold in the darkening days ahead, love of and concern for our own White Race could take on a spiritual quality and in itself be the needed unifying force.

Yours truly, J.McC., Washington

* * * * *

Enclosed please find a small contribution to your excellent work for the White race and our way of life. The *Liberty Bell* articles are excellent, containing much needed information. I especially like the articles by Revilo P. Oliver and Jim Taylor.

I hope you, your family, and all those connected with *Liberty Bell* are doing OK. My best wishes for a good Yuletide and a successful 1989.

Sincerely, For White Survival and Expansion
E.S., Missouri

* * * * *

Thank you for shipping my last order so promptly. That was certainly a switch from the usual "allow six to eight weeks for delivery" philosophy of 'service'.

In addition to the books I indicate on the enclosed order, I've enclosed \$35. for a subscription to *Liberty Bell*. Please begin with your next scheduled mailing; I shall certainly look forward to it. While I have been reading the *Spotlight* to counterbalance the "news" from the mainstream media, the editors seem to be reluctant to take a real stance. I suppose that lobbying precludes a position too far from the norm.

I regret that I cannot access the Liberty Bell [computer] Network. While I have the necessary computer equipment, I am currently living in the desert, beyond the reach of electricity and telephone lines. A good place to read and think, without distraction, but a barrier to communications.

Would you know of any active patriotic groups in this area? So far, I have only found people who want to live in the romanticized past, money worshipping tax protesters, and the Californian havens for homosexual uniform fetishists. I had lost hope for the Northeast; my hope for the Southwest is wavering!

Keep up the good work. Hopefully, when I work through my re-evaluation of my personal goals and drop back into the system (or at least gainful employment), I'll be able to offer some financial support—until then my support must be mostly moral.

Fröhliches Yulfest! E.B., Arizona

At heart, I'm a poet. Thousands of these have ended up in the wastebasket. But this one, it will not leave my mind. I hope that you may correct my spelling, etc., but not the overall intent. If no one else should care for it—I always will—it sounds good to my ears—and heart.

Enclosed is a well-deserved "drink" for the New Year for you.

"Onkel" Hubert, New York State

*Wär's Weltgericht das Firmament
Mit unzählbaren Augen:
Ein Deutsches Ehren Testament
Würd' es geben, für Alle dran' zu Glauben!*

*Weißt Du wieviel Sternlein stehen
An dem blauen Himmelszelt?*

*Weißt Du wieviel Augen sehen
Was geschieht in uns'rer Welt?*

*Keine Taten sind verloren
In dem großen ew'gen Band.
Drum, heit're auf—bist auserkoren—
Du ehrenhaftes Deutsches Land!*

Dear Sir:

Two items enclosed which may be of interest.

Several issues ago, Dr. Oliver raised the question of the origins of Ludwig von Mises. We need wonder no more on that score.

MISCH
MISHLOAH MANOTI THE UNIVERSAL JEWISH ENCYCLOPEDIA [580]

MISES, LUDWIG EDLER VON, economist and sociologist, brother of Richard Martin Mises, b. Lemberg, Galicia (then Austria-Hungary), 1881. Descendant of a prominent Jewish family, he was educated in Vienna, where he received his doctor's degree (1913) and became assistant professor (1918). He was also secretary of the chamber of trade, commerce and industry in Vienna, and in 1926 created the Austrian institute of research into economic cycles. Mises, an expert in monetary matters, lived in Switzerland from 1934 on, and in 1942 was working at the Institut universitaire des hautes études internationales in Geneva.

His numerous works include: *Entwicklung der gutsherrlich-bäuerlichen Verhältnisse in Galizien 1772-1848* (1902); *Theorie des Geldes und der Umlaufsmittel* (Munich, 1912; 2nd ed., 1924; English trans., H. E. Batson, London, 1934); *Nation, Staat und Wirtschaft* (1919); *Die Gemeinwirtschaft* (Jena, 1922; 2nd ed., 1932; English translation by J. Kahane, London, 1936); *Geldwertstabilisierung und Konjunkturpolitik* (Jena, 1928); *Kritik des Interventionismus* (Jena, 1929); *Die Ursachen der Wirtschaftskrisen* (Tübingen, 1931); *Grundprobleme der Nationalökonomie* (Jena, 1933); *Les illusions du protectionisme et de l'autarchie* (Paris, 1938); *Nationalökonomie, Theorie des Handelns und Wirtschaftens* (Geneva, 1940).

Open the debate about Holocaust

On May 11, 1988, a Canadian named Ernst Zundel was sentenced to nine months in prison for selling a book about history.

The book was entitled "Did Six Million Really Die?" — a 28-page paperback taking the position that the claim of six million Jews being murdered in World War II (the "Holocaust") is an exaggeration.

As Mr. Zundel found out, questioning the Holocaust is a crime in Canada.

Few people are aware of the small but growing number of historians and other scholars (referred to as "revisionists") who question whether the Holocaust story is accurate. Numerous books and historical journals have appeared over the last few years presenting various historical, scientific and political arguments disputing the Holocaust story.

Surprisingly, many of these writings are very scholarly and documented studies. One of the most impressive is a book entitled "The Auschwitz Myth," written by a German judge named Dr. Wilhelm Stäglich. Applying traditional rules of evidence, Stäglich reviews all of the documents, eyewitness accounts and war crime trials that are the basis for the Holocaust story. He concludes that while concentration camps such as Auschwitz existed, the evidence is entirely lacking to support the claim that millions of Jews were murdered in gas chambers.

Another recent book, "The Leuchter Report," analyzes the Holocaust from an engineering and sci-



C. B. Blackard

Guest
Writer

entific perspective. After a detailed forensic examination of the sites of the alleged gas chambers in Poland, the author, an American engineer and specialist in gas chamber design, concludes that "the alleged gas chambers at the inspected sites could not have been then, or now, utilized or seriously considered to function as execution gas chambers."

It is surprising that in democratic nations such as the United States, Germany, France and Canada, attempts to suppress revisionist writings are common. In the United States, the offices of the Institute for Historical Review, an organization that publishes a revisionist journal and many other revisionist books, have been firebombed on numerous occasions.

In Germany, Stäglich was stripped of his doctoral degree, his book was banned, and the police seized the unsold copies. Professor Robert Faurisson, the leading revisionist in France, was suspended from his teaching position.

Suppression of revisionism has even become a part of the 1988 presidential campaign. A George Bush campaign worker "resigned" after it was discovered he had praised a researcher who denied the existence of the Holocaust.

Why are some people (and governments) so intent on suppressing an opposing view of history? If the revisionists are so outrageously wrong in their beliefs, why not simply confront their arguments head on and rebut them point by point?

It is time for a free and open debate about the Holocaust. If the revisionists are wrong, they should be proven wrong. Suppression, censorship and intimidation have no place in the search for historical truth.

(C. B. Blackard III is a lawyer who lives and practices in Little Rock.)

The telephone directory lists the address of C.B. Blackard as 6521 Brentwood Road, Little Rock, AR; telephone 666-7362. I don't know him, but he seems responsible.

All the best,
B. N., Arkansas

Compliments of the Season, Comrades. I do not particularly like the word "comrade", it has become rather red flavored, but I try to capture the spirit of the season. I thank you both very much for the timely card; there is no mistake in my regarding the spirit of communications between us, but as the saying goes, "the show must go on."

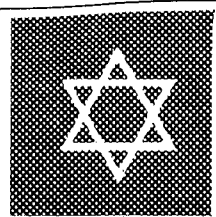
I enclose US\$50 to cover the cost of 20 copies of the September issue of *Liberty Bell*. It contains a few juicy items which will serve a very good purpose when distributed in certain areas in Poor Bloody England. With Thatcher and the B.B.C., it seems they have everything!

Maybe I am not too good at forecasting, but I cannot see any sort of fireworks for some time to come. With no forum whatsoever, the patriots will have to create their own dialogue as they go along, but I would advocate some healthy assistance in the act of dissolution. If ever Aryans are going to act on their own behalf, I believe the time will soon be approaching. For this reason only I wish I were thirty-one instead of eighty-one. I get the feeling that perhaps I could have done more, but somehow the climate was never right; we never seemed to have the right leaders. What we did not realise was the power of the monsters through their total control of broadcasting. That single circumstance has put the once-free world in today's prison. But mere words will no longer suffice; perhaps we await some miracle. Keep on ringing the *Bell*, you do a wonderful job.

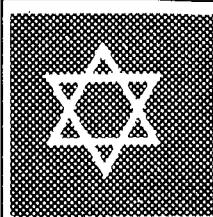
With all best wishes in the fight which still lies ahead,

Yours sincerely,
J & G. L., New Zealand

**THOSE WHO
WILL NOT READ
HAVE NO ADVANTAGE
OVER THOSE WHO
CANNOT READ!**



JEWS IN THE NEWS



THE NEW YORK TIMES, FRIDAY, OCTOBER 21, 1988

Mass-Mailing Company Executive Is Guilty of Postal Fraud Schemes

By LEONARD BUDER

The president of a major mass-mailing and bill-collection company in New York City was convicted yesterday of engaging in schemes that prosecutors said defrauded the Postal Service of more than \$5 million in postage between 1975 and 1985.

The executive, **Bernard Gelb**, of EDP Medical Computer Systems in Jamaica, Queens, listened impassively as a jury in Federal District Court in Brooklyn found him guilty of racketeering, mail fraud, 50 counts of bribery of postal employees and three counts of tax fraud.

Mr. Gelb, who is 46 years old and lives at 65-48 Alderton Street in Rego Park, Queens, was acquitted of seven other counts of tax fraud, and his company was acquitted of a charge of mail fraud.

The jury had deliberated two days after hearing testimony and arguments over six weeks.

Postage Meters Manipulated

The Federal prosecutors in the case, Gordon Mehler and M. Lawrence Noyer Jr., said Mr. Gelb faced a possible 20-year prison term on the most serious charge, racketeering, as well as maximum fines totaling several million dollars. Judge Bruce Van Sickle set no date for sentencing.

Transit Officer Seized In Theft at Turnstiles

A uniformed transit police officer, an 18-year veteran, stole \$116 in tokens early yesterday in Queens by telling passengers that a turnstile was broken and collecting the tokens, the transit police said.

Andrew J. Maloney, the United States Attorney for the Eastern District of New York, said Mr. Gelb illegally manipulated postage meters and engaged in other fraudulent actions to avoid paying first-class postage on about 25 million pieces of mail. He said the case was believed to be the largest fraud ever uncovered involving postage meters.

Founded in 1969, EDP initially provided data processing, billing and collection services in the medical field, but over the years it expanded into other business areas.

It held city contracts to collect debts and fines for the city's Parking Violations Bureau from 1980 to 1984, for the Environmental Control Board from 1982 to 1985, for the Real Property Division of the General Services Department from 1983 to 1986 and for Bronx-Lebanon Hospital from 1973 until the present.

An EDP subsidiary, Consumer Subscription Service, uses mass mailings of sweepstakes entries to solicit magazine subscriptions.

Four postal employees have been charged with accepting illegal payments from Mr. Gelb and EDP. Two testified as prosecution witnesses in Mr. Gelb's trial.

The officer, **Leon Cohen**, 39 years old, was charged with petit larceny and other misdemeanors and suspended without pay. He faces up to one year in jail if convicted. He was released without bail.

A transit police spokesman said investigators, acting on an anonymous tip received two weeks ago, observed Officer Cohen collecting the tokens yes-

terday during his midnight-to-8 A.M. shift at his station, Grand Avenue-Newtown, on the IND in Elmhurst.

THE NEW YORK TIMES,
TUESDAY, OCTOBER 25, 1988

Heroin Dealer Is Given Two Life Sentences

By The Associated Press

A convicted heroin dealer with reported links to the Gambino crime family was sentenced yesterday to two life terms in prison without parole plus 60 years.

"You've been the pipeline for heroin to New York at least from 1983 to 1986," Judge Richard Owen of Federal District Court in Manhattan told the dealer, **Mark Reiter**. "It seems this community has had enough of you."

Judge Owen also fined him \$4 million. Mr. Reiter, 40 years old, of Manhattan, was convicted with four others of racketeering and conspiracy charges in August. Mr. Reiter's lawyer, Barry I. Slotnick, told the judge that his client "denies his guilt and any association with organized crime."

THE NEW YORK TIMES,
TUESDAY, OCTOBER 11, 1988

Ex-Vermont Educator Guilty

RUTLAND, Vt., Oct. 9 (AP) — The lawyer for **George Sleeman**, a former Bennington superintendent of schools, says he will appeal his client's conviction on embezzlement and perjury charges.

"This trial was just one step in a long judicial process," the lawyer, William Sessions, said after the verdict.

A Vermont District Court jury of 11 women and one man deliberated about three hours before returning guilty verdicts Saturday on all nine counts against Mr. Sleeman, who served as superintendent of Vermont's largest school union for 13 years.

At issue was whether Mr. Sleeman embezzled more than \$8,000 from the Southwest Vermont Supervisory Union in 1983 and 1984. The state said he re-

ceived excessive rent on a building he owned and that the school district used. Mr. Sleeman's defense was that he was authorized to receive the money.

Mr. Sleeman faces maximum penalties of 10 years in jail and \$500 on each of eight counts of embezzlement and 15 years and \$10,000 for the single count of perjury. He still faces 28 other counts of perjury and embezzlement.

THE NEW YORK TIMES,
THURSDAY, OCTOBER 6, 1988

2 Charged in Medicaid Fraud

By The Associated Press

Two Brooklyn podiatrists have been charged with stealing more than \$1.3 million from Medicaid since 1984, when they were "fresh out of podiatry school," Edward J. Kuriansky, a deputy attorney general, announced yesterday.

"These two young doctors are accused of generating phony Medicaid bills for everything from nonexistent office visits to nondeveloped patient x-rays to nondelivered custom foot orthotics," Mr. Kuriansky, the state's special prosecutor for Medicaid fraud, said in a statement.

The two, **Dr. Michael S. Greenberg** and **Dr. Joseph R. Gassler**, share office space in what Mr. Kuriansky called "Medicaid mills" in the Bedford-Stuyvesant and Bushwick sections. They were indicted by a Brooklyn grand jury.

The indictment accuses the podiatrists of submitting thousands of false reimbursement claims that overstated the number of office visits by Medicaid recipients.

It also accuses them of charging Medicaid for hundreds of foot x-rays that were medically unnecessary and never even developed.

Dr. Greenberg, 32 years old, who lives in Bayside, Queens, was accused of stealing \$965,000; Dr. Gassler, 33, who lives in Point Lookout, L.I., was accused of stealing \$336,000.

Yes, Becky, there ARE
more ways than one to skin
the Goy!

Intercontinental Hotels To Remove Anti-Semitic Book

The Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith has urged Inter-Continental Hotels to remove three "rabidly anti-Semitic books" from its hotel bookstore — JDA Company Limited — in Amman, Jordan.

In a letter (dated August 8) to Patrick Copeland, president and chief executive officer of the hotel chain, Kenneth Jacobson, associate director of ADL's International Affairs Department, wrote "it is distressing that a bookshop franchised by the Inter-

Continental chain, which thousands of Americans frequent throughout the world, would carry such vile material."

In response to the letter, Alexander Furrer, president of Intercontinental Hotels in the Middle East/Africa, said he "fully agreed" that shops at an Inter-Continental Hotel shouldn't carry such material. He told Mr. Jackson that he has "personally taken the matter up with the general manager of the Amman hotel and although the shops are leased

through the local owning company and not by Intercontinental Hotels, efforts will be made by the management to try and have the books removed."

According to the League, the three books, all in English, are *The Protocols of the Elders of Zion*, edited by Victor Marsdale; *Jewish Ritual Murders*, by Arnold S. Leese, published by Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy, W. VA, and *The Ultimate World Order-Jewish Utopia*, by Robert H. William, also published by Liberty Bell.

David McCalden

PO Box 3849, Manhattan Beach, California 90266, U.S.A.

Patrick Copeland
President / CEO
Intercontinental Hotels
1120 Avenue of the Americas
New York City, NY 10036

20 October 1988

Dear Mr Copeland:

I see from press reports that you are being sandbagged by Zionist groups, who are trying to get you to order the removal of certain books from the Amman Intercontinental Hotel.

Mr Copeland, obviously these folks at the Anti-Defamation League have no respect for the United States Constitution, which guarantees free speech in the First Amendment. In this country, they cannot legally shut down the publisher of these books--located in West Virginia--so now they try to impose censorship through the back door, by leaning on you, and probably--on the Jordanian government.

Instead of caving in to such brazen censorship and tyranny, you should be denouncing these dictators from every roof top along 6th Avenue. It's the easiest thing in the world to be for Free Speech for views that you agree with. The real test comes when it's time to defend Free Speech for views that you totally disagree with. In this case you have failed the test.

Sincerely

OPEN
LETTER

David McCalden
(213) 640-2663



© MCMXXXVIII King Features Syndicate, Inc.

WILLIS O'ROO
LIBERTY BELL
LIBERTY BELL



HEY! WE NO LONGER SHOOT
THEM—WE'RE HUMANITARIANS!



KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

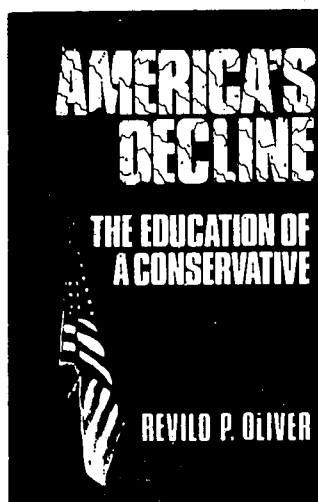
Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**



ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an over-crowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-\$8.50
plus \$1.500 for postage and handling.

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$4.00

A RATIONAL RELIGION

By Nicholas Carter
page 23

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: HITLER AND JAHWEH, page 1; THE LATEST ON JESUS, page 6; ON TACTFUL TACTICS, page 7; AVALANCHE IN THE ALPS, page 12; MORE FUN, page 18; MINI-HOAX ABORTED, page 20; ARE ARYANS OBSOLETE?, page 21. PHILIPP JENNINGER'S SPEECH: Some Observations and Translations of Selected Passages, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 30. HUMOR AND FILM FROM THE PERSPECTIVE OF SAMMY GLICK, by Nicholas Carter, page 37. TRIAL BY JEWRY, by David McCalden, page 42. JEWS IN THE NEWS, page 55.

VOL. 16 - NO. 7

MARCH 1989

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	\$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	\$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	\$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	\$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	\$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	\$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	\$ 22.00
50 COPIES	\$ 90.00
100 COPIES	\$150.00
500 COPIES	\$600.00
1000 COPIES	\$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revido P. Oliver

HITLER & YAHWEH

It is not remarkable that so many Christians are taken in by the Jews' Holohoax. They have grown up reading in their Bible all sorts of tales about absurdly improbable or physically impossible events, and believing them or trying to believe them. Their perception of reality and common sense have been fatally etiolated or completely paralysed. One wonders why they do not believe the stories about Cinderella, Little Red Riding Hood, and Aladdin.

What is astonishing is that they evidently can keep their Christianity and their faith in the Holohoax in separate compartments in their minds and never relate one to the other. Even their clergy, who are supposed to have been educated in the Faith and to be able to think in religious terms, seem never to have made a connection between the two things. At least, I have never heard of a Christian minister who, believing in the "Holocaust," extolled Adolf Hitler for his great and godly achievement, and from his pulpit invited his congregation to thank their god for having inspired his German hero.

The holy man feels certain that Hitler parboiled or gassed or incinerated or vaporized six million sweet Sheenies—or sixty million, it doesn't matter. Very well. But what happened then? Berlin was not engulfed by an earthquake. Frogs did not pop out of every tuft of grass in Germany. Children born to German women at that time were not strangled in their cradles. The German armies were not laid prostrate by the Angel of Death. And the sun did not hide his face in horror or rush back eastward, leaving the land in perpetual night.

Surely those facts, admitted by everyone, including all the Jews, should make even a Christian theologian start to think. According to his Holy Book, in the truth of which he must implicitly believe because it is the only basis for his business, old Yahweh spent four thousand years watching over and cherishing his pet tribe of barbarians and helping them swindle and plunder civilized nations. He hypnotized a King of Egypt so that he could afflict the

Egyptians with every kind of plague and suffering, and murder their newborn children, just to amuse his darling predators. He taught his People how to swindle and rob the Egyptians, and then he suspended the laws of nature to help them escape with their loot.

When his Chosen were butchering the ancient Palestinians and stealing their country, he even made the sun stop in its tracks to give the marauders more daylight so they wouldn't have to stop massacring the rightful owners of the land. When the Assyrians wanted to clean out a nest of bandits in one of their provinces, he slew the entire Assyrian army overnight. Whenever his barbarians got into trouble, old Yahweh was Johnny-on-the-spot to protect them with every kind of miracle.

Now, given Yahweh's record, which Christians believe indubitable, you can see the problem. When Hitler was trying to clean up Germany and exterminated six million or six billion of Yahweh's Yids, Yahweh did absolutely nothing—did not even give a sign of life. Surely a Christian shepherd must wonder about that, and wonder how he can explain it to his sheep.

Christians, of course, have a ready explanation. According to the belief universally held by Aryan and Semitic Christians from the inception of the cult late in the Second Century until about the middle of the Twentieth, Yahweh, who, on the record, is the most irascible of all gods, lost his temper when the Jews rejected his only begotten son and persuaded the Romans to crucify him. He accordingly transferred his favor to the more civilized races whom he had theretofore persecuted and exploited for the benefit of his Chosen, and he told his former darlings, as is confirmed by some passages in the "New Testament" and the virtually unanimous testimony of the divinely inspired Fathers of the Church, that he was going to punish them until they came to their senses and apologized to his immortal son for having killed him.

Since then, for twenty centuries, old Yahweh gave his Yids hints from time to time to remind them of their guilt, but they remained obdurate, thinking that all they had to do was to continue to mutilate sexually their male offspring, even though Yahweh had said that he had lost his taste for sacrificial foreskins. It is no wonder that after twenty centuries of unprecedented forbearance, Yahweh lost patience and decided to teach the barbarians a real lesson. So he inspired Adolf Hitler, a Christian hero in spite

of himself, to give the ubiquitous Yids a taste of what is in store for all of them, if they don't repent pronto.

This explanation, furthermore, should commend itself to all good Christians, and indeed to all purveyors of "Holocaust" stories, because it makes those stories plausible, as no other interpretation can. The tales told by Yiddish survivors all describe acts that are flagrantly impossible by the ascertained laws of chemistry and physics. It follows, therefore, that the extermination was carried out in violation of the laws of nature, i.e., miraculously and by divine intervention. We need no longer question the testimony of even the survivor who saw Germans exterminating little Kikes by just touching a match to them, whereupon the greasy infants blazed like pitch-pine torches. With God, all things are possible. We need not even wonder at the multitude of survivors who watched, undisturbed, while their poppers and mommers and cousins and aunts were being exterminated, but were so oddly overlooked by the methodical Germans, whose attention to detail is proverbial. Yahweh made them invisible and so preserved them to bear witness to his miraculous vengeance on their perverse and ingrate race.

It follows, therefore, that Hitler was doing the Lord's Work in accordance with the Lord's Will, and I shudder at the perverse impiety of Christians who fail to honor him as a Man of God and to praise him in their litanies. Catholics and Lutherans, indeed, could recognize him as a saint, every bit as good as Peter and Paul, and they could give zest to their religion by building new churches consecrated to St. Adolf. And that, incidentally, would show the Neo-Nazis their failure to understand the True Religion and would make them desist from their blind incredulity.

Now all this is what simple logic and faith requires of all Christians who retain what was once the unquestioned faith of all True Believers. I simply cannot understand why they are now so impious as to believe in the "Holocaust" and yet fail to draw the obvious conclusion that their religion imposes on all who think about it.

The foregoing considerations apply, of course, only to traditional Christianity, and not to the heresy recently promulgated by the high-powered con men who continually fleece the suckers of millions with their posturing and vulgar oratory over the Jews' boob-tubes. They claim that Yahweh still loves his predatory barbarians, having overlooked such a trifle as their lynching of his

only begotten son. And they threaten feeble-minded Americans with divine vengeance, if they fail to believe whatever Jews say or to venerate every hair on the head of every one of God's Own. But they face the same facts.

The satanic Germans incinerated six million or billion of God's Darlings and reduced them to holy smoke, but old Yahweh didn't do a thing. The Jews themselves had to use their scabrous puppets, Roosevelt and Churchill, to stampede hordes of Aryan nitwits against Germany, while old Yahweh didn't bother to perform even a teeny-weeny miracle to show that he was still interested.

Now the only logical conclusion for the big-time salvation-hucksters to draw from the events in which they claim to believe is that old Yahweh is either dead or has decided that the earth isn't much fun and has gone off to some livelier planet in some galaxy thirty or forty million light years away. It is obvious, however, why they don't draw that necessary conclusion: it would spoil their swindle.

So we are left the problem that real Christians seem impiously unwilling to face.

Now it is to the honor of the Jews that some of them are not so voluntarily obtuse. I learn from an article reprinted in *Christian News*, 6 June 1988, that many "Jewish fundamentalists," headed by a Rabbi Kook and his disciple, Rabbi Menachem Kasher, celebrate the so-called Holocaust because it was the means whereby "God instructed His people that the Emancipation, in which so many Jews had placed their hopes for equality in a democratic Europe, would not provide Jews with an escape route from the burden of their Covenant. Thus the Holocaust is seen as God's way of coercing His chosen people back to the Holy Land and convincing them of the urgency of its complete reunification." (Obviously, the "reunification" is to be procured by exterminating all the Palestinians again, just as at the time of the first invasion, as described in the Jew-book.) Kasher and his fundamentalists "interpret Arab-Israeli wars as part of the redemption period of the Messiah Son of Joseph, during which 'miracles are shrouded in natural events.'" They think it likely that "two much more terrible wars lie ahead before the appearance of the Messiah Son of David."

Now, whether or not you agree with those Jews or like them, you must respect them for having thought logically about their "Holocaust," as Christians refuse to do. They, too, can justify the

absurd tales of the Jews in the survivor-racket by supposing that Yahweh permitted miracles to facilitate the extermination of six million or six billion Sheenies, by which he instructed the rest of his Chosen to high-tail it for Palestine and slaughter the Semites who perversely want to go on living in their own country. Thus Hitler again must appear as the (perhaps unwitting) servant of the Lord, the "scourge of God," by which Yahweh chose to whip his darlings back to the place in which he wanted them to be. As a doer of God's Will, he is certainly above reproach, and I hope the Zionists will show him condign gratitude and honor.

As for the oddly recalcitrant Christians, I can offer them an alternative solution, which many of them may prefer. It is part of their religious doctrine to believe that the Yids will eventually accept their Jesus and thus be reconciled to old Yahweh. Well, that prophecy seems likely to be fulfilled.

If the Jews, having infected our race with the lentivirus of Christianity, which, after fifteen centuries, has reduced it to the present state of mental palsy, in which Europeans and Americans moronically acquiesce in the flooding of their countries with anthropoid garbage and racial enemies—if the Jews succeed in exterminating the hated Aryans by drowning them in a fetid mass of mongrels, they will owe their victory and their undisturbed possession of the world Yahweh gave them to Jesus, the would-be christ whom they rejected as a failure and impostor. They will thus have to venerate him at last as an emissary from their god, sent to procure his Chosen People's eventual triumph over the hated *goyim*, and so they will belatedly worship him as the true Messiah, Son of David. Thus the prophecy will be fulfilled and the Christian faith in it fully vindicated.

But even according to this scenario, the Christians are obligated to venerate Hitler, who, by his wonderful Holocaust, divinely inspired and miraculously carried out, made it possible for God's Chosen to paralyze the last vestige of intelligence in the Aryan boobs and thus achieve their final triumph and the annihilation of the race they have always hated above all others. Hitler will not, of course, deserve the rank of Jesus, but he must be recognized as a kind of auxiliary messiah, must he not?

This interpretation, by the way, also offers the big-time hokum-hucksters an opportunity to escape from the logical dilemma, which I pointed out above. They can say old Yahweh planned

it that way all along, and that should wow the millions of suckers who watch them on the boob-tubes and simper mindlessly.

As for believing Christians, it remains to be seen, of course, whether they are still capable of a modicum of logical thought

THE LATEST ON JESUS

In *Liberty Bell*, October 1986, I reported that old Jesus had come back to earth and was hiding out in the frowsty purlieus of London's East End, having disclosed his identity only to a fourth-rate British artist named Benjamin Creme. Jesus was to have been interviewed by the press in a tavern, but he missed the engagement because some of the journalists had been drinking and had unseemly thoughts.

Now I learn from the *Denver Post*, 24 November 1988, that Apostle Creme was in Denver to spread glad tidings. He says that Jesus has already appeared on television several times, suitably disguised, and is getting ready to make a dramatic appearance *in propria persona*. The stock market will crash before the end of April 1989, and then all Hell will break loose, preparing mankind for the Day of Declaration, when old Jesus will throw off his disguise, announce that he forbids nuclear warfare, and bless the whole world with oodles and oodles of brotherhood and "sharing."

Jesus has evidently been studying Sanskrit while he was holed up in the East End, for he now says he prefers to be addressed as Maitreya ('the friendly one'), although, in keeping with the doctrine of the Hindu Vedanta, he adds it doesn't really matter what you call him.

The *Christian News*, 12 December 1988, reprints a manifesto issued by Jesus under his new name, Maitreya the Christ, doubtless through his chosen mouthpiece:

"I am the Creator of the Universe. I am the Father and Mother of the Universe. Everything came from Me. Everything shall return to Me. Mind, spirit, and body are My temples for the Self to realize in them My Supreme Being and Becoming."

You will note that old Jesus has not only gone ecumenical, but has taken over the act of Brahma, which (Brahma is neuter) regularly every 8,640,000,000 years extrudes the Universe from Itself, lets Its creation gradually decline during half of that time, until It reabsorbs everything into Itself. Then It snoozes for 4,320,000,000 years, until It wakes up and starts the creation busi-

ness all over. But when you consider that spacious chronology, doesn't it seem that Jesus-Maitreya is rushing things a little?

What's more, in the style of his boasting manifesto the Christ has imitated the pronouncements made by most of the Egyptian gods when Egypt was flourishing, e.g.:

"I am the great god who gave birth to himself, even Nu, who created by his name the Divine Substance as a god. I am he who is not driven back among the gods. I am Yesterday; I know Tomorrow." e.q.s.

Or, if you want some real syncretism and theocracy, try this one:

"I am the Great One, son of the Great One. I am Fire, the son of Fire. I am Yesterday, Today, and Tomorrow. I shall be born a second time. I am the Soul who created the gods.... I am Osiris, brother of Isis. I am Orion. I am Anubis. I am Horus. I am Tem. I was in the birth-chamber of Osiris. I was born with him [*sic*]. I renew my youth. I am the girdle of the robe of Nu. I rescued the Eye of Ra when it grew dim. I judged Set. I turned night into day." e.q.s.

So it seems that Jesus-Maitreya, who is Christ (i.e., King of the Jews), has been dallying with the mysticism of both India and Egypt. Now all this raises knotty problems in theology, which I cannot pretend to solve. You might ask your favorite holy man to explain it all to you. And you'd better do it before the end of April, when things begin to happen. You may not have a chance after that.

ON TACTFUL TACTICS

I have just received a letter from a man whose name you would recognize, who earnestly warns writers for *Liberty Bell* that "Every time you use the word 'Aryan,' you lose friends, due to the brainwashing of most Americans.... If they see the word 'Aryan,' they don't read any further." That is doubtless true.

Over the years since I first began to write for this periodical I have from time to time received admonitions that a writer should never mention races, because the American boobs have been conditioned to wax irate at a suggestion that they may not be the lowest form of anthropoid life; that one must never mention Adolf Hitler with approval, because the boobs have been trained to bite when they hear his name; that one must never speak unflatteringly of God's Race, because that makes the boobs clap hands over

their ears and run away in a panic; that one must never speak ill of "democracy," because Americans dote on it; and that one alienates readers by denouncing Reagan or any other individual, because that is impolite and "we should attack ideas, not men." In short, a prudent writer on our side should make what he writes even more insipid than the average column by a syndicated pundit in the newspapers.

I have been advised that by designating male homosexuals as perverts, I offend some persons. I write English and I refuse to use the argot common in low-grade brothels and newspapers, in which prostitutes of one kind or another do not hesitate to prostitute the word 'gay.' It is true that there are English words which designate homosexuals, such as 'paederast,' 'sodomite,' 'catamite,' 'pathic,' etc., but all such words in good usage imply in an individual certain specific tastes and practices which are not found in all male homosexuals, so that 'pervert' seems to be the only inclusive term.

I am aware that certain individuals who make valuable contributions to what is called the "right wing" are perverts. I recognize their contributions without prejudice, and although I cannot understand them, I can think of adequate explanations for their conduct in terms of contemporary society, whether or not they are Christians. I do not reject their service to our cause, but the incapable fact is that, unless they are genetically defective and represent an heredity that should not be continued, they represent a vice that is now actively promoted by schools and government precisely because it, to the extent that it becomes prevalent, hastens the desired extinction of our race. That is a fact of which we must not lose sight, whatever our attitude toward what is biologically a perversion.¹

I have received a number of earnest warnings that to subject Christianity to historical criticism and sarcastic comment inevitably "turns off" a large potential readership, and, worst of all, is so

1. The social aspects of the phenomenon deserve careful consideration, especially with reference to the behavior of many species of higher mammals when they are held captive in zoos.— I will report the opinion of a man who has long observed the "right wing," that a certain kind of male pervert is the most desirable recruit in "activist" organizations, since such men, who are "tough" and ruthless by nature, have made themselves expert in karate, judo, and similar exercises, including the techniques that British experts taught participants in "French Resistance" during the war of 1939-1945, who learned how to kill efficiently without using weapons or leaving clues to their identity.

"divisive" that it amounts to sabotaging all efforts to resist the Jewish occupation and control of the country that once was ours. That is indeed a serious charge, but I note that all such warnings come from persons who modestly avow that only they and the members of some sect or coterie are *really* Christian, while they frankly admit that 95% or 99.9% of all the Christians in the United States have been fatally misled by their dervishes about the true tenets of the religion they profess and have thereby become instrumentalities of our enemies.

The authors of these admonitions differ about what should be done. Some counsel prudent silence about religion, apparently in the hope that the 95% or 99.9% of Christians will somehow desert their Pied Pipers and rally to the support of our race of their own accord. That hope seems to me to be utterly illusory. It is tantamount to launching a frontal attack in battle while ignoring a large army of enemies on one's flank.

Some advisers urge that we limit ourselves to denouncing the hokum-peddlers who are forever yelling that "anti-Semitism [!] is anti-God," and to showing how false is their claim; but that would necessarily involve trying to flit lightly over the quicksands of a theology that has no basis in historical fact. Others contend that our only hope lies in purging Christianity of its many false doctrines and restoring the "true" Christianity, which is known to the counsellor either by personal revelation from Jesus, which will not persuade persons who have received quite different revelations from that oddly inconsistent and changeable authority, or by the theology of his little cult, which, like all theologies, is based on a selection of passages in the Christians' Holy Writ which are to be taken as authoritative, despite the many other passages in the same collection that unmistakably contradict the ones selected. But that would leave us embroiled in polemical controversy with all but the votaries of some one little cult, and that would be as fatally "divisive" as any alternative policy.

So every advice to "go easy" on Christianity would, in one way or another, land us in an impasse. It is, however, quite true that, as my well-meaning advisers insist, what I and others write about Christianity in the pages of *Liberty Bell* is "divisive" in the sense that we bitterly offend Christians who are inclined to favor efforts to preserve our race and regain possession of the United States and are therefore potential allies.

It is the tacit premise of all who write to advise me that it is the purpose of *Liberty Bell* to sponsor a mass movement. The publisher assures me that is not true.

He believes that there is a place for a periodical that will state clearly and without mitigation or euphemisms the realities of our present situation, however grim that may be, for the information and consideration of persons who may hope to cope with it by some feasible course of action. So uncompromising a journal will necessarily appeal only to a minority, but that will be the minority of which some members may possibly be able to lead a movement that will have a chance of success.

It is quite true that any man who would lead a mass movement must make many arduous and painful decisions about the policies that will give him the greatest chance of victory. It is imperative, however, that he make them with a full awareness of the realities with which he must deal; otherwise, his failure is assured. It may well be requisite for him to enlist followers by doing his best to temper the cruel wind for shorn lambs and to avert by skillful compromises or evasions possible causes of disruptive dissension or premature despair. To do this effectively, however, he must first of all not delude himself; he must know what he is doing. He may have to be less than completely candid in what he tells his followers, but that is often regrettably necessary in practical human relationships.

A general, for example, may deem it best to encourage his troops with a prospect of certain victory, but when he does so, he must himself be fully cognizant of the enemy's forces and resources; if the situation is a desperate one, he must know the facts that he conceals from his men, for if he does not, he and they will inevitably be routed in an irretrievable defeat. If he has battalions of doubtful courage or loyalty, he must assign them to positions in which the outcome of the battle will not depend on them.

If I were writing for an organization led by a man in whose sincerity and understanding I had confidence, I would accept his judgement about what it would be best not to say, and although I would never make a statement that I did not believe to be true, I would not take exception to misleading or outrightly mendacious statements made by my colleagues of which he did not disapprove. And I would take care not to quarrel with them for any reason. That, I think, is the loyalty that one owes to any leader of a political movement. And that, I mean to say, is what I would do if

I were forty years younger and chose to associate myself with a political organization. At my present age, I would simply refuse to undertake so trying a function, for there are many better ways of employing the little that is left of my life.

Since the publisher of this magazine wishes me to do so, I have undertaken to present in these pages my best estimate of the facts of our present plight. I have no illusion of infallibility—that is a luxury that can be enjoyed only by those who are favored with revelations from omniscient spooks—but I try to state candidly the facts as I perceive them and the inferences and deductions that are logically to be drawn from them. And I try always to remind the readers of the historical antecedents of the present, for a given situation can be estimated accurately and understood only in terms of what caused it.

Christianity is a superstition which, I believe, was always deleterious to our race, even in the early centuries in which it was not patently incredible; it now so flagrantly contradicts the scientifically ascertained facts of physics, astronomy, geology, and biology that no rational and educated man can believe it, except by deliberately letting his reason be overruled by irrational emotions; and its scabrous history shows it to have always been an imposture contrived by hallucinations, forgery, and calculated mendacity. It is now being used by fakirs and shamans to befuddle our people and ensure the doom of our race. I believe that our only hope lies in destroying the enormous hoax and the baleful fascination it exerts over the gullible masses, its victims.

That does not mean that if a man who sincerely holds to the doctrine of some Christian sect makes an effort on behalf of our declining race, I will not respect him, admire his courage, and gladly accept his coöperation in our common purposes—it was indeed for such coöperation that I ventured to hope when I wrote *Christianity and the Survival of the West* in 1969, long before the electronically instigated epidemic of mindless fanaticism that is so large a part of the religion today. I shall respect his efforts, but with a foreboding that his faith may make him count on supernatural support or on a loyalty among his followers that will be wanting in a crisis.

If any man is sure that he can found and lead an effective movement on behalf of our race by professing Christianity while dissembling his knowledge of the religion for the sake of such precarious support as he may win from some dissident Christian

sects, I shall wish him well, and I hope that he will profit from some of my most sardonic comments on contemporary cults, which illustrate the mentalities with which he must deal. He may succeed, but if he does, I shall be tempted to believe in miracles after all.

AVALANCHE IN THE ALPS

Americans have always thought of Switzerland as an isle of security in the heart of Europe, and a very considerable number of them rely on that country's unique financial system to preserve some of their capital from the exactions and depredations of the task-masters of international crime, to whom the boobs subjected themselves by permitting enactment of the White Slave Act, officially called the Sixteenth Amendment. They should particularly perpend the astonishing transformation of the Swiss Federation in recent years.

Americans who visited Switzerland in the late 1940s and remained long enough to form some opinion of the nation—the better part of a year, at least—were impressed, not always favorably, by the character of its people. The Swiss were proud of their sturdy independence, which they guaranteed by legally requiring every able-bodied male to undergo military training and to have a rifle and, preferably, other firearms always at hand and ready for immediate use. They were proud of their Confederation, which both united the nation and granted to each of the twenty-two cantons more autonomy than was enjoyed by American states. They were proud of the legend of William Tell, who refused to doff his hat before an Austrian overlord, and of the Lion of Lucerne, the magnificent sculpture that commemorates the loyalty unto death of the Swiss Guards who were massacred in the Tuileries in 1792 because Louis XVI, his mind mazed by Christian hokum and the babbling of “intellectual” advisers, did not have the fortitude to be King of France.

The Swiss, having successfully remained aloof from the Suicide of Europe in 1939-1945, complacently felt a sense of great superiority to the nations that had foolishly destroyed each other in that insane conflict. Their attitude of cold indifference to the rest of the world was a little tempered by sympathy for Germany, blent of admiration for the Germans' heroic defense of their country against the rest of the world and compassion for their suffering at the hands of the ferocious victors. The Swiss felt an

amused contempt for the Italians and the Mediterranean peoples generally, and a particular dislike of Americans, whose humptious self-righteousness during their War to Save the Soviet was especially resented, while some educated Swiss remembered that the American itch for meddling with other peoples' business had been first manifested in 1852 by an insolent demand that Swiss cantons be deprived of their right to exclude Jews.

All other nations, even the uncouth Americans, were free to base their espionage apparatus in Switzerland, so long as they paid handsomely, confined their operations to the territories of other nations, and did not try to elude the surveillance of the Swiss intelligence service, which prevented them from spying on Switzerland.

Everyone in the world was invited to place his money in the Swiss banks, in gold, if he wished, enjoying the security that was given by the nation's sound currency, the integrity of its bankers, and the law which gave depositors a guaranteed privacy unique in the world, with the perfect anonymity of the famous numbered accounts.

Some Americans described the Swiss as “clannish,” resenting their general attitude of aloofness toward foreigners, who were always welcome to stay in Switzerland so long as they spent money freely, but were rigorously excluded from economic activity and usually from social intercourse also. The Swiss sometimes described themselves as “the hotel-keepers of Europe.” Foreigners in the country were like the guests in a first-rate hotel, given what they paid for, a professionally impersonal courtesy. An American student complained that he had been in Switzerland for more than a year on a fellowship and had not made a single friend, even in the loose collegiate sense of that word, and had not seen the inside of a Swiss home or become acquainted with a single Swiss, for even university students of his own age retreated behind a barrier of impersonal and almost business-like politeness.

There may have been some justification for the charge that the Swiss were “materialists,” for although Switzerland had produced great artists, such as Böcklin, and great scholars, such as Burckhardt, national life was dominated by business and most individuals seemed to find content in good food and physical comfort, while the social criterion was money and decorously established prosperity, not culture.

Religion was of no real importance; some individuals felt a personal preference for one or another kind of ceremony that was a matter of tradition rather than faith, but the nation as a whole was indifferent to beliefs about the supernatural, which, after all, had nothing to do with the operation of the factories on which the nation's commerce depended. The grotesque theocracy of Calvin at Geneva was remembered with a laugh or with the pertinent observation that the Swiss character soon reduced it to the genial rule of a patrician order, who made the city an intellectual capital in the Eighteenth Century. The Swiss took a certain pride, as in possession of a rarity, in the presence in their country of the oldest Protestant sect, the Waldenses (Vaudois), who had their origin in the Twelfth Century, had stubbornly survived innumerable persecutions, and, although they had found their principal refuge in the high valleys of the Piedmont, south of the Alps, now maintained their small congregations in Switzerland, where tolerance made them immune to the harassment they had suffered from the Italian government.

The Swiss were a polyglot nation. Every educated person was fluent in both German and French, had a working knowledge of English and Italian, and might also speak Romansh, which had been recognized as a fourth official language in 1937 and given a factitious parity with German, French, and Italian. One peculiarity was the persistence, even among educated people, of familiarity with a local patois, such as Bernish, which is said to be a dialect of German, although native Germans say it is as unintelligible to them as it is to all mortals who did not grow up in the region around Berne. The Swiss were cosmopolitan, in the sense that they had a tolerant familiarity with the vagaries of many nations, and also intensely nationalistic, confident of their superiority to the rest of the world.

Americans who knew Switzerland around 1950 or in the following decade were certain that the nation had a stability that would endure far beyond the foreseeable future without essential change. That Switzerland is now gone, like a hamlet in the Alps, buried by an avalanche.

The once proudly independent nation is now a province of the World Conquerors, the Masters of Deceit. The recent stages of Swiss degradation and servitude can be traced in the files of that unpretentious little periodical, the *Courrier du Continent*, published by G.-A. Amaudruz in Lausanne.

It is obvious that the brains of the Swiss have been rotted by the Jews' favorite poison, humanitarian swill. The nation that once held all foreigners at arms' distance has now been overrun by swarms of "refugees," niggers and wogs, anthropoid vermin imported with the blessing of rabid holy men and simpering female sentimentalists, who seem to welcome their own eventual enslavement by hordes of mongrels, come to produce the situation so vividly portrayed in Jean Raspail's *Camp of the Saints* (available from Liberty Bell Publications, \$9.50 postpaid). And, as should now be obvious to everyone who is willing to use his mind, the importation of such creatures, whether as "refugees" or under some other patently spurious pretext, is part of a global plan to exterminate Aryans everywhere. (Cf. the article by Ivor Benson in *Liberty Bell*, April 1988, pp. 13-20.) A nation that permits such an influx is obviously no longer fit to survive.

How completely the Jews now have their claws about the necks of the Aryans in Switzerland was shown by the case of Mme. Mariette Paschoud, who, an instructor in the state schools, dared to express doubts about the Sacred Sheenies' absurd Holohoax. The Swiss were horrified that a lowly Aryan should dare to question a Holy Lie, and the woman was hounded from her tenured position. When the distinguished Professor Faurisson wanted to come to Switzerland to testify about the Hoax on her behalf, he was refused admission, since no Swiss should have the mush in his skull disturbed by facts. And now, according to the *Courrier*, November 1988, the Jews say they are worried because the wicked woman's husband holds a governmental position; they say that Switzerland's fair name as an "humanitarian country" is blemished by the employment in an official capacity of a man who did not murder or, at least, divorce a wife who sinned against God's Race. A courageous Swiss replied that the Federal government is not at the orders of the Kikes' Defamation League, but don't assume that he will not suffer for his audacity.

From the same issue of the *Courrier* I learn that Henri Roques and his publisher, Pierre Guillaume, were expelled from Switzerland and forbidden to return because they had permitted themselves to be interviewed by the press in Geneva. The police who expelled the two gentlemen claimed they had sinned by mentioning Mme. Paschoud and thus "intervening in Swiss affairs," but according to M. Amaudruz, who was present at the interview, that was false. The lie will show you how Jewish morality has

infected even the Swiss police. It is likely that MM. Roques and Guillaume would not have been allowed to enter the country, had their names been recognized at the border. Switzerland, with a tender Christian concern for "all mankind," now welcomes Jews, niggers, wogs, perverts, degenerates, drug-addicts, drug-vendors, and the bandits of international finance, but it cannot tolerate Aryans who are so prejudiced that they do not worship Yahweh's Yids.

Perhaps I should remind the reader of the character of the men who were run out of Switzerland. Henri Roques, an engineer whose age was reported as sixty-six, decided to seek a doctoral degree in the field of Humanities at the University of Nantes, and for his doctoral dissertation he chose a critical study of the testimony that the Jews extorted from a frightened German by threats and perhaps torture, doubtless promising to spare him as a reward for his perjury, after which, as is the custom of the predators, they disposed of him so that he would have no opportunity to retract his lies. Readers of the fundamental work by Professor Butz, *The Hoax of the Twentieth Century*, will not need a discussion of the thoroughly discredited and self-contradictory statements of Kurt Gerstein, who, at the behest of the Jews who had their claws about his throat, cheerfully swore to a wild assortment of chemical and physical impossibilities.

M. Roques made a detailed study of the various stories Gerstein told, from which the Jews select what they want for a given imposture on the credulity of the Aryans, whom they now despise for their venality and stupidity. The inevitable conclusion of such a study was that Gerstein was simply a liar and that there is no valid evidence for the existence of the famous gas chambers in which six million of God's Darlings were supposedly killed before they crawled into the United States to join in the occupation of their newest Promised Land.

M. Roques' dissertation was submitted to a panel of scholars of which Professor Jean-Claude Rivière was the Chairman, and they were so impressed by its meticulous accuracy, thorough documentation, and critical acumen that they not only approved it unanimously but added to their endorsement a special commendation, so that the University of Nantes conferred the doctoral degree on the candidate with the French equivalent of *magna cum laude*.

That was an event that made Americans rejoice that academic integrity survived in one part of the world, but the rejoicing was premature. The *apaches* who operate the French government for the Master Race foamed at the mouth at the thought that university professors should not be as corrupt as they were. They "revoked" the doctoral degree—they didn't think of revoking Dr. Roques' birth-certificate, too—and punished Professor Rivière by shamefully demoting him and officially censuring his colleagues.

Dr. Roques (as he should be entitled, because no set of thugs can cancel an academic achievement, any more than they can cancel a man's birth) found in M. Guillaume a publisher so courageous that he dared print the historical study. At last reports, the traitors who rule France are acting to suppress the book that offends their owners.

The same issue of the *Courrier* reports that the Jews announce that the Swiss Parliament is going to enact a law that will make doubts about the Holohoax or failure to venerate Jews a felony, doubtless to be punished more severely than trivial crimes, such as rape and murder. As the editor remarks, it is odd that the members of the legislative assembly had not been told they were going to enact such a law, which is thus far only a proposal made by a Kikess in a letter to the Federal Council. But it is likely that when the Jews crack the whip, their Swiss dogs will obey. It is ominous that the editor of the *Courrier*, who has resolutely published his admirably concise little periodical for almost a quarter of a century, unperturbed by Jewish threats, in the current issue (No. 297) asks for help in distributing it while there is yet time, "vu la menace d'une loi-muselière."

The very possibility that a law to muzzle Aryan dogs lest they divulge facts inconvenient to their Yiddish masters could be proposed in Switzerland will give you the measure of that once proud and independent nation's degradation and ignominy. Americans who have thought to place any of their resources in safe-keeping in Switzerland should take warning. In a nation so rotted, nothing can be kept secret from the world's ubiquitous parasites, and whatever the integrity of the bankers, American deposits in Switzerland soon will be, if they are not already, known to the Defamation League. And if the deposits have been kept secret from the vultures of Infernal Revenue, the knowledge can be used for blackmail or reprisal.

The Swiss can no longer boast of their independence. They surrendered without even a token resistance and are now in the plight of the Germans, who can at least remember with pride the valor and heroism with which they sought to maintain their independence against the crazed hordes of their own race who were stampeded against them. According to the *Christian Science Monitor*, 13 December 1988, Major General Otto-Ernst Remer, author of *Verschwörung und Verrat um Hitler* (reviewed by Dr. Charles E. Weber in *Liberty Bell*, June 1987, pp. 52-58; cf. February 1988, pp. 3 f.), is being prosecuted by the renegades who misgovern Germany for having given someone a videocassette that suggested doubts about the Holohoax. Yahweh's Chosen now feel assured that they have the Aryans of the whole world by the neck and can rub their faces in Yiddish excrement.

And finally, if you want a preview of what is in store for Americans, I note that *Notre Europe*, in its issue for October 1988, reports that a French court, sustained by an appellate court, has taken a four-year-old girl from her parents, on the grounds that her father has expressed National Socialist opinions. The court found that the child's character would be "perturbed" by contact with such a parent. What the French jurists mean, of course, is that the girl might not grow up to be a feeble-minded whore, as all Aryan females should be in the "One World" that will have its capital in Jerusalem.

MORE FUN

The contempt that Jews feel for the stupid Aryans, who are so gullible that they believe not only the big Holohoax but any little hoax by a whimsical tribesman, must be nearly infinite—and, I fear, justified. I gave a few examples of Yiddish *Spaß* in *Liberty Bell*, March 1988.

When the *Courrier du Continent* for February 1988 came to hand, it reported two noteworthy examples. One gave the conclusion of a panic in Holland, where the government, determined not to get in Dutch with the Jews, ordered a theatre in Rotterdam to close a quite innocuous play which, however, seemed to displease the Master Race. The next day the press screamed that vile Neo-Nazis had, in reprisal, kidnapped a forty-nine year old Kike, Jules Croiset, an extremely popular and prosperous funny man in the theatres, and what was more, many lovely Jewish families received vilely threatening letters from the secret Storm

Troopers, who were doubtless preparing to start stuffing Sheenies into gas chambers. The great horde of Jews in Holland began promptly to moan and wail about how awfully God's Innocents are always persecuted for their righteousness. The Minister of Justice in the Dutch government went into a frenzy, calling out the police to track down the horrible monsters who didn't love Yahweh's Masterpieces. Feeble-minded Aryans beat their breasts in public and begged to be forgiven for existing, while the editors of the newspapers tried to scream louder every day.

That was in November 1987 and for the rest of the year, as squadrons of police rushed hither and yon in a vain search for the malefactors, all of the Netherlands was in an agony of suspense and its good burghers quivered in fear lest a hair on a godly head be harmed by the elusive evildoers.

Worse was to come with the New Year. The Belgian police arrested the sportive Jules Croiset, who had kidnapped himself to a hideout in Bruges, from which he was watching the fun. He confessed that he had not only staged his kidnapping, but had written all the letters with which his imaginary Neo-Nazi gangs threatened to slay his holy compatriots. But the outcome merely proves how virulent is "Aunt-eye-see-me-tism" in the Low Countries, for, believe it or not, there were suggestions that the jolly boy should be prosecuted for his prank.

At about the same time, the State Procurator in the Italian province of Bolzano, at the foot of the Alps, a man whose name suggests that he may have superhuman ichor in his veins, had a fit when he noticed that the inhabitants, who still speak German despite all the efforts of the Italian government, were buying and often displaying German medals and insignia bearing the dread Hakenkreuz, the lightning-symbol of the horrible Schutzstaffel, or the Totenkopf of several famous regiments. That could portend only a revival of "racism," the un-Christian belief that Aryans were not created to nourish the world's parasites. He ordered the confiscation of all such damnable things in his province.

Then an Italian periodical, *Orion*, disclosed the delectable fact that the principal wholesale distributor of the forbidden merchandise is a Jew who imports it from the factories in Israel, where it is manufactured with dies that were stolen and asported by Jews after the defeat of Germany. Aren't God's People cute?

Now *Christian News*, 5 December 1988, quotes a tirade by the Reverend Andrew Weyermann of the Evangelical Lutheran

Church, who orated: "How many more times must monuments raised in redemptive memory be defaced? The violent re-emerge, brandish swastikas, and seem to rewrite history by smearing the word 'liars' on the monuments. How many more genocides must occur before the Lord comes to exterminate the unjust?"

As we all know, Christian shamans sweat with righteousness and drip with love for all mankind when they howl for blood, but I fear the Man of God will have to wait a long time for Jesus to pop out of the clouds and sate his homicidal lusts. He will learn that this is a do-it-yourself world.

One must, however, admire the Jews for their powers of self-control. Many of them, no doubt, watched the Reverend's war-dance and heard him yell for scalps, but I will wager that not one burst into loud guffaws while in public.

MINI-HOAX ABORTED

The *National-Zeitung* (Munich), 4 November 1988, disclosed an amusing little *contretemps* in the German postal service, which had decided to issue a postage stamp that would make the stupid Aryans grovel a little more abjectly at the stinking feet of their Yiddish masters. Chosen was the picture of a holy synagogue wrapped in flames as it was destroyed in the awful *Kristallnacht* in 1938, when some Germans, too enthusiastically celebrating their liberation from their parasites, broke a few windows. The picture of the burning *Gotteshaus*, which is reproduced in the newspaper, would have made a quite picturesque postage stamp and might have impressed some dolts. The pious undertaking, however, was ruined by the Keystone Agency, which supplies photographs to German newspapers. In a bulletin to all of its subscribers the agency identified the picture as showing the synagogue burning after it was set afire by an incendiary bomb from British planes in a raid on 24 November 1943.

So, alas! the mendacious postage stamp could not be foisted on the German public, because it was impossible to blame the British barbarians, who, as the Principal Secretary of the British Air Ministry had boasted in a book published in 1944, had inaugurated the terroristic bombing of open cities and civilians in Germany to force Germany to bomb civilians in England and thus generate enthusiasm for Churchill's War—a war Churchill had contrived to please the Sheenies who were his paymasters. But surely there must have been horrible Neo-Nazis in the press agency that

spoiled the godly little hoax. German laws which forbid the lower races to question whatever God's Own choose to tell their victims will doubtless be tightened to prevent such intempestive disclosures of truth in the future.

ARE ARYANS OBSOLETE?

Our race has always reserved its highest admiration for personal courage and personal honor, which form our ideal of manhood. The great heroes of our race are warriors: Arjuna, Achilles, Horatius, Gunnar, Gawain, Roland.... In battle they slay the enemy hero (whom we also admire, e.g. Hector) in a fair fight or many lesser men who attack them simultaneously. They single-handed slay dragons, as do George, Beowulf, Siegfried.... Or they defeat supernatural forces by sacrificing themselves for their nation, as did Curtius, Decius And always they keep unblemished their honor, their integrity as warriors and men.

The Aryan hero is a pointed contrast to the Jew boy, David, who, when a warrior, Goliath, stands before his army and, in keeping with the old Aryan tradition (cf. the Horatii), challenges his adversaries to send a champion to meet him in a duel, sneaks up and kills him from a distance with a slingshot. That is like challenging a man to a duel with swords and then drawing a pistol and shooting him. It offends our sense of honor, and even the Jews thought it best to mitigate the offense by making Goliath absurdly accept a challenge from his puny adversary, but the unvarnished story corresponds to the ethic of a race that is practical and believes in killing an enemy efficiently and preferably by treachery, involving the least risk to oneself—a race that despises us for our romantic notions of personal honor and fairness even in combat.

The Aryan ideal is personal courage in hand-to-hand combat, preferably with swords. When missiles, arrows and bullets, become the major weapons, they are still preliminaries, so to speak, of a fight man-to-man. Even in naval warfare, Roman galleys or British ships-of-the-line, when the catapults and cannon have done their work, the final combat is typically by boarding. The Light Brigade at Balaklava rode against the cannon and sabered the Russian gunners. And during the two catastrophic World Wars, knighthood returned for a season with duels in the air.

We admire the great commanders who lead armies or fleets to victory: Alexander, Caesar, Napoleon; Don Juan, Nelson—or were

defeated with honor by overwhelmingly superior forces: Rommel, Von Spee....

The instinct of personal combat is in the blood of our males, when not degenerate, even in childhood. One of the delightful stories of "Saki" (H. H. Munro) deals with a silly woman who does not want her boys to play with toy soldiers and imagine war and slaughter, so she tries to substitute peaceful playthings, aldermen and parliamentarians and reformers like John Stuart Mill, who orate and vote instead of fighting, with the result, of course, that the healthy boys convert the figures and use them as soldiers in pitched battles.

Manhood for Aryans means courage and honor, and even in the terribly mechanized and dysgenic wars of this century there was still a place for virile fortitude and heroism. But we seem now to face a future in which our racial psyche will be frustrated and otiose—a future in which great wars will be won by scientists and technicians, who may be cowardly little weaklings, but will loose ballistic missiles and laser beams against which all personal courage will be vain and, indeed, impossible. So far as we can foresee, the spiritual force that made our race great and made us the masters of the entire planet before poisonous superstitions made us degenerate and moronic—that vital force, even if revived, will be ineffectual, powerless, and useless. Are Aryans now obsolete? □

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send \$14.00 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

A RATIONAL RELIGION

by

Nicholas Carter

The human animal has but a brief interval of unmeasured time, an indefinite, but ever-running hour-glass, that will—as surely as the sun will continue to crown one horizon and dissolve into the other—run out. And then his place will know him no more; and all of his sighs and songs and furies, will *be* no more.

"I could be bound in a nutshell," mused a great poet, "and count myself king of infinite space, were it not that I dream."

Oh, those tantalizing dreams; those ever-erupting echoes motivated by longings deeply rooted in the primeval subconscious self: desires not always fully understood, not always spelled out in the all-too-often murky language of the conscious self; yearning visions more often than not dammed up, or subverted by, the thousand unnatural and negative shocks that our beings have been made heir to by religions and philosophies rooted in renunciation and self-hate, in fear, mysticism, and fate; or in a dreadful, mindless dabbling with psychedelic drugs.

Since we are *not* born in nutshells, since we *are* dreamers, we cannot exist without questions. We cannot live without seeking answers to questions. Just as it is the nature of the scorpion to sting, it is the nature of man to wonder. We are islands of wonderment in an ocean of questions. Among them:

How came this universe to be, and what is it made of? What is the relationship between mind and matter? Is knowledge empirically relativistic or is it abstractly absolutist? What is the measure of good and evil in the universe? Is man free to mold his own destiny or is he a mere straw in the wind? Is death the end of our existence? Is the human soul "personal" or immortal? Is there a God?

Only the philosophically-aware person—in the truest sense of the concept: an individual with an integrated view of life that is both rational and consistent, as opposed to the followers of the magicians of mysticism, who succumb to the rankest of superstitions, and the simplest psychological pacifiers—can begin to approach these questions. Only the thinker who looks by means of human reason for intelligible theories that apply to the world or the meaning of life can begin to find answers to these questions that truly relate to the "human condition."

Like it or not, the lifestyle of the individual is in his own hands. The course of a human life is marked out by the values he, or she, has chosen. Neither myth, nor mysticism, nor magic, nor warm-blooded feelings can truly assign value. Only cool-blooded rationalism can

enable the individual to make the decisions that will effect his personal life in ways that will be both fulfilling and enriching. "Whilst I study to find how I am a microcosm or little world, I find myself something more than a fearful fool mesmerized by a catalogue of simple-minded wonders." Thus speaks the eclectic human being in a world in which irrational certainty is invariably more comfortable than rational doubt—in which the most esoteric questions are invariably linked to the least objective solutions.

I am referring to the world of "faith."

From *Adae* (the ancestral reverential customs of the Ashanti and kindred peoples of Ghana) to *Zombie* (the faith of the "living-dead," those whose souls have been eaten by witches), thousands of religions shingle the metaphysical summits of the human species. Everywhere on earth, we find people turning to some version of a Supreme Being: a personal SUPER-parent who will provide them with comforting answers and easy salvation. From the grave Moslem worshiper in mosques, on housetops, and in the vastness of the desert; to the Hindu in his intricately carved temples, to the Buddhist before his flower-strewn shrine, to the Parsee before the sacred fire, to the Sufi or Yogi wrapped in mysticism, to the American Indian before the "Great Spirit"—a wide assemblage of God-seekers inhabit the world. Everywhere we see morality and reason subordinated to the beliefs of cults, denominations, and mysterious schemes that have survived down through the ages, or that happen to be contemporarily in vogue.

Even some scientists manifest a thirst for transcendence.

Is the universe a "cosmic computer"—a cellular automaton, as it were? Cellular automata can produce endlessly intricate patterns from the merest shred of a program; and that makes them very good candidates for computers of the cosmic variety. Ergo, a simple number—81, for instance—might be pinpointed via cellular automation, as possibly containing the secret leading to the origin of life. But what would a monstrous computational universe really tell us about the reasons for life evolving in the first place? Well—we could always conclude that some cosmic computer programmer set the whole works in motion for the purpose of determining this, that, or something else. But that would bring us back to square one, wouldn't it?

Sociobiology, on the other hand, propounds the revolutionary theory that plants and living creatures are like huge robotic devices that are employed by genes in order to reproduce themselves—genetic entrepreneurs, as it were. Ergo, the transmission of genetic information is the *raison d'être* of the entire system. Out of this theory comes the

evolutionary basis for coöperation and altruism. As a result of this "ruthless genetic calculus," we coöperate with each other, even to the point of sacrificing our lives if necessary, because a goodly number of our genes will be preserved. Are we really so mechanistic or robotic that our reasons for living and dying—regardless of the emotional and/or rational content of those reasons—are simply rooted in the preservation of our genes?

Other social scientists describe society as simply an "organism"—with life meaning nothing more than "unity." This "general systems theory" involves a fusion of evolution, information, and society, with the predetermination of life being to create more and better information—an "intention" of life that supposedly bears with it such moral imperatives as pacifism and ecological awareness. (And, no doubt, various and sundry other utopianistic commandments such as total equality, total happiness, and total sexual fulfillment.)

Consider, too, the crazy quilt of transcendentalism that exists outside of "organized" religion.

In this most advanced age of science and technology, East Indian faith-healers, New Age gurus, and scholarly apostles of the dictates of chance, carry the revolt against reason to countless thousands of Americans. What honest passion or ecstasy, what sense of life, what truthful desire, can be found in the First Church of Satan in San Francisco, where chickens are beheaded, naked women are used as altars, and phallic symbols are shaken toward each point of the compass for benediction; or in the throwing of the I Ching—that Chinese classic of cosmic gibberish; or in the simplistic mumbo-jumbo ("Rather than *propel*, the stars *impel*.") of astrology, wherein fate and character are supposedly explained by concentrations of burning gases out in space?

The newest "faith" is the so-called Yuppies' religion: the New Age philosophy. Common to many of its adherents are a belief in reincarnation, in astrology, in the miraculous powers of quartz crystals, in trance channelers, or mediums, individuals who claim to have the power to summon up voices from centuries ago. There are now New Age churches, radio programs, stores, tapes, newsletters, magazines, seminars, and classes, and jewelry containing "healing" stones. Mysticism running rampant!

But what of those of us who cannot accept the world of transcendentalism? Can there be more to religion than magic, mysticism, and miracles; more than spiritualism and supernaturalism; more than the occult, the uncanny, and the mysterious that has degenerated into mystification? Can we be "cosmic dancers" linked to nature rather than

SUPER-nature? Is there life after theism?

Without question, the answer is—YES! Contrary to theists everywhere, “religious atheist” is not, like “objective theologian”, an oxymoronic description. Religion can also be defined as a specific system of non-theistic reverential belief. That religion can exist without a belief in a personal God is Siddhartha Gautama’s great contribution to the world of metaphysics. In the sense that the Buddha was a non-theist, I am a non-theist. I am referring to the mortal Buddha—the *living* Buddha before all of the legends about him were absorbed by myth, and he was transformed into an unadulterated, virgin-born, miracle-performing, deity.

Uncompromisingly, the religion of Buddha (*budh* denotes both to wake up and to know) was atheistic, since he did not believe in the existence of a personal God (or even a divine Trinity) in control of the universe, or in a world that was created by, and was governed by, a single Supreme Being having human traits of intelligence and will in magnified form.

All concepts of a Supreme Being have their origins in the indoctrination of a particular “faith.” There is no difference in principle in the manner in which little children, or converts, are affected by conditioning to believe in the doctrines of Christianity, witchcraft, Communism, voodoo, Judaism, or any other system of belief. The hucksters of deism would have us believe that religious language refers to divine reality that exists in its own right, independent of our human desires and thoughts. It is safe to assume, however, that divine reality had absolutely nothing to do with the deification of Nero, the Buddha, the Dalai Lama, and even Hirohito and Mao Tse-tung; nor with the total acceptance of these counterfeit deities on a reverential level in typical doctrinal language by millions of people. Obviously, the concept of God is precisely what the deification-conditioned mind decrees it to be.

Understanding this rather simple psychological phenomenon better than most philosophers, Buddha sought a way of salvation with dependence upon a self-reliant ethical life as opposed to the blind dependence upon any kind of divine being. He scorned as futile all supernatural theories regarding cosmic ultimates; he was indifferent to the fashion of philosophical flight into mysticism and supernaturalism; and he ignored the trappings of organized religion: worship, prayer, sacrifices, sacramentalism, priests, scriptures. Priests were unnecessary because each person should work out his own salvation. Sacrifices were unnecessary because there were no gods to whom to offer them.

In the simplest terms, his primary concern was with the inevitable

consequences of human conduct. His “faith” was one of morality, self-appreciation, ethical individualism, and self-reliance—a faith with deep reverence for the universe; and an equally deep respect for *Dharma*, the Eternal Law of the universe. In Buddha’s understanding, the eternal Supreme Force of the universe replaced the creative Supreme Being. Rather than “force,” I prefer “substance”—the term cleverly used by Christians (“Three persons in One Substance...”) to embrace the concept of a Triune God, the mystery that three are one, and one is three. In essence, then, we are all persons of *one* substance—that of the Supreme Substance of the universe. We do not know whether the universe as we know it had a beginning—all Big Bang speculations to the contrary notwithstanding—or if it will have an end. From the standpoint of certainty, we know only that it is there, here, and seemingly everywhere.

Any interest in reincarnation on the part of Buddha was equivocal at best, for the reason that he did not believe in an *immortal* soul. After death, what? Reunion with the universe, as that basic matter of which we are composed is reabsorbed. Nirvana is reached. Oblivion is attained. There is eternal rest.

What of the soul, or personality that includes the mind, memories, and the propensities that have accumulated from a unique pattern of life experiences? Buddha surmised that the personality was not immediately extinguished at the time of death, but was slowly lost by degrees. The doctrine of *transmigration* is founded on this theory. But even for the brilliant Buddha, this was mere speculation without objective foundation. Some Burmese believe that the personality-soul forms into an invisible butterfly at the moment of death. Seeing a dead human being and a dead animal side by side, appearing as always, so strangely similar in death, and picturing invisible butterflies hovering over the corpses is, at best, imagination boggling—assuming, that is, that the Burmese see souls in all living things. If not, why not? The earthly human condition differs in degree but not in principle from the earthly animal condition. We eat, sleep, defecate, give birth, and even experience rapid eye movements (REM) when we dream, just like animals; and we cease to be with a similar kind of whisper.

Regarding death and the final dissolution of the personal soul, there is no test for determining if it is lost by degrees *after* quietus. Thanks to modern medical knowledge regarding diseases of the elderly, however, we can at least speculate about the degree of loss *before* death. Imagine a stop-action camera recording the total progress of Alzheimer’s Disease in a patient. The finished film would reveal the

slow but progressive disappearance of everything that composed that person's identity/personality/soul—leaving only a living shell with eyes that look but do not see.

Physically, spiritually, logically—where did it all go? Was it slowly deposited into some metaphysical receptacle somewhere? Did it slowly form into an invisible butterfly, as opposed to taking shape suddenly at the moment of a different type of death? Perhaps. But the dictates of logic point in an entirely different direction: That human soul simply ceased to be—just as the life of an engine ceases to be—or, as we say, “dies”—when a breakdown occurs, or when the source of power is interdicted.

Within the circle of the imposing universe enveloping us, not all is mysterious. Some of the questions that plagued our ancestors have been answered. Most importantly, we know that the Second Law of Thermodynamics—events in the physical world proceed spontaneously in only one unique direction—is neither schizophrenic (the law has only one face and only one bearing) nor surrealistic (the law never varies from day to day or year to year). Just as the *same* stream at any given point will never be exactly the *same* again, the *same* precise conjugation of atoms, molecules and bodily cells can never come together again to produce the *same* personal soul; nor can that *same* soul ever be reincarnated in conjunction with a different stream of atoms, molecules, and bodily cells, not only for the future as we see it, but for all eternity.

We know, too, that gravity, the speeds of light and sound, the compositions of earth, air, fire, and water, the change of the seasons, etc., never violate the law of identity. Apart from being deterministic but random—which explains the unpredictability of weather—the Supreme and *also* Moral law of the universe never plays magical tricks (miracles and wondrous predetermined acts) on Mother Nature and her flock of humans. We evolve out of one sleep to life; and we are reabsorbed into another sleep, *losing* only our personal souls, and *leaving* only the—WHY. And there's the rub. It isn't going *quietly* into that good night that's tough. It's going without answers. And this simple fact gives every stone-age witchdoctor and New Age guru the *hook* he needs to help him ensnare his share of the human species. Tragically, the human condition that we experience isn't enough for the human animal. With self-interest rooted in superiority and egotism rooted in arrogance, he declares that his uniqueness qualifies him for *immortality*. (“I think; therefore, I am divine.”) Curiously, some of these same presumptuous creatures preach that the *ego* “oozing like a secret sore,” and the *self* that “overlays and obscures the Infinite beneath,” must be eliminated,

before one can ever transcend creaturely existence and be transfigured by that “clear day of eternity which never changes into its contrary.” Rather than *life* being “out of joint,” these self-deluded fools are “out of joint” with life. In an attempt to shatter the bubble of the universe, they gamble all of their living currency on a strategy that has as its foundation a paranoid denial of the essential elements of the human condition: *rational* self-interest and self-esteem.

Admittedly, we are not only ignorant of many things, we are faced with the unchangeable fact that life chases death. Our perceptions regarding the essence of the human condition *can* be changed, however. We can stop whining like lonesome orphans looking for “the great heavenly companion who understands.” We can face the fact that for just as long as we refuse to take a moral stand against supernaturalism, we will never grow up. We may come of age as far as years and size are concerned; but we will never be *emotionally* mature. Greed for comfortable doctrinal retreats tend not to edification. We can work to develop the kind of courage and moral strength that will enable us to handle the feelings of guilt, fear, and uncertainty that leave us vulnerable to the witchdoctor's philosophy. We can begin to teach our children to revere the universe and the physical body rather than revering some magical creator of those substances; to appreciate the fact that not one single ordinance of the Supreme Law of the universe can ever be violated (smoking, drinking, using drugs, etc.) with impunity; to understand that for as long as they believe in *immortal* souls, they will never truly respect their *mortal* souls; and to realize that for as long as they worship some divine PAPA who will make everything right in the end, they will never truly take responsibility for their lives and their actions.

The impossible dream? Maybe. Nonetheless, I envision a future world in which honest, fearless human beings will raise their children to be as courageous and emotionally and morally sound as they are; a world in which people will be willing to accept their mortal material selves without the need to believe in immortal, non-material souls; people who will have the courage to traverse the razor's edge of reality, secure in the knowledge that even though they will die without pat answers to every probing question, they will have made the *best* of their lives *within* the bounds of rationality rather than *in* the bonds of superstition.

If an intelligent extra-terrestrial happens to visit our little planet in the sun before that day comes, and if he stays long enough to take a good look around, his telepathic response to his spaceship will probably be: “Beam me up, Zemclaw. This place is a child's night-mare.” □

PHILIPP JENNINGER'S SPEECH

Some Observations and Translations of Selected Passages

by
Charles E. Weber, Ph.D.

IN CONNECTION with a memorial observation of the 50th anniversary of Reichskristallnacht by the Bundestag (The western German legislative body) a speech was given by its President which attracted widespread attention in the world. Although such prominent Jewish leaders as Fürst and Wiesenthal were not inclined to find the speech offensive to Jews and although it contained not the slightest denial of the "Holocaust" material, Jenninger was forced, to his astonishment, to resign his very important position as a result of pressure from his fellow members of the Bundestag and from Israel. Ironically, Jenninger had made many trips to Israel and was a faithful minion of Israel.

The American press took some notice of the speech, typically with just a few short quotations. I, for one, was curious to know what sort of speech could have caused such an uproar and to see the original German text of the speech. After vain attempts to obtain a copy of the original text, I finally encountered it in the November issue of the important *Unabhängige Nachrichten* (Postfach 400 215, D-4630 Bochum, West Germany). The copy was postmarked 27 November but did not reach me until 14 January.

I was astonished when I read through the 5 1/2 pages which the text of the speech occupied. It was full of the contrition and self-flagellation that typify the position of officials of the Bonn government with regard to the history of the National Socialist period (1933-1945). Parts of it could have been written by the worst detractors of the German nation. There was, however a modest defense of Germans by a recitation of the earlier successes of the National Socialist government, which, Jenninger claims, seduced Germans into supporting a government which went on to commit crimes in their name. Otherwise, Jenninger interpreted German history in a manner unfavorable to Germans. His version of history was distorted by omissions, if not simply errors in some instances, some of which we shall point out below in connection with specific passages in my translation.

Jenninger's speech reminded me of a sort of joke which was

making the rounds in Germany after the war. It went something like this: Who is being toughest against former Nazis? The Russians? No. The French? No. The British? No. The Americans? No. Well, who then? The Germans themselves!

Indeed, Germans at that time were suffering from the results of an extremely painful, costly war fought while the National Socialist government had been in power. During this past decade, the Second World War, instead of receding in the awareness of the Germans, seems to be the subject of ever more intense self-recrimination on their part in all three German states, where there is hardly any really open debate about the events and causes of the war and the nature of National Socialism. The governments in Bonn, Berlin, and Vienna are eager to show the world how vigorously they can repress attempts at historical revisionism aimed at more objective versions.

Why has this self-recrimination intensified in recent years? One factor might be the natural friction between generations, amongst a number of factors. There are even instances where Bonn and Vienna have taken measures against foreign revisionists who have undertaken to save Germans from themselves as a result of a realization that the demographic and psychological decline of the German nation constitutes a harm to Western Civilization and to Aryans in general. In the case of the Bonn government in particular, there seems to be an overriding fear of a boycott of German export goods, a boycott like the one which was undertaken by Jews as early as 1933 and which could again have a devastating effect on the German economy, beset as it is already by an unemployment problem of some dimensions. Germany must export or starve, as it did during the first half of 1919 as a result of the continued Allied blockade.

Let us now turn to my translations of selected passages from Jenninger's speech together with some comments on them. Readers of the *Bulletin* [or of *Liberty Bell*] who wish to study a copy of the original German text should write to the Committee for the Reexamination of History of the Second World War [or to Liberty Bell Publications, for copies of the Jenninger speech; please include \$1.50 for the copying cost and mailing]. My own comments on the following pages are identified by being enclosed in square brackets.

Ladies and Gentlemen! The Jews in Germany and throughout the world recall the events which took place 50 years ago today. We Germans also remember that which took place in our country a half century ago and it is good that we do this in the two states on German soil. This is the case because our history cannot be split up into good and evil and the

responsibility for the past cannot be distributed in accordance with the arbitrary geographical arrangements of the postwar era.

That which transpired in Germany 50 years ago today had never taken place in any civilized country ever since the middle ages. [Jenninger contradicts his own statement by his later use of the Russian word *pogrom*, unless we assume that Russia was an uncivilized land in the nineteenth century.] And, even worse: the riots were not a matter of some sort of manifestations of a spontaneous popular anger motivated as usual, but rather an action thought up, instigated, and promoted by leading figures of the government. [This statement is perhaps the most questionable one in the whole speech. Ingrid Weckert's book on the Reichskristallnacht, *Feuerzeichen*, furnishes convincing evidence that such leaders as Hitler, Goebbels, and Göring were appalled at the riots that had taken place on the night of 9-10 November 1938. Was Jenninger objective enough to have read Weckert's book while preparing his speech? I doubt it! For a review of *Feuerzeichen*, see *Bulletin 31* [or *Liberty Bell* for January 1989]. It is inexcusable that Jenninger failed throughout his speech to mention the humiliating murder of a German diplomatic official in Paris and an earlier murder of a prominent National Socialist in Switzerland in 1936, in both instances by Jews. Even the bloody (or even bloodier) race riots that took place in Tulsa, Oklahoma in 1921 are reputed to have been touched off simply by a young Negro's insult of a Caucasian woman.]

On the 30th of January 1933 the National Socialists had taken power in the German Reich. The five and one-half years between then and November 1938 were enough to cancel out the equality achieved by Jews during a century and a half. It began with the boycott of Jewish businesses in April 1933 and the immediate forced pensioning of Jewish civil servants. During the same year there followed the first prohibitions of Jewish journalists and artists to practice their professions. The 'Nuremberg Laws' of 1935 made Jews second-class citizens without civil rights. The 'Law for the Protection of German Blood and Honor' ushered in the unspeakable crime of 'racial shame.' [Rassenschande, i.e., miscegenation. Germany was by no means the only country with laws that prohibited miscegenation. Many states in the United States had laws based on the same principle. Jenninger's statement about the boycott of Jewish businesses should also be challenged. In the (London) *Daily Express* of 24 March 1933 there was a long, front-page article about Jews' plans for an international boycott of German exported goods.

Ballito
STOCKINGS

NO. 10258

TODAY'S WEATHER: FINE, COOLER
FRIDAY, MARCH 24, 1933.

ONE PENNY.

St. Ivel
CHEESE
Aids digestion
2d., 6d. & 8d. each.
Largest & Best in the World

Daily Express

JUDEA DECLARES WAR ON GERMANY

Jews of All the World Unite
BOYCOTT OF GERMAN GOODS
MASS DEMONSTRATIONS

"Daily Express" Special Political Correspondent.
CHANGE AND UNFORESEEN SEQUEL HAS
EMERGED FROM THE STORIES OF GERMAN
REVOLTING.

STUCLIFFE AND PANTIER
OUT FOR "DICKENS"
CHRISTENING IN L.A.
There was a party, given by the
and Ted between England and the
Zaid had been made.
The party was given the night
the party was given the night
the party was given the night
the party was given the night

Canon
Shot At

THE SOVIET
AMBASSADOR
ENTERTAINS
FOR ALL-WHITE
DIPLOMATS

MISSING GUESTS
"Daily Express" Special
Political Correspondent
The Soviet Ambassador and
Miss Mabel's wife's death

OUR DON QUIXOTE
by Our Parliamentary
Representative
HE, House of Commons,
which has grown lively
month since the crisis of
slighten months ago, was
shocked into reality last night
by one of the most withering
personal attacks of recent
years.

Officer Describes
The Girl
DAYS OF LOVE
IN BERLIN
"Daily Express" Special
Political Correspondent
SUNSET
The party was given the night
the party was given the night
the party was given the night
the party was given the night

FOUR YEARS' WORK
WITHOUT ANY
SUCCESS

'BROUGHT US NEARER
TO WAR'
The attack came from Churchill,
It fell like a thunderbolt on Stan-
ley Baldwin, who was content
his memory and a present
which Mr. Churchill delivered
to him in his speech

Mr. Churchill's Withering
Attack On Premier
Mrs. George
Lansbury
Dead
A beautiful woman who began
to suffer last night with the
death of Mrs. George Lansbury,
the Socialist Party. These days
of being married to him in
through his dependence on him
to America. The death, very of
the party was given the night

The initial boycott of Jewish stores in Germany lasted only a day, 1 April 1933, a Saturday.]

[The Austrian magazine *Sieg* (Postfach 5, A-6911 Lochau, Austria; 1/1989, page 18) believes that Jenninger's speech was almost certainly written by Dr. Thomas Gundelach and states that it is reputed that Jenninger delivered the speech without having previously read it. The following eight paragraphs of the text would seem to be the principal cause of the howling about the speech. However, these paragraphs contain some noteworthy and correct insights.]

Hitler's successes were perhaps even more devastating for the fate of the German and European Jews than his evil deeds and crimes. The years from 1933 to 1938 are something that provoke our fascination, even from the present point of distant hindsight and with the knowledge of what happened after that, inasmuch as there has scarcely ever been in history a parallel to Hitler's political triumphal procession during those first years.

The reincorporation of the Saar [as a result of the plebiscite on 13 January 1935 under the supervision of the League of Nations, with approximately 90% of the votes cast in favor of the return to Germany], the introduction of universal conscription, massive rearmament [defying the humiliating limitations of the Versailles Treaty], signing of the British-German naval treaty, occupation [by German armed forces] of the [previously demilitarized] Rhineland, Olympic Summer Games in Berlin, the annexation [Anschluß] of Austria and the [beginning of the] 'Greater German [Großdeutsches] Reich' and finally, just a few weeks before the November pogroms, the Munich Agreement [involving the approval of the British, French, and Italian governments of the annexation of the Sudetenland], the dismemberment of Czechoslovakia [involving the independence of Slovakia and the status of Bohemia and Moravia as a German protectorate]; by this time the Versailles Treaty was only a scrap of paper and all at once the German Reich was the hegemonical power of the old continent [of Europe].

For the Germans, who had preponderantly sensed the Weimar Republic as a consequence of foreign humiliations, all of this must have seemed like a miracle. And that was not all; massive unemployment had been turned into full employment, mass misery had been turned into something like prosperity for the very broad masses. Instead of despair and hopelessness, optimism and self-confidence were prevailing. Had not Hitler made to come true that which [Emperor] Wilhelm II [reigned 1888-1918] had merely promised, namely to lead the Germans into magnificent times? Was he not really selected by Providence, a leader of the

kind that is bestowed on a nation only once in a thousand years?

To be sure, in free elections Hitler had never been able to obtain for himself a majority of the Germans. But who would doubt that in 1938 the vast majority of Germans were standing behind him and identifying themselves with him and his policies? Certainly, some 'quarrelsome faultfinders' (Haffner) wanted to keep things stirred up and were hounded by the SD [Security Service] and Gestapo [Secret State Police], but most Germans—and indeed Germans from all classes, from the middle classes as well as from the working classes—were probably convinced in 1938 that Hitler should be viewed as the greatest statesman in our history.

And another thing must not be overlooked; all of Hitler's astonishing successes were on the whole and individually a belated slap in the face of the Weimar system. And [the] Weimar [Republic] was not only synonymous with weakness in the face of foreign nations, with quarrels of political parties and changes of government, with economic misery, with chaos and street fights and political disorder in the broadest sense, but [the] Weimar [Republic] was of course also a synonym for democracy and parliamentary government, for division of powers and civil rights, for freedom of the press and assembly and finally for a maximal degree of Jewish emancipation and assimilation.

This is to say that Hitler's successes belatedly discredited especially the liberal system based on a parliament, the very democracy of [the] Weimar [Republic]. Under these circumstances, for many Germans there was no longer even a question of what system was preferable. Perhaps in some individual aspects of life people enjoyed less individual freedom but they were, after all, getting along personally better than previously and without any doubt the Reich was great, indeed greater and more powerful than previously. Had not the leaders of Great Britain, France, and Italy paid their respects to Hitler in Munich and helped him to attain a further success, one of those which was considered impossible?

And as far as the Jews were concerned, had they not assumed a rôle for themselves in the past that was inappropriate for them? Did they not finally have to accept, for once, limitations in exchange? Had they perhaps even deserved to have some limitations imposed on them? And, especially, was not the propaganda in essential points—aside from wild exaggerations not to be taken seriously—in keeping, after all, with one's own suppositions and convictions?

And if things got too bad, as in November 1938, one could, of course, still say to himself, in the words of a contemporary, 'Of what concern is that to us? Look away if you find it horrible. It is not our fate' (Rauschnig). [Jenninger is apparently quoting Hermann Rauschnig,

the author of *Gespräche mit Hitler* (Conversations with Hitler), which has recently been proved to be a fraudulent book by the Swiss historian, Wolfgang Hänel. Jenninger weakens his credibility as an historian by citing such a source. See the investigation of Rauschnig's book by Hänel published in 1984 by the Zeitgeschichtliche Forschungsstelle Ingolstadt.]

[On the fourth page of the text, as printed in the *Unabhängige Nachrichten*, Jenninger trots out the old, threadbare Freudian explanation for Hitler's hostility toward Jews, viz., a miserable childhood, failure as an artist, sexual disturbances, etc. Such an explanation, however, could hardly be applied to the brilliantly successful American industrialist, Henry Ford. During 1920-1922 Ford subsidized an extensive series of studies on the Jewish problem [see *The International Jew: The World's Foremost Problem*, 4-volume set, approx. 1000 pages, \$26. plus postage, available from Liberty Bell Publications]. They were soon translated into German [see *Der Internationale Jude*, \$13.50 + postage, available from Liberty Bell Publications] and it is apparent that they were the most important, but by no means the only, *American* influence on Hitler and his NSDAP.]

[Jenninger then goes on to quote at length a vividly embellished account of an "eyewitness" describing a mass shooting of prisoners in a ditch. The quotation does not even specify that the victims were Jews. Jenninger gives no source for this quotation but it would seem typical of the sort of "evidence" presented at the Allied show trials in Nuremberg. Again, without giving a source, Jenninger then quotes from document PS-1919 presented at the Nuremberg trials. Even here he makes a distorting omission. PS-1919 is quoted in Wilhelm Stäglich's important *Der Auschwitz Mythos* [available from Liberty Bell Publications, \$13.00 + postage] pp. 91-92, pp. 63-65 in the English edition. It is from a speech allegedly given by Reichsführer-SS Heinrich Himmler before an audience of SS Gruppenführer in Posen on 4 October 1943. This document is frequently quoted by Zionists because it speaks of extirpation (Ausrottung) of the Jewish people. Stäglich, however, makes a convincing case against the authenticity of this document on the basis of historical improbabilities in the text.] □

This article reprinted from *Bulletin No. 33*, published by the Committee for the ReExamination of the History of the Second World War, Charles E. Weber, Ph.D., Chairman, 1628 So. College, Tulsa, OK 74104. Annual subscription to *Liberty Bell* \$35.00. Sample copy and copy of our extensive book list \$4.00. Order from:

Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

HUMOR AND FILM

FROM THE PERSPECTIVE OF SAMMY GLICK

by

Nicholas Carter

Is Jewish humor basically different from that of Gentiles? Do motion pictures produced, written, and directed primarily by Jews, differ basically from films made by Gentile artists of the medium? With little room for doubt, the answer to both of these questions, in my opinion, is YES.

Consider first, the concept of comedy. There is a scene in the latest Zucker, Zucker and Abraham produced flic, "The Naked Gun," for instance, that exemplifies the ambiance of Jewish humor.

A young woman, standing rather high on a ladder, is apparently looking for something in an attic. The leading actor in the production is standing at the foot of the ladder. From the angle of the viewer, he could be looking right up her dress. "Nice beaver," he casually comments. A moment later, she hands down a stuffed animal—a beaver. Now most Americans know that the word "beaver" is euphemistically used in a descriptive sense that has only a tantalizing relationship with the animal in question. Hence, the "humor" in the situation.

In truth, this is a splendid example of Jewish humor. It is cheap, sordid, childish, and the kind of comedy that belongs to the Marx Brothers, the Three Stooges, Buddy Hackett, and numerous other Jewish comics. Curiously, most Gentile comedians, from Richard Pryor to Robin Williams can use forbidden words and off-color jokes, and still be charmingly acceptable. On the other hand, there are people like Lebanese Catholic Danny Thomas and the late Myron Cohen (there *are* some decent Jewish comedians) who are able to delight audiences for lengthy periods of time without using a single off-color remark.

For the most pertinent perspective on what generally passes for Jewish humor, however, one need look no further than an appearance on the Johnny Carson show by Jewish actor Walter Matthau a few years back. The very first thing Matthau said when he sat down was, "My wife told me not to tell a toilet joke." And then he promptly told a toilet joke.

For a revealing perspective on the Jewish approach to films dealing mostly with non-Jews (specifically: white Gentiles), a little fantasizing might help. Let us suppose that a Gentile-controlled film studio in, say, Russia, is going to produce a number of scripts dedicated to providing

the world with Gentile versions of the universal Jewish lifestyle. Ergo, consider the following scenarios:

The action of production number one—a comedy in which many of the scenes are quick skits having nothing to do with the loosely running story-line—takes place on a jumbo jet. In one scene, two stereotypical Jewish children (George Burns and Barbara Streisand look-alikes, perhaps), about ten years of age and extravagantly dressed, are seated together. The boy is puffing on a cigar. He offers one to the little girl. She accepts; but when he starts to clip the end for her, she reaches for the cigar, saying, “Oh no. I prefer my cigars UNcircum-cised, like my men.” In another scene, we meet the pilot, a stereotypical hook-nosed Jew wearing a self-conscious grin, as if he has just been caught eating something forbidden. He is soon disclosed as a child molester due to his oblique references to his sexual preferences for little boys.

The locale of the second picture is a small Israeli town on the West Bank. The town policeman has killed an Arab during the commission of a crime. The Arab's brother, a noted terrorist, sends word to the policeman that he, along with some of his henchmen, are coming to avenge his brother's “murder.” Needing help, the policeman turns to the townspeople. All of them—including his former military commander, his service buddies, his relatives, his neighbors, even his wife—are too cowardly to offer him any assistance. The film climaxes with a battle in which the policeman, facing the Arabs alone, fights to victory.

In production number three, a wealthy Israeli newspaper owner expresses his opposition in editorials to the refusal of the government to deal with the Palestinians, to the brutalization of the Palestinians, and to the continued reliance on American aid. In response to his “anti-Semitic” views, powerful Israelis produce a film viciously smearing him as one of the worst human beings imaginable: cold, ruthless, friendless, despicable, with no sense of decency and fairness; and incapable of finding love, short of picking up women on the street. In fact, his soul is so empty, the only comforting thing on his mind as he dies, is the name of a boyhood toy.

The next movie is designed to degrade the Israeli military. The locale: an air base somewhere in Israel. The base commander is a psychopath who wants to shoot any serviceman with dust on his shoes, or a single undone button. At his elbow at all times is a rat-faced little guy ready to cite chapter and verse from military regulations whenever the general goes off the deep end. E.g.: “Oh no, General. We can't shoot him for belching!” The Colonel in charge of supplies, meanwhile, is deeply involved in the black market. In order to cover up his ac-

tivities, he makes a deal with the Arabs to blow up his own supply depot, thus ensuring that the missing items will be listed as having been destroyed. His black market associate among the enlisted men is an incipient Nazi who acts like a storm trooper. The base rabbi is a coward and a bumbling fool who can't hit the ground with his hat. And the rest of the characters are assorted criminal types and sexual perverts.

And now a film dealing with the activities taking place within a large but modern Israeli company that employs several vice presidents and numerous young people, including many pretty girls. The most urgent business on the minds of the managerial staff, however, appears to be the seducing of young female employees. Without the slightest shred of common decency, they promise the girls everything for their favors, and give them nothing in return. To avoid the public eye, as it were, the VP's make a deal with an unmarried male employee for the purpose of using his dwelling for their numerous sexual liaisons.

Film number six belongs to the anti-law-and-order movie genre.

The sheriff of a small Israeli town and his deputies, capture a vicious but charismatic Arab criminal, and incarcerate him in the local jail. More interested in gaining political power than in doing his job, the sheriff is obsessively ambitious and ruthlessly amoral. Most of the townspeople—with one of the exceptions being the local newspaper editor—are as corrupt and indifferent to decency as the sheriff. As the result of his arrogant treatment of the newspaper man, his indifference to the welfare of his men, and his plans to use the capture of the criminal for his own political gain, his deputies turn against him and help the criminal escape from jail. The last thing the deserted sheriff sees as he stands in the middle of the street screaming to the high heavens about betrayal, are his deputies driving off into the sunset with the Arab.

Many more examples could be cited in this motion picture “hit list,” but to continue, I suspect, would be akin to beating the proverbial dead horse.

The purpose of these satirical exercises has been to emphasize by example how six major American films—“Airplane,” “High Noon,” “Citizen Kane,” “Catch 22,” “The Apartment,” and “The Posse”—would appear to the world at large if all of the ugly people involved in the stories were Jews rather than white Gentiles. For those who are fortunate enough not to have wasted good money to see “Airplane,” a couple of incidents from that flic will clarify my “jumbo jet” scenario: A handsome Anglo pilot asks a little boy if he has ever seen a grown man naked; and a little blonde girl comments that she likes her coffee *black*,

like her *men*. Obviously, deliberately slanted writing of this sort reaches outside the perimeters of socially acceptable comedy for propaganda messages that are more closely related to racial denigration than to entertainment and enlightenment.

Is the Hollywood Writer's Guild "practically a Semitic closed shop," as a Jewish publication reported a few years back? I really don't know. Considering the large number of movies and TV programs that portray Anglos in the most negative ways, however, it isn't difficult to conclude that not only is the number of Sammy Glicks in Hollywood far out of proportion to their numbers in our society, a goodly number of them are deliberately using the propaganda medium of the motion picture to express their contempt for, and hatred of, the American majority.

For the very best in prime, Grade A, racial denigration, I refer the reader to "Soap," a TV series starring a large, white Gentile family, whose members, without exception, are obscene caricatures of human beings. The only decent person in the entire household—no coincidence, to be sure—is the Black manservant.

In other words, the savaging of Anglos appears to be one of the primary occupations of the Sammy Glicks of Hollywood. We are constantly being portrayed as sex-crazed, power-warped, minority-hating, immoral polluters of sane society. "Nashville," "Nasty Habits," "Roots," "Little Big Man," "Dallas," "A Woman Called Moses," "A Wedding," "Mandingo," "Buffalo Bill and the Indians," "Carnal Knowledge," "Joe," "The Border," "Alamo Bay," "Mississippi Burning," and "The Chase" merely scratch the surface of the parade of Hollywood motion pictures that could all be subtitled "Anglos You Love To Hate."

Of all the world's social systems, the Western world of the white Gentile is so distinctive in character and imposing in its duration, that it could logically be described as the most "human" of societies, and the most "civil" of civilizations. Nonetheless, what we frequently hear from a disproportionate number of minority members—intellectual terrorists who destroy with words instead of bombs—are public declarations via novels, text books and film productions, to the effect that the "white race" is the *cancer* of the human race.

Always contributing to the foundation upon which the individual minority racist builds, is the very effective method of media propagandizing known as saturation programming. We Americans are regularly bombarded throughout the year, on both commercial and public television, with guilt-producing dramas, documentaries, and news-film anthologies, that are supposed to "educate" us about past and present

"white supremacist," "anti-Semitic," and "anti-civil rights" activism. For forty years, Nazism has been kept alive by a continual pageantry of programs portraying old Nazis, ex-Nazis, resurgent Nazis, neo-Nazis, and even *cloned* Nazis; and the latest in a lengthy procession of assembly-line Holocaust productions is a story about an SS officer who undergoes plastic surgery so that he can assume the identity of a Jew. What next...an animated Holocaust extravaganza starring Irving Rabbit?

If the white race was generally as worthless and corrupt as the holier-than-thou, always wronged and never wrong, minorities would have us believe, there would be no Western civilization; no great art, literature, music, or architecture; no great cathedrals, art galleries, libraries, universities, or hospitals; no concept of individual rights; Nothing—except a terrifying primitive world filled with *collectivism* and *tribalism*.

Sammy Glick found the freedom and opportunity in predominantly white, Christian America to achieve all possible success. And what does he give us in return? Out of proportion to his numbers in our society—the significant words are, to repeat, OUT OF PROPORTION—he gives us an overwhelming lust to defile and destroy our civilization and culture. Think about that the next time you see one of Sammy Glick's productions. □

THE LATE GREAT BOOK: *THE BIBLE*

AN ACCOUNT OF CHRISTIAN AND BIBLICAL ORIGINS

Nicholas Carter feels that it is time for us to sit down and do what many Christians rarely do: Study the Holy Bible. In doing so, we may discover whether or not the Bible is indeed "Holy" and the "Word of God." In strict biblical order, the author methodically, and scathingly, examines the various claims made in the "Holy Book" and shows how many of them bear no relationship to reality whatsoever.

For your copy of *The Late Great Book: The Bible* (Order No. 12006) send \$5.00 + \$1.50 for postage to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270

**THOSE WHO WILL NOT READ
HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER THOSE
WHO CANNOT READ**

TRIAL BY JEWRY

TRIAL BY JEWRY
The Great Holocaust Trials
in Toronto 1983 - 1988
by *David McCalden*
First Edition 1988



THE GREAT HOLOCAUST TRIALS IN TORONTO 1983 - 1988

by *David McCalden*

© Copyright 1988 by Liberty Bell Publications
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

Additional copies available from:

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

or

Truth Missions

P.O. Box 3849, Manhattan Beach CA 90266 USA

Printed in the United States of America

Red Cross Witnesses in Need of Treatment

Next up, the Crown called two witnesses from the Canadian Red Cross Society, who might have stepped right out of an episode of *Monty Python*. Their testimony was hampered by chaos and confusion; some due to the language barrier, and some because of the misrepresentation of one organization as another.

The Crown first presented René de Grace, the National Director for International Affairs of the Canadian Red Cross Society. De Grace, a French-Canadian, told the court that his office maintained a library of publications and bulletins from various "Red Cross" organizations, such as the International Committee of the Red Cross (Geneva), and the League of Red Cross Societies, and his own Canadian Red Cross Society. He presented into evidence an IRC bulletin dated 1 February 1978, disclaiming the "300,000 total of victims" attributed to the ICRC by Harwood on page 30 of *Did Six Million Really Die?* De Grace indicated that the "300,000" figure came, not from the ICRC, but from a similar organization, the International Tracing Service, based at Arolsen in West Germany.

The relationship between the Canadian Red Cross, and the International Committee of the Red Cross, and the International Tracing Service, would gradually become a subject of debate; with the Crown eventually reversing themselves, instead arguing emphatically that we had been right in the beginning!

In cross-examination, we had Mrs. Marshall ask the witness about the paperback book published by the ICRC entitled *The Work of the ICRC for Civilian Detainees in German Concentration Camps 1939-1945*, but although he knew of the title, he did not feel qualified to comment on its contents. In fact, the 125-page paperback consists of extracts from the ICRC's 3-volume hardback series *Report of the ICRC on Its Activities During the Second World War*. Revisionists point out that early editions of the ICRC's reports (e.g., 1946, 1947) contain very few references to "death camps" or "gas chambers." Only subsequent editions include such terminology.

Monsieur De Grace had brought along with him a "German-speaking" assistant, Mrs. Elisabeth Perz, who was supposed to translate for the court the Arolsen document which did indeed cite the "3000,000" total of victims. Unfortunately, Mrs. Perz' German was about on a par with M. De Grace's English. Her testimony was marred by stumblings, mis-translations, and plain ignorance. Even Mrs. Marshall was on the

ball, when she confined her cross-examination to the following exchange:

Mrs. Marshall: "Do you know what [this document] is about at all?"

Mrs. Perz: "No, I don't."

Mrs. Marshall: "You have no idea at all?"

Mrs. Perz: "I have no idea."

Mrs. Marshall: "Thank you."

The presentation by the Crown of Elisabeth Perz as both an "expert" German translator, and an employee of the "Red Cross" was indicative of the cavalier attitude with which they approached this trial—at least in its early stages.

In an effort to reclaim lost ground, the Crown Attorney, Peter Griffiths, re-summoned René de Grace, to put to him some questions he had obviously forgotten to ask him during his Examination-in-chief. In particular, Griffiths focused on Harwood's unfortunate mistakes on page 27 of *Did Six Million Really Die?*, where he misrepresented *Allied* camps as *German* camps; and *ICRC Report*, Volume 1 as *ICRC Report*, Volume III. (This, and similar, errors have been cleaned up—with the help of this author—in the latest British edition of *Did Six Million Really Die?*)

A Survivor Manqué

Reluctantly, the Crown next exhibited Mrs. Sabina Citron, the instigator of the private suit against Zündel. Although Mrs. Citron's Holocaust Remembrance Association had been expelled from the Canadian Jewish Federation for ill-discipline, and although she professionally operated a union-busting, immigrant sweat-shop, plastics factory, Crown attorneys were so overwhelmed by her garrulous manner that they meekly acquiesced to her arrogant demands for the largely-Gentile Canadian government to take over her private, vengeful, specifically-Jewish law-suit, and spend taxpayers' money instead of her own, in venting her spleen.

Every North American city has a "Sabina Citron." She has her own maverick "survivor" organization. She presents herself as a "Holocaust expert" for TV and radio appearances. She occasionally acts as a docent at "Holocaust" exhibits, where she buttonholes visits with her tales of woe. And she solicits invitations to schools and colleges, where she is given free rein to impose her own neuroses on impressionable children and adolescents. Unfortunately, only in Toronto is a "Sabina Citron" taken seriously enough for the state to take over her legal vendettas.

Mrs. Citron testified that she had grown up in Lodz, Poland. After the war broke out she and her family relocated to the Jewish ghetto at the nearby town of Kielce, and worked in a number of war-production factories.

In July 1944—five years after the German invasion of Poland—Sabina and her siblings were transferred to Auschwitz, in box-cars. In sworn testimony, she testified that the 120 mile journey took “about a week” (Prelim. p. 175).

Upon arrival at Auschwitz, she and her family were forced to take a shower, their clothes were taken away for disinfection, and they were given prison uniforms. Sabina was allocated prisoner number A-15134, which was tattooed on her forearm, and embroidered on her uniform.

During five more transcript pages (pp. 177-182) Mrs. Citron rambled on, complaining in the typical Jewish fashion about the fit of her uniform, the size of her clogs, the space of her bunk, the quality and frequency of her meals, and the earliness of the roll-calls. At the beginning, Judge Hryciuk attempted to move things along, but to no avail. Mrs. Citron insisted on hogging the limelight with her tales from the Holocaust. Or perhaps, they were not totally her own: much of her story appears to be a paraphrase of that of Kitty Hart, the British-Jewish-Polish survivor whose memoirs have been made into both a book (*Return to Auschwitz*, Athenaeum, 1983) and a TV video (*Kitty: Return to Auschwitz*, Yorkshire Television, 1979).

In Kitty's yarn, she was in the hospital block of the extermination camp (!) when a selection for the “gas chambers” was imminent. Her mother, who happened to be a nurse, hid her under a straw mattress (p. 105) and placed a corpse on top to hide her. In Sabina's story, her mother told her to hide under the bunk-boards (Prelim. p. 181) and threw herself on top. Miraculously, both survived.

After just two weeks (Prelim. p. 182) at Auschwitz, Sabina was transferred by passenger train to Bomblitz near Hannover, in Germany-proper, where she worked in a munitions factory, and “couldn't believe [her] good luck” with the excellent accommodations.

With the war coming to an end, Sabina was transferred to the transit- or holding-camp of Bergen-Belsen. After just three weeks there, she was transferred to yet another munitions factory at Elsing. Shortly afterward, the war came to an end, and Sabina was free to emigrate to Canada.

However, immediately after the war Sabina Citron returned briefly to Lodz in Poland to see who and what had survived. In testimony (Prelim. p. 185) she acknowledged that “people were coming [back]

from all over...people who were returning were coming there because there was...a small Jewish center which was receiving returning refugees. And it was sort of holding lists of people who had already arrived so that families could be re-united.”

In Lodz, Sabina was able to determine that both her parents and one of her two brothers had survived the war; four out of five family survivors certainly exceeded the average German or Polish ratio. Whatever happened to the missing brother was never determined.

As soon as our Mrs. Marshall started to cross-examine Sabina Citron, a curious incident took place. From the press-gallery, a reporter, Sol Littman, passed a folded note to a court usher, who in turn passed it to Crown prosecutor Peter Griffiths. At that time, Littman was still allegedly a reporter for the *Toronto Star* and the *CBC-TV Newshour*; but shortly after this incident he abandoned all pretence at objectivity and revealed his true colors as the “Canadian” representative of the Simon Wiesenthal Center of Los Angeles. Littman insists that he only became a partisan on the subject of “war criminals” and their “apologists” because the *Star* had assigned him to cover the extradition case of one Helmut Rauca to West Germany. (Rauca was shipped-out to West Germany in 1983, but died before his trial could be held.)

The court transcripts reveals that Littman only passed his note (instructions?) to Griffiths when the name of a fellow CBC-TV reporter was brought up. Sabina Citron confessed on the witness stand that she had never actually received a copy of *Did Six Million Really Die?* in the mail, or seen *Did Six Million Really Die?* on a news-stand; in fact, she had only been confronted with a copy of it by CBC's Steve Peabody, who had quizzed her on how much she was outraged by it. Thus, at a stroke, the Crown's argument of “mischief to the public interest” was nullified; neither an individual TV reporter nor an individual publicity-seeking Jewess could conceivably be regarded as “the public”—even in the People's Republic of Canuckistan—or so we thought!

In a rare act of courage, Judge Hryciuk publicly rebuked Littman for his impertinence. During the lunch-break I interviewed Littman on the subject. He complained that Hryciuk was only a “second-rate [Ukrainian] judge” who would never progress. Littman also objected to a Zündelist photographer taking pictures of us, because he is a “male model” whose features are “copyrighted”!!!

Besides becoming the “Canadian” representative of the Simon Wiesenthal Center, Littman also published a book on the Rauca case, entitled *War Criminal on Trial*, where he vocally complained that Rauca had died in West German custody before he could receive “justice.”

Revisionists got a taste of Littman's accuracy in the Simon Wiesenthal Center's *Response* newsletter dated February, 1988. On page 6, Littman authoritatively reported that Ernst Zündel had "married the daughter of Canadian fascist leader Adrian Arcand." Although Janick Zündel was indeed French-Canadian, and although Ernst Zündel had gained much insight from interviews with the late Arcand, there was no familial connection at all. Naturally, Littman never apologized for, or withdrew, the claim. Nor was he sued for "publishing false news."

In fact, Littman's prestige was dramatically shattered during the hearing of the Deschenes Commission, which was set up to figure out Canada's response to the Zionist's complaints about "Nazis amongst us."

Littman had insisted that the Deschenes Commission should investigate whether or not the "Doctor of Death", Josef Mengele, had ever emigrated to Canada. He withdrew this demand shortly after he himself found it spurious, but the Deschenes Commission still spent two chapters discussing it. Even so, at one unusual hearing, Littman was personally rebuked for wasting the Commission's time, by an impertinent Ottawa commissioner; naturally the commissioner issued contrite apologies afterward.

Likewise, the Deschenes Commission gave short shrift to the rantings of Saint Simon Wiesenthal himself. Saint Simon had published a list of 217 members of the Waffen-SS Galicia Division, who "may" have visited Canada "since so many fellow Ukrainians lived there." The Commission determined that of the 217 named, 196—or 90%—had never set foot in Canada. Eventually, the Commission determined that there were "twenty" suspected Nazi war criminals in Canada, and another 200 or so in need of investigation. The first of the twenty, Imré Finta, was charged in 1988, and his trial is due to begin in September 1989. However, this may not be so easy. The "eye-witnesses" all live either behind the Iron Curtain in Hungary, or behind the Kosher Curtain in Israel. Since the exposition of Revisionist views is illegal in both statelets, it will be difficult for Finta's lawyer—also now Zündel's lawyer—Doug Christie, to perform effective depositions in such circumstances. After all, John Demjanjuk's lawyer, Dov Eitain, was killed after "falling" from a 15th floor window in Jerusalem, and his colleague Yoram Sheftel was mutilated in an acid-attack at Eitan's funeral.

Eitan's defenestration immediately reminds us of the similar fate of Czechoslovakian prime minister Jan Masaryk in 1948, and that of U.S. Secretary of Defense James Forrestal, in May 1949. Masaryk's death ensured the complete Communist hegemony over his country, and

Forrestal's sent a message to his Pentagon colleagues not to challenge Zionist hegemony over his.

Mrs. Marshall led Citron through a tiresome recapitulation of her wartime experiences, which didn't seem all that different from my own mother's account of World War Two. My Mom left school at 14 years of age—the limit of free education in those days—and started work as a weaver in a Belfast linen factory. When the war broke out, she and her mother both were assigned jobs in the munitions factory of Mackie's—a foundry which ordinarily made tea-drying machinery for export to India. Although Belfast was way on the periphery of the United Kingdom, its heavy industry—especially its ship-building, aerospace, and munitions facilities—quickly attracted the attention of the Luftwaffe. On the night of 7/8 April 1941, a German bombing raid killed 755 civilians; the second-highest nightly total after London's. Undoubtedly, Belfast's dense and inadequate housing contributed to a higher casualty toll than the much larger cities of Coventry, Liverpool, and Glasgow.

Just as in England, plans were quickly made to evacuate Belfast children to the safety of the countryside. However, in an uncanny echo of German policy in Poland, the Northern Ireland Minister of Home Affairs, Richard Dawson-Bates, pointed out that at least 5000 urban evacuees were nevertheless "unbilleteable owing to personal habits which are sub-human [...] camps or institutions...must be instituted for these" (*In Time of War*, Robert Fisk, University of Pennsylvania Press, 1983, p. 437). As New York City engineer Fritz Berg has so perceptively pointed out (*Journal of Historical Review*, Winter 1988-1989, p. 433 ff), much of the German **concentration** policy toward Poland's Jewish population was based on laws of hygiene, not the laws of racism.

(However, Belfast's evacuation policy was short-lived. Billeting in rural homes never amounted to much, and Mr. Dawson-Bates' proposals for "camps" were never put into action. Many Northern Ireland Catholic families sent their children to safety in the southern Irish Free State; although the Luftwaffe mistakenly bombed neutral Dublin twice—in January 1941 and May 1941. [The Allies likewise bombed neutral Switzerland.] Most Belfast families trekked to the countryside each night to sleep in barns, under hedges, and in ditches.)

The Germans interned people for political reasons; so did the British, who had an entire "concentration camp" consisting of several hotels at Douglas on the Isle of Man—Sir Oswald Mosley, leader of the British Union of Fascists, was the principal guest, even though he had

dutifully requested BUF members, such as the late Dr. Peter Peel, to accede to their draft orders.

The Germans interned people for racial reasons; so did the Americans who rounded up 150,000 Japanese—half of whom were U.S. citizens—and shipped them off to camps in the high desert of the Arkansas swamps. The British shipped stranded German passport-holders—many of them Jews—to Canada, and to the Isle of Man.

The Germans invaded and occupied other nations. So did the Allies: the Soviets invaded Poland (in cahoots with the Germans), and also Finland. Britain invaded and took over Iraq. And the United States invaded and took over Iceland and Greenland. Since Churchill and Roosevelt were secretly collaborating to finagle the United States into the war, U.S. troops began secretly arriving in Northern Ireland several months before Pearl Harbor, to spec out potential military bases (*After the Battle* #34). After the Japanese “sneak attack” on 7 December 1941, Churchill formally turned over Northern Ireland to the U.S. military to use as their European playground, prior to D-Day. In tribute to their Ulster hospitality, the U.S. Army left behind at Belfast’s City Hall a small monument, which bears a close resemblance to a 4-foot tall Gillette shaving stick.

A couple of years before she passed away, I managed to take my Ma to see the movie *Yanks* which, she told me, accurately depicted—despite its left-wing bias—the relationship between the British citizenry and the U.S. soldiers, who were widely regarded as being “over-paid, over-sexed, and over here!” Although the older generation pretend that they are more righteous and less “sinful” than their “swinging sixties” offspring, it is common knowledge that during World War Two every belligerent nationality had a tendency to engage in end-of-the-world sexual antics. In Belfast, afternoon tea dances were popular during the war because so many women, like my mother, worked the night-shift. Although she dated several GIs—including a Brooklyn Jew by the name of Silver—my Ma assured me that none of these relationships was ever consummated. After my Dad returned from his wartime service in the Aldershot cookhouse, suffering severe potato-peeler nicks and cuts, he married her, *virgo intacto*.

Bearing all this background in mind, it is difficult to consider Mrs. Sabina Winter-Citron’s wartime anecdotes as anything out of the ordinary. She herself confirmed that she only spent two weeks at the “mill of death” Auschwitz, without providing any explanation as to her miraculous survival, apart from her “hiding under the bed-boards” scenario (Prelim. p. 181). Since many sources insist that Auschwitz was

indeed a pure “extermination plant,” Mrs. Citron’s testimony contradicts their credibility, or vice versa. However, it must be stated that Mrs. Winter-Citron appeared to give more honest testimony than some of her peers. She admitted to brief, fortnight stays at both Auschwitz and Belsen; to transportation in passenger trains; and to (non-lethal) delousing procedures; and to her refusing to work and not being punished (p. 181, p. 192).

Unlike many of the “fishing yarns” told by her kinsmen, Mrs. Citron’s narrative struck me as fairly honest, and free of significant exaggeration, or fantasy. In fact, it was precisely because her testimony was so banal that the Crown decided not to re-exhibit her at the main trial, which would begin the following January 1985.

Obviously, Judge Hryciuk was un-nerved by the absence of Holocaust horrors from Mrs. Citron’s testimony; especially as she was the original Complainant. He summoned both attorneys into his chambers, and apparently insisted that the Crown should exhibit some more sensationalistic witnesses, and then wrap things up as quickly as possible. He had already made up his mind that Ernst Zündel had a case to answer.

The hearing resumed on Tuesday 26 June 1984 at 10:00 A.M., with another Holocaust survivor, Arnold Friedman.

Like so many “Holocaust survivors,” Friedman originated in the area of the Carpathian Mountains, which straddle the border of Czechoslovakia, Poland, Romania, and the USSR. Carpathian “survivors” figure largely in “Holocaust” anecdotes, largely because they were usually not interned until Spring 1944; quite late in the War.

Besides Friedman, other Carpathian survivors include: **Mel Mermelstein** (from Munkacs), **Lili Jacob-Meier** (from Bilke), **Elie Wiesel** (from Sighet), **Emil Hecht** (from Svalvava), **Robert “Maxwell”** (from Solotvino), **Filip Müller** (from Sered), **Rudolf Vrba** (from Trnava), and **Kitty Felix-Hart** (from Bielsko).

Munkacs (various spellings) was the “capital” of the Carpathians, a Ruritania-type district which had changed hands on an almost annual basis for centuries. During most of the war, it belonged to Hungary, which was allied to Germany, but for purely pragmatic reasons. Eventually, the Germans grew tired of their bumbling, and took over the Budapest régime. Before long, they started rounding up Jews from the outlying villages, collecting them at industrial rail-yards, before shipping them to industrial complexes like Auschwitz, which was desperately short of labor.

Although many Jews in the provincial parts of Hungary were quickly rounded up and shipped out, negotiations between Budapest's wealthier, urban Jews and the Nazi occupiers led to a curious arrangement whereby prominent Jews would not be drafted if they could come up with the necessary bribes. A Jewish emissary, Joel Brand, was sent to neutral Turkey to negotiate a tripartite agreement between the German embassy, the Allied embassies, and the Zionist organizations, which would allow Hungary's Jews to emigrate peacefully to Palestine, in return for the Germans receiving money and desperately needed trucks.

(This was not the first time during the war that Jewish communities had entered into negotiations with the Nazis. On 11 January 1941 the Stern Gang [including the current prime minister, Yitzhak "Shamir" Yezernitzky] wrote to the German embassy in Turkey offering a Nazi-Zionist military alliance, in return for first dibs on Palestine. Earlier still, American Zionist organizations in 1933 negotiated a Transfer Agreement with the Nazis, whereby German manufactured goods could be exported to Palestine, so long as German Jews were allowed out also.)

Listening to Arnold Friedman's testimony in Toronto, for a moment I thought I was hearing Mel Mermelstein of California. Friedman works at a lumberyard; Mermelstein owns a lumberyard. Friedman was 16 in 1944; Mermelstein was 18. Friedman had four siblings; Mermelstein had three siblings. Friedman was initially interned at the rail yards of the Munkacs brickworks; so, too, was Mermelstein. Friedman was shipped to Auschwitz-Birkenau; so was Mermelstein. Friedman's train took the by now obligatory "one week" to wend its way to Auschwitz; Mermelstein's must have been an express, taking only "three days" to cover the 250 miles from Munkacs.

The older inmates—the kapos—would torment the teenage Friedman by telling him that his "friends just went to Heaven", pointing out the "flames...spewing out of...the crematorium" (Prelim. p. 206). Likewise, the kapos told the teenage Mermelstein that if he didn't work hard he would "come out like smoke" (*By Bread Alone*, p. 113).

Both Friedman and Mermelstein came up with the most bizarre "Wieselian" scenarios. Friedman insisted that the teenage inmates could tell the nationality of the gasses by determining the color of the crematorium flames and smoke; apparently skinny Polish Jews produced red flame, whereas fat Hungarian Jews produced yellow flame. However, each time Friedman repeatedly tried to introduce this novel scientific theory, Crown prosecutor Peter Griffiths would try to head him off at the pass, being only too aware that such crackpot allegations

could only dissuade a jury of the witness's credibility. (See: Preliminary p. 206, pp. 213-214; and especially EZ#1, p. 326, where Griffiths asked for a recess as soon as the incorrigible Friedman started yet again his "colored smoke" thesis!)

Likewise, Mel Mermelstein's book *By Bread Alone* insists (p. 115) that:

Suddenly the road burst upon the scene—a scene right out of *Dante's Inferno*. Ahead were three huge pits dug deep into the ground. In each a fire was raging. Around the flaming pits naked men were running in an endless circle. All around I could see SS guards and kapos swinging their leather whips and driving the prisoners from behind into the pits. I couldn't believe my eyes.

I kept pushing myself away from the pit but something kept drawing me back. I was torn between two worlds, the living and the dead. I pushed myself closer to the edge of the pit. My God, I could see humans in the fire, writhing and moaning.

No, doubt, this excerpt helps to explain why Mermelstein has been seeing a psychiatrist for some twenty years, and why he makes repeated annual visits to Auschwitz. He has been to Auschwitz—the scene of Jewish "destruction"—almost twenty times, but has visited Israel—the scene of Jewish "salvation"—only two or three times.

Mermelstein's scenario is completely implausible. The water-table at Birkenau is so high that any "deep pit" would immediately flood with water. (The "ultra-methodical" Germans were so clever that they built Birkenau on a swamp; hence the repeated epidemics.) Even in the best of conditions, it is next to impossible to burn anything in a pit. Ever try burning a dead pet, or leaves, or vegetable waste, in a pit? Even with gasoline or kerosene propellants, all that happens is that the surface gets scorched, and the fire goes out. Any fire needs a draught underneath. Pits do not have air intakes from underneath. Ergo, Mermelstein is either a liar or a nut.

Additionally, what possible *motive* would the Germans have had for chasing naked Jews around blazing pits? Something's wrong somewhere. I would suggest that Mermelstein's imagery has more to do with his religious upbringing than it does with empirical reality.

At the main trial EZ#1 we taxed Friedman on his "colored smoke" theories, and after considerable effort, he finally admitted that during his time at Auschwitz he had "listened to other people...maybe I would have attached more credibility to your [explanation] than theirs, but at the time I accepted theirs" (EZ#1, p. 445).

Friedman's admission at the main trial caused a sensation throughout the Canadian media, and the Holocaust industry. We'll get to those

developments in sequence. Right now, I'd just like to draw attention to the uncanny synchronicity between the symbolic "flaming/smoking chimneys/pits" of Mermelstein/Friedman etc. with the yarns presented in that other book of Jewish fairy tales, the *Holy Bible*.

According to *Jeremiah* 7:31, when the Jews were in exile in Babylon they eagerly worshiped the Baylonian's fire-god Moloch, by sacrificing their babies in a "gas oven."

Deuteronomy 4:23 tells us that "the Lord thy God is a consuming fire; even a jealous God." *Deuteronomy* 29:20 elaborates that "the Lord and his jealousy shall smoke against that [sinner]." *Nahum* 1:6 tells us that God's "fury is poured out like fire." *II Samuel* 22:9 insists that "there went up smoke out of [God's] nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured; coals were kindled by it." If we are to believe *Daniel* 4:26, the Babylonian king Nebuchadnezzar ordered everyone to worship his golden statue: when three Jewish advisors refused, they were thrown into a blazing gas-oven, pre-heated to seven times its regular temperature. Miraculously, the three Hebrews were seen to walk around, unsinged, inside the furnace, in the company of the Messiah himself. Once they were released from this magickal oven, King Nebuchadnezzar naturally had the three Jews promoted; he had obviously never heard of the Canadian-Jewish debunker of "psychics, ESP, and magick": The Amazing Randi, who writes frequently for *Free Inquiry* and *The Humanist*.

To be continued in the next issue of *Liberty Bell*.

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy (Order No. 3014) send \$9.50 (which includes \$1.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.



Order # 07012 — \$4.50



Order # 07009 — \$4.00

For postage and handling please add:

On domestic orders, \$1.50 for orders under \$10.00, 15% of order total for orders over \$10.00. On orders from abroad \$2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge Book List containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers", \$4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues \$35.00. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

THE ANTI-HUMANS

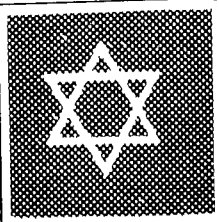
by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. \$7.00) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. ("A sequel to Orwell's 1984"—R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!"—Dr. A.J. App). Order #01013. Single copy \$7.00, 3 for \$15.00.

For postage and handling please add:

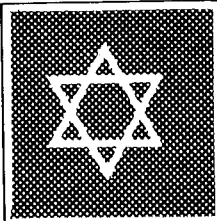
On domestic orders, \$1.50 for orders under \$10.00, 15% of order total for orders over \$10.00. On orders from abroad \$2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge Book List containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers", \$4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues \$35.00. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell / March 1989 55



JEW IN THE NEWS



THE NEW YORK TIMES, MONDAY, JANUARY 9, 1989

3 Face Jail In Fraud Of Medicaid

By SELWYN RAAB

Sheldon Weinberg owned a modest dress shop in Brooklyn before he and his sons branched off into Medicaid ventures. Their new business quickly brought them the lavish trappings of success: six-figure incomes, a yacht, a \$100,000 Rolls-Royce, apartments in Trump Tower, a butler, a maid and a \$2.5 million home in Florida.

But that wealth, prosecutors say, was hardly created by the delivery of medical services to poor people, but by a \$16 million fraud, the largest theft of Medicaid funds, officials say, since the program began 22 years ago.

The Weinbergs, the prosecutors say, operated a sophisticated computerized system of fraud that included the submission of 381,000 fake claims to the state and payments of \$5,000 a week to a dentist to aid in the scheme. One son was said to have used part of one clinic as an office for a commodity-trading business.

Tomorrow, Mr. Weinberg, 64 years old, and his sons, Jay, 35, and Ronald, 42, will be sentenced in State Supreme Court in Brooklyn for the fraud, which took place over seven years at clinics in the Bedford-Stuyvesant and Bushwick sections of Brooklyn.

Roller-Coaster Rise and Fall

A portrait of the Weinbergs' roller-coaster financial rise and fall emerged from court and legal documents and from interviews with friends and former business associates of the three men.

It showed a failure by state supervisory agencies to closely monitor the operation and detect the fraud. It also raised questions about the licensing and monitoring of large outpatient centers. Background checks of owners of Medicaid clinics are rarely conducted by the State Health Department or

the Social Services Department after clinics are licensed, state officials said. State law allows investors without health-service experience to operate Medicaid clinics.

For example, Jay and Ronald Weinberg continued to run the clinics after they were convicted in state courts in the early 1980's of financial crimes unrelated to Medicaid fraud. The brothers were on court-ordered probation while co-administrators of the clinics. At a trial on the fraud charges in November, defense lawyers contended that none of the Weinbergs had stolen a penny. The lawyers described the Weinbergs as victims of unscrupulous employees who engineered the frauds for their own profit and of other employees who testified falsely out of hatred for the sons.

But James A. Durkin, who is in charge of the state agency that supervises Medicaid payments, said: "It was an unprecedented scam in size and sophistication. They used an ingenious trick, a computerized system to invent phantom records and services for actual patients."

Mr. Durkin, the director of audit and quality control for the Social Services Department, said that his unit has devised new ways to detect abuses by large Medicaid providers, partly because of the Brooklyn case.

The efforts, he noted, include computerized verification that a patient actually visited a clinic at a specific time and random checks by mail with patients to check if bills are valid.

Assets Have Been Seized

Officials in the Social Services Department and the State Health Department, which licenses medical centers, said they were unaware of the sons' convictions. Both had been convicted of failure to pay bills. In addition, Jay Weinberg was convicted of writing bad checks and of violating Security and Exchange Commission laws by failing to register as a broker.

The state's Special Prosecutor for Medicaid fraud, Edward J. Kurlansky, began an investigation of the Weinbergs in 1986 only after a former employee of their clinic in Bedford-Stuyvesant was arrested in another case and, in a plea agreement, provided information on the Weinbergs.

Under court orders, Mr. Kurlansky's office has seized from \$5 million to \$6 million in assets held by the Weinberg family. More assets are being sought, but it is unlikely that the full \$16 million will be recovered, an official said.

The Weinbergs were indicted in 1987. In November 1988, a jury found each defendant guilty on multiple counts of grand larceny, conspiracy to defraud, of filing false instruments and of falsifying business records.

Prosecutors from Mr. Kurlansky's office charged that the three men had participated in the submission of 381,000 fake claims to the Social Services Department from 1980 to 1987. The bills were for fictitious examinations and medical services for 3,000 patients enrolled in the Medicaid program who had sought treatment at the two clinics.

Medicaid pays physicians, dentists and health-care centers for the care of low-income and welfare patients. The Federal Government pays 50 percent of the cost and state and local governments pay the remainder.

The Weinbergs, through their lawyers, declined to be interviewed.

Sheldon Weinberg, according to friends, grew up in the Bensonhurst section of Brooklyn, where his father, Phillip, owned Phillip's Dress Shop in Bath Beach. Sheldon took over the shop at 86th and Bay 25th Streets after his father retired in the early 1960's.

Friends said that Mr. Weinberg, and his wife, Roslyn, raised Jay and Ronald in a large house in Manhattan Beach, about five miles from the family's dress shop. Although, as teen-agers and young men, the sons had worked in the shop and in the dress business they had no desire to work in the garment industry, the friends recalled.

In 1975, when his lease expired, Sheldon Weinberg left the dress business. Former associates of Mr. Weinberg said Jay convinced his father to invest in a Medicaid center.

With a \$400,000 loan, Sheldon Weinberg in 1976 organized the Bedford-Stuyvesant Health Care Corporation

and built the first clinic at 1413 Fulton Street. He also hired a professional staff to provide medical services. Later, the corporation with another \$400,000 loan, opened a satellite clinic at 331 Knickerbocker Avenue in Bushwick.

A year after the opening of the Bedford-Stuyvesant clinic, Sheldon and Roslyn Weinberg sold their Manhattan Beach home and bought a house, valued at \$500,000, with a private dock, in Hewlett Bay Park, L.I. Mr. Weinberg and Jay also acquired a \$55,000, 34-foot yacht, which they named The Corsair.

In August 1982, at a hearing conducted by the State Health Department over allegations of lax medical conditions at the Bedford-Stuyvesant center, Sheldon Weinberg said he took control of the clinic in 1981 to iron out management problems. "I threw both my sons out," he said at the hearing.

An examiner for the Health Department found that medical standards at the center were acceptable and it was permitted to continue operating.

Home in Boca Raton

Prosecution witnesses at the fraud trial in November testified that both sons were actively involved with the Bedford-Stuyvesant center. Prosecutors asserted that most of the frauds concerned billings from that clinic.

In 1983 Sheldon Weinberg and his wife moved from Long Island and built a home at the St. Andrews Country Club in Boca Raton, Fla. The home is now appraised at \$2.5 million. In Florida, Mr. Weinberg bought a \$100,000 Rolls Royce, a \$70,000 custom-built Zimmer automobile that resembled a 1930's-style limousine and a \$40,000 Corvette, court records said.

Mr. Weinberg and Jay also rented luxury apartments on the 63d floor of Trump Tower on Fifth Avenue near 57th Street. Sheldon Weinberg was paying \$180,000-a-year in rent in 1987.

In 1987, Jay was indicted on charges that he arranged a fire in 1983 that destroyed records at the Bedford-Stuyvesant clinic. He is awaiting trial on charges of arson and of collecting \$50,000 in fraudulent insurance claims.

A key prosecution witness at the fraud trial was David Z. Beldengreen, a Manhattan dentist who had been employed at the Bedford-Stuyvesant center from 1979 to 1984. He testified that at the direction of the defendants he "created" thousands of fake bills for

Medicaid patients and was paid at least \$5,000 a week for doing so.

Dr. Beldengreen, in exchange for possible leniency in an unrelated \$450,000 Medicaid fraud, touched off the investigation of the Weinbergs. After he was arrested in 1988, the dentist told prosecutors in Mr. Kurlansky's office about the irregularities at the Bedford-Stuyvesant clinic.

Dr. Beldengreen is awaiting sentencing after pleading guilty to grand larceny and promising to make restitution of \$60,000 to the state in his own case.

At their peak, from 1984 to 1986, the Weinbergs employed about 25 doctors full and part-time and about 25 other employees. The clinics generated up to \$200,000 a week in fake claims, according to evidence presented by Richard S. Harrow, the lead prosecutor.

From 1980 to 1987, the clinics got about \$15 million for genuine Medicaid services, prosecutors said. Mr. Durkin maintained that the submission of about 50 percent in genuine bills helped to conceal the fake claims.

'Obnoxious, Spoiled Young Men'

Former employees of the Bedford-Stuyvesant clinic testified that Jay Weinberg operated a commodity-trading company on the second floor of the clinic and that his employees were paid from the clinic's payrolls.

Ronald Weinberg, according to testimony, also apparently violated the Medicaid reimbursement regulations by using the clinic as a garage and office for another family business, a limousine-rental service.

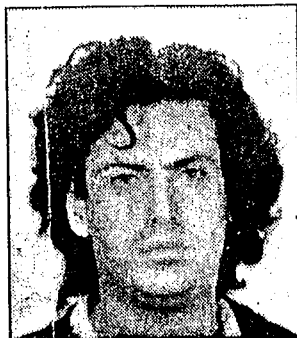
None of the Weinbergs testified at the trial. Sheldon Weinberg's lawyer, Maurice H. Sercarz, in his summation, portrayed Sheldon Weinberg as a "man of means" who had bona fide investments that enabled him to lead a "high life."

Mr. Sercarz asserted that the former employees were "eager to twist the truth" in their testimony for the prosecution because they disliked Jay and Ronald Weinberg, whom he described as "obnoxious, spoiled young men."

Sheldon and Jay Weinberg, who were convicted of first-degree grand larceny, face maximum sentences of 25 years. Ronald Weinberg, who was found guilty of second-degree grand larceny, faces a maximum term of 15 years. They will be sentenced by Justice Ruth Moskowitz.



Like Father (Sheldon)...



Like Son (Jay)...



Like Son (Ronald).

Father Jumps Bail in Fraud On Medicaid

Faced Prison Sentence — 2 Sons Given Terms

By SELWYN RAAB

On the day of his sentencing for participating in a \$16 million Medicaid fraud, Sheldon Weinberg failed to show up in a Brooklyn court yesterday and was declared a fugitive from justice.

As authorities began an international search for Mr. Weinberg, he and his two sons received prison terms for their roles in the largest theft of Medicaid funds since the program began 22 years ago. Investigators said Mr. Weinberg, who was free on \$250,000 bail, and his wife, Roslyn, had disappeared with most of their belongings from their rented house in Lawrence, L.I.

An empty safe, 25 pairs of men and women's shoes, towels from the Helmsley Palace Hotel and several of Mrs. Weinberg's dresses were all that remained in the house, an investigator said.

Mr. Weinberg, who is 64 years old, was sentenced in absentia to 7 to 21 years in prison. One son, Jay, 35, whom prosecutors described as the "mastermind" of the scheme, was sentenced to 8½ to 25 years, the maximum that could be imposed.

Another son, Ronald, 42, was sentenced to 5 to 15 years.

Up to \$6 million of the family's assets have been seized under court order.

Judge Defends Bail Decision

Justice Ruth Moskowitz imposed the sentences in State Supreme Court. When the three men were convicted on charges of grand larceny and conspiracy in November, she had denied a prosecution request that she revoke Sheldon Weinberg's bail and jail him until sentencing. In explaining her decision yesterday, Justice Moskowitz said she had "bent over backwards to be fair" to Mr. Weinberg, who had no previous convictions. "He has spoken loud and clear and told this court that he is leaving only his shoes behind," she said after issuing a warrant for his arrest.

Edward J. Kurlansky, the special state prosecutor for Medicaid fraud, said Mr. Weinberg's flight "is his final act of disrespect for our system of law."

Lawyers for the three defendants, in asking for leniency for their clients, each placed the prime responsibility for the Medicaid frauds on other members of the family. Sheldon Weinberg's lawyer said the sons had initiated and carried out the schemes, and lawyers for each son named the father or the other brother as the chief instigator.

"Wherever he is now, he is living in hell," Maurice H. Sercarz, Sheldon Weinberg's lawyer, said of his client. "His sons are in prison and wife has been wrecked by what he has done."

Later, outside court, Mr. Sercarz said he believed Sheldon Weinberg had fled because he thought his wife might suffer a physical

or mental breakdown if her husband were imprisoned.

Mr. Weinberg and his two sons ran a dress shop in the Bath Beach section of Brooklyn before 1976, when they began opening medical clinics, primarily for Medicaid patients, in the Bedford-Stuyvesant and Bushwick sections.

None of them had medical training or experience. They hired physicians and dentists to treat impoverished patients who qualified for Medicaid.

At the trial, prosecutors presented evidence that, from 1980 to 1987, the Weinbergs were paid for 381,000 fake Medicaid claims totalling more than \$16 million.

Trump Tower Apartment

Court records and a pre-sentencing report by Mr. Kurlansky's office said that, after opening the clinics, Sheldon Weinberg left Brooklyn for lavish homes on Long Island, in Manhattan and in Boca Raton, Florida. When they were indicted in 1987, Sheldon Weinberg and his wife lived in a Trump Tower apartment that rented for \$180,000 a year and had a fountain in the living room. Their son Jay lived next door in one that rented for \$48,000.

Justice Moskowitz said she hoped the long sentences would send Medicaid providers a "loud and clear message" that "if you steal from the state you will be punished."

Jay Weinberg, who is already serving up to four years for failing to file state income tax returns, pleaded guilty yesterday to arson. He said a fire in 1983 at the Bedford-Stuyvesant clinic was arranged by his father to destroy Medicaid records. He was given the maximum sentence on that charge: three years, to run concurrently with the fraud and conspiracy sentences.

His brother Ronald Weinberg, who had been free on \$100,000 bail, was jailed after the sentencing yesterday.

Last Seen Thursday

The chief prosecutor, Richard Har-

row, said that Sheldon Weinberg was also suspected of stealing \$1 million from an employee's pension fund at the Medicaid clinics and that Ronald Weinberg faced tax-evasion charges.

An investigator in the Medicaid fraud prosecutor's office, John Lydon, said yesterday that Sheldon and Roslyn

Weinberg were last seen by friends at their home at 280 Narragansett Avenue in Lawrence on Thursday.

Mr. Weinberg's passport was confiscated when he was indicted in 1987 but investigators said they suspected he had obtained another one under a fictitious name.

THE NEW YORK TIMES, FRIDAY, JANUARY 13, 1989

Pro-Israel Lobbyists Face Charge on Election Role

WASHINGTON, Jan. 12 (AP) — Former United States officials filed a complaint today against an influential pro-Israel lobbying group and 53 political action committees, charging they had violated Federal election laws.

The complaint, filed with the Federal Election Commission, charges that the American Israel Public Affairs Committee has overstepped its legal bounds as a lobbying group by working to elect or defeat political candidates based on their positions toward Israel.

The complaint said that the committee channeled money and volunteers to such campaigns in violation of its registered purpose as a lobbyist. The committee, which in the past has denied such activities, declined to discuss the details of the complaint filed today, citing F.E.C. regulations on confidentiality.

Those who filed the complaint include George Ball, Under Secretary of State; James Akins, former Ambassador to Saudi Arabia; Andrew Killgore, former Ambassador to Qatar; Adm. Robert J. Hanks, retired, who headed the Navy's Middle East Task Force; Richard Curtiss, a former chief inspector of the United States Information Agency, and Paul Findley, a former Representative from Illinois who contends he was defeated in 1982 because of a campaign by the pro-Israeli lobbying group.

Action Sought by F.E.C.

The complaint, researched by the American Arab Anti-Discrimination Committee, which is a major Arab-American organization, asks the election commission to force the public affairs committee to register as a political action committee. If the group did so, it would have to file reports on its activities with the election commission.

This could hamper the effectiveness of the lobbying group, which operates behind the scenes to recruit support for Israel, the largest recipient of United States aid with \$3 billion annually, and to oppose weapons sales to Arab countries.

In a statement, one of the plaintiffs, Mr. Curtiss, spoke of the lobby's "formidable ability to mobilize congressional support" and said the ability

was "based not upon an appeal to the American national interest but upon threats by a special interest that has resorted to conspiracy and collusion."

Dispute Has Long History

A statement by the public affairs committee said its "members proudly participate in the American political process and do so within the law," adding, "We are confident the F.E.C. will expeditiously concur."

Mr. Curtiss and others have long argued that Washington's policy is skewed in Israel's favor to the detriment of United States standing in the Arab world, both politically and economically.

There are only a handful of pro-Arab political action committees in the United States and they are outspent as much as 10-to-1 by the pro-Israel groups.

The complaint, the first against the public affairs committee in its 15-year history, also charges that the group coordinates the activities of dozens of political action committees and uses them to channel money to candidates. The complaint cites two internal memos from the public affairs committee, one of which urges a colleague to insure that pro-Israel political action committees channel contributions to certain Senate candidates.

The petition also seeks to prove collusion between the public affairs committee and 53 pro-Israel political action committees through their common cause and an overlap of their officials.

It is not uncommon in Washington for directors of political action committees to be active on boards of special interest groups or corporations.

If the charge of collusion is accepted by the election commission, it could find that the political action committees exceeded their contribution limits because the law treats all contributions by affiliated committees as though they were made by a single group.

KEEP THE LIBERTY BELL RINGING!

Please remember: *Our Fight is Your fight!* Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

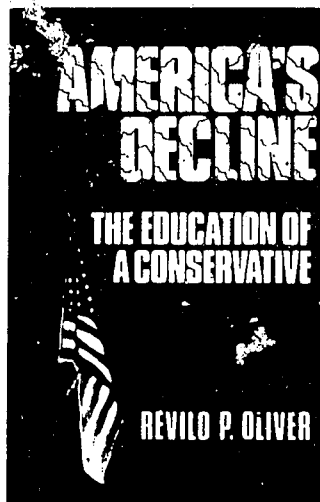
Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

**DŌ YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**



ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an over-crowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-\$8.50
plus \$1.50 for postage and handling.

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$4.00

TYPHUS AND THE JEWS

Friedrich Paul Berg

VOL. 16 - NO. 9

MAY 1989

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	\$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	\$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	\$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	\$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	\$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	\$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	\$ 22.00
50 COPIES	\$ 90.00
100 COPIES	\$150.00
500 COPIES	\$600.00
1000 COPIES	\$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

Typhus and the Jews

by

Friedrich Paul Berg

In an article about Zyklon-B and the German delousing chambers in the Spring 1986 issue of *The Journal for Historical Review*, I included a brief discussion of the large, well-designed gas chambers which were used by Germany and her allies during World War 2 to fumigate entire railroad trains, one or more railroad cars at a time with cyanide gas. Those chambers would have also been ideal for the mass-extinction of people if the Germans had ever intended to commit mass-extinction of Jews or anyone else.

Two of the appendices to this essay are translations of German articles which discuss those remarkable gas chambers in some detail. Those articles are only two among many that can be found in the German literature of that period.

Delousing Tunnels

The history of large gas chambers (more than 200 cubic meters in volume) goes back to at least the early 1920's when tunnels were used by the British to fumigate railroad trains in Russia and Poland when the British had a military presence there during the chaotic post World War 1 period. The standard procedure then was to fumigate an entire railroad train at one time within a sealed tunnel with hydrocyanic acid (also referred to simply as cyanide or cyanide gas). Zyklon-B had not yet been invented and so the cyanide had to be introduced into the tunnels either from gas-filled tanks or else generated within the tunnels by the dropping of cyanide salt into barrels filled with sulfuric acid (the so-called "barrel method").

The British experience with typhus in Poland and Russia during that period was described many years later in the *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Medicine* as follows:¹

Administrative Measures of Control of Widespread Epidemics

Though the measures taken are not likely to be applicable to Great Britain it may be of interest to outline the broader administrative steps we took when dealing with widespread epidemics of typhus fever.

The personnel of a number of units was established, including doctors, nurses, and subordinate medical auxiliaries. All were young and all were protected by the use of special clothing. Arrangements

were made for the regular disinfection of the garments and for bathing the personnel. The stores required included portable baths and showers, fuel for heating water, soap, hair clippers and scissors, nail brushes, towels, &c., in addition to as good rations as it was possible to obtain. Units were sent into the various regions and were administered centrally in Poland from Warsaw, in Russia from Moscow and Kuibyshev, and, two years ago, in China from Chungking and Sian.

The next step was to put a cordon round healthy areas, with the aid of the military and barbed wire, to prevent the ingress of infected refugees. This was in many cases done locally, though eventually a cordon had to be established right across Europe, from North Poland to Rumania. Refugees were only allowed to enter this "clean" zone at certain points established on the roads and railways. Patrols watched the open country and brought stragglers into the disinfecting points. At each such point were arrangements for bathing and disinfection, and all persons passing the cordon were thoroughly 'de-loused' with their belongings. The size of the work may be gathered from the fact that at one centre alone—Baranowice, on the Polish-Russian frontier in 1921—we were for a long time disinfecting each day 10,000 refugees returning to Poland from Russia. The method of disinfection varied according to the country and the apparatus available. In Poland, steam and cyanide were both used, the latter being employed on an extensive scale on the frontiers. At Baranowice, where the refugees arrived chiefly by train, a tunnel was built, into which hydrocyanic gas could be introduced. On the arrival of each train, all the passengers were given a blanket and told to strip, leaving their garments and all their belongings on the train. Each person was then bathed in hot water with soft soap and paraffin, while the train was backed into the tunnel, the engine uncoupled, and cyanide gas liberated in the tunnel. When the bathing of the refugees was completed, the train was pulled out of the tunnel by means of a rope attached to a locomotive and was allowed to air. In due course the passengers dressed, gave up their blankets, and continued on their journey. In Mesopotamia, we used a locomotive with waggons attached, into which steam, first saturated and superheated, could be passed. The train included accommodation for personnel and thus constituted a unit which could be moved to any point where typhus broke out.

In Russia, we utilized the Russian baths, with which every village is equipped. These are log huts in which fires are made under heaps of stones, which are thus heated to a high temperature. Buckets of water are thrown on the stones, the water immediately evaporating into clouds of steam. The population was first bathed and de-loused in the bath, and then the amount of heat and steam were increased so as to deal with the bedding and clothing. Subsequently, no fur-

ther water was thrown on the stones, and the heat of the hut was allowed to dry out the material.

For furs, which are very readily infested with lice and which do not lend themselves to the ordinary methods of disinfection, crude naphthalene was used. A large box or chest was constructed at the entrance to the house and half-filled with crude naphthalene. Into this all furs and outer garments were dropped on entry to the house and left there until the following morning. I should mention that in winter in a cold country it is, of course, sufficient to hang one's garments in the open for the night for every louse to be destroyed. Whether the nits survive or not depends on the degree of cold, but there is in any case no evidence that these can transmit the disease.

In China, where padded garments have to a great extent superseded furs, brick ovens were used. . .

In spite of the difficulties, the delousing of entire railroad trains was absolutely essential to prevent the spread of typhus from infested areas to non-infested areas. Railroads could otherwise carry typhus-infected lice throughout all of Europe within a few days. Not only the railroad trains themselves but even the railroad stations were important sources of contagious disease, particularly typhus, because it was there that people would spend hours and even days in close contact, often huddled together—an ideal environment for the spreading of lice from "lousy" persons to clean persons. By contrast, busses, trucks and automobiles were still relatively unimportant for public transportation.

The invention of Zyklon-B in 1923 was a major step forward because delousing methods employing this product could handle furs and leather goods without damage as easily as they could handle all other types of clothing. By the late 1930's (see Appendix A), the delousing of railroads had been greatly improved with specially-constructed delousing tunnels or gas chambers. These facilities were subsequently improved even further with blowers and ductwork to circulate air and gas, and with space heaters to raise interior temperatures above the boiling point of hydrocyanic acid (78.6° F).² Heating was especially necessary during winter—precisely the time of the year when typhus was generally most severe and when delousing was most needed—in order to be sure that all of the hydrocyanic acid from Zyklon-B would evaporate and fill the chamber interiors.

DEGESCH as an Information Source for a Technology of Mass-Murder

The technology which was employed for fumigating entire railroad

trains was hardly a secret. On the contrary, before the war and throughout most of the war, the DEGESCH company had placed large advertisements for its products and technical expertise in many technical journals which were distributed throughout the entire world. Many of these advertisements clearly showed large gas chambers for fumigating railroad trains and trucks with Zyklon-B.

The half-page advertisement reproduced on the following page appeared in dozens of issues of *Der praktische Desinfektor* just as an example.³

Any German official seriously interested in using Zyklon-B for almost any purpose would have been well aware of this superb technology. The people responsible for the "Final Solution," about whom it is generally conceded that they were otherwise intelligent and in many cases well-educated, would have surely read the German technical literature also. Any German official responsible for the purchase of large quantities of Zyklon-B would have surely seen the DEGESCH advertisements, not just once but many times, showing large, well-designed gas chambers about which numerous technical discussions could be easily found.

The importance of circulation and heat are clearly emphasized in the relevant German literature and much of the English language literature as well. The absence of any means for circulating and heating the air-gas mixture in cellar rooms which were supposedly used for mass-murder in Auschwitz is strong and clear evidence that the extermination claims, at least with regard to Zyklon-B, are sheer nonsense.⁵

Disease in War and its Aftermath

A standard feature of the Holocaust story is the reliance upon photographs of thousands of dead bodies found in some of the German concentration camps at the end of World War 2. For people who are unfamiliar with the horrors of war, which includes most of us fortunately, those photographs are more than sufficient proof of a genocidal policy on the part of the German régime. Even for many veterans from the Western Allied armies who may have spent years reading the generally available literature, those photographs constitute convincing evidence of genocide. The claims of revisionists that the bodies were the result of catastrophic epidemics of typhus, typhoid, tuberculosis, dysentery, etc., are readily scoffed at as the foolish ravings of Nazi apologists. After all, how could disease alone have possibly caused such misery as one sees in those photographs?

**Für alle Zwecke
der Schädlingsbekämpfung in Ge-
bäuden, geschlossenen Räumen
und Gaskammern werden unsere
hochwirksamen Gasverfahren
bevorzugt:
Zyklon, Carbox, J-Gas und Trifox**

Degesch

DEUTSCHE GESELLSCHAFT FÜR SCHÄDLINGSBEKÄMPFUNG M. B. H. FRANKFURT A. M.

Labels for drawings: Mahlschädel, Kornkammer, Schoben, Materialschädlinge, Wurzelschädlinge, Ratten und Pettschitz, Versteckschädlinge, Lagerungsschädlinge, Wurzelschädlinge.

Figure 1: half-page advertisement (actual size) by the DEGESCH Company showing large gas chambers, including one for railroad in the lower left corner.⁴

The bitter reality is that the photographs tell only a small part of the horrors of modern warfare.

How many Americans have any idea that for every Union soldier who died during the American Civil War from combat, including those who died from wounds and injuries, there were approximately two Union soldiers who died from disease. Despite all that has been written and said in a hundred years about the Civil War and shown on film, it would be surprising if one American in a hundred has any idea as to the relative size of these numbers even though the Civil War was fought on American soil and is a major part of America's history.

Out of a total of 359,528 Union deaths from all causes, 110,070 were from combat but 224,586 were from disease.⁶ Of the deaths from disease, 44,000 were from "diarrhea and dysentery, acute and chronic" and 34,883 were from "typhoid, typho-malarial, and continued fevers."⁷ By contrast, the total number of deaths arising from combat at the Battle of Gettysburg for the Union army is only 3,155 and for the Confederate army is only 3,903.⁸

Conditions in the Confederate armies were probably worse generally than those for the Union army but the statistics were apparently destroyed in a fire in Richmond.⁹ As to civilian casualties from disease during the Civil War, especially in the South where most of the fighting occurred—no one seems to know.

In a well-written and moving book entitled *Civil War Medicine*, the author Stewart Brooks wrote:¹⁰

Surprising perhaps to the layman but not to the student of history, disease was the great killer of the war. As one soldier wrote, "These Big Battles is not as Bad as the fever." Of the Federal dead, roughly three out of five died of disease, and of the Confederates, perhaps two out of three. During the first year, a third of the Union army was on sick call, and probably an even higher figure obtained South. Intestinal infections, such as typhoid and "chronic diarrhea," and "inflammation of the lungs" headed the list. Indeed, diarrhea and dysentery became more vicious as the fighting progressed.

A major cause of the high incidence of disease was the failure to take hygiene and sanitation seriously. Prison camps were, of course, terrible but apparently the camps where regular soldiers, i.e. not prisoners, spent months in the field were not that much better. Brooks gives us the following description of conditions in the camps generally.

In the beginning, and to an unhealthy extent throughout the war, the typical inductee on arriving in camp felt as free as a bird and lived like one. Few recruits bothered to use the slit-trench latrines (and those who did usually forgot to shovel dirt over the feces) and most urinated just outside the tent—and after sundown, in the street. Garbage was everywhere, rats abounded, and dead cats and dogs turned up in the strangest places. The emanations of slaughtered cattle and kitchen offal together with the noxious effluvia from the seething latrines and infested tents produced an olfactory sensation which has yet to be duplicated in the Western Hemisphere.

As for water—and seldom was there enough—any source would do in the early camps. Frequently, it was so muddy and fetid the men held their noses when they drank the stuff. In many instances, the heavy rains washed fecal material directly into the supply with disastrous consequences. However, in time, water came to be regarded generally as a source of disease and attempts were made to secure wholesome supplies. The better outfits even progressed to the point of boiling befoiled water—visibly befoiled of course.

The United States Sanitary Commission was not long in recognizing these deplorable conditions as a threat to the Cause and dedicated itself to their eradication. By placing the matter squarely before the public and military, it paved the way for the institution of corrective measures relating to sanitation and hygiene. The Commission insisted that the bulk of sickness stemmed from filthy army installations and in no uncertain terms held the regimental brass responsible. Above all, it carried through with its proposals and admonitions via publications and workers and inspectors in the field. Nothing of such force was operative among the Southern armies, nevertheless some improvement was to be noted when conditions permitted. Although the camps tended to improve, it is open to question whether the same can be said of personal hygiene. The shortage of water and soap notwithstanding, this was mainly a case of poor education, carelessness, ignorance or, perhaps more to the point, the rural ways of the time. Among the officers, who usually represented the aristocracy, the rate of sickness ran, *one-half* that of the enlisted men. Again, the sickness rate for the Western theater—among the men of the frontier—tended to run double that of the Eastern.

The salutary effects of good sanitation and hygiene are severely compromised in the face of poor nutrition, and bad food was the rule. . .

It is hardly a surprise that Americans know even less about a foreign war, albeit one in which America had a major rôle, but where Americans were generally far removed from the areas of greatest

misery except at the very end.

Those who moralize about the piles of dead at Bergen-Belsen and Dachau should consider Andersonville where 7,712 men died in six months out of an average of only 19,453 held. The Northern prison camps were also terrible. The "average number" of Confederates held in prisons by the North is 40,815 of whom 18,784 died.¹² Only 252 Confederates held in Northern prisons died from wounds whereas 5,965 died from diarrhea and dysentery.¹³

For the Mexican War (1846-48), the ratio of fatalities from disease to fatalities from wounds is even worse. 1,549 were killed or died from their wounds; 10,951 died of disease.¹⁴

During the Crimean War (1854-56), 12,604 men in the French army died from wounds whereas 59,815 died from sickness. For the English, 4,602 died from wounds whereas 17,225 died from sickness. By contrast, although 35,671 Russians died from wounds, only 37,454 died from sickness.¹⁵

Unfortunately, when war has ended, the misery of disease and its full extent is quickly forgotten. Medals for diarrhea and fever will not inspire new generations of young men to risk their lives for their country.

Diarrhea and dysentery, as well as typhoid, are all spread through contaminated water. Revisionists have generally not been aware of the importance of water contamination except for typhoid. In reality, all three of these diseases are extremely dangerous, especially in wartime when large numbers of people often live in camps with primitive sanitation and water supplies. During peacetime, one can afford the luxury of burial in sealed caskets or perhaps even the kind of watertight "body bags" that were used in the Vietnam War. However, in World War 2 this was a luxury which the Germans could not afford as a rule, even for their own people. As a preventive measure, the cremation of the dead was entirely appropriate to protect against all three of these deadly diseases.

In addition, elaborate water purification measures were employed at Birkenau, for example, where one can still see nine large water treatment tanks within 200 yards of Kremas 2 and 3. The life-saving purpose of these tanks is deliberately misrepresented by the Auschwitz Museum authorities today by a nearby placard stating that these facilities were "intended to produce driving gas from human excrements." The seriousness of any such intent on the part of the Nazis is refuted by the absence of roofs over these tanks either today or during the war as well as by the elaborate internal structures for

filtering and settling of solids within the tanks.

The bodies of men who have died or are near death from diarrhea or dysentery do not look any different if they were in a German concentration camp or in a Civil War prison camp or were part of a disease ridden army under Grant or Lee or Napoleon. They are not a pleasant sight. There are, unfortunately, relatively few pictures of sick soldiers from before World War 2 but they are available if one searches, even for the Civil War, and they are every bit as awful as anything from Bergen-Belsen.

Typhus

Typhus during the Civil War was apparently not the great problem that it has been historically in Europe.

To get some idea as to the historical importance of typhus, one should read Prinzing's *Epidemics Resulting from Wars*¹⁶ or some of the French or German works of the last century about Napoleon's Russian campaign.

One discussion which is particularly meaningful for this analysis is by Dr. Wilhelm Pfannenstiel, who accompanied Kurt Gerstein to Belzec and Treblinka in August of 1942. Pfannenstiel was Director of the Institute for Hygiene at the University of Marburg an der Lahn and a major (*Obersturmbannführer*) in the SS. According to the "Statement of Kurt Gerstein," Pfannenstiel made a speech while in Treblinka in which he said the staff had performed "a great duty, a duty so useful and necessary" and "Looking at the bodies of these Jews one understands the greatness of your good work!"

That Pfannenstiel made a speech complementing the staff at Treblinka is hardly surprising. However, the meaning and content of his speech in Treblinka was probably quite similar to the speech he gave only a year and a half later in Bremen on January 10, 1944 from which the following is an excerpt.¹⁷

The accounts which we have about the spread of pestilence as a result of the Napoleonic wars are shocking:

Because of the massive movements of troops through Germany, because of the quartering of the troops in houses of the civilian population and because of the economic consequences of the continental blockade, the groundwork after 1800 was especially well-prepared for the spread of epidemics. Russian troop masses brought what was at the time called 'war-typhoid'—which included paratyphoid, dysentery and similar diseases, but above all typhus—to Eastern Germany. The French contaminated not only Western Germany but all of

Western Europe including Spain with 'war-typhoid.' Even in Sweden there were terrible epidemics. Only England remained untouched by the epidemics because of her position as an island.

The catastrophe which befell the army of Napoleon, which had originally numbered 500,000 men, was completely sealed with pestilence. During the initial advance, in one battle, four-fifths of the men became casualties from disease. In Moscow, which was rich in provisions, the soldiers recovered again. But then, after the burning of Moscow when the 80,000 men of the French army had to return over the infested military roads, they were almost totally wiped out from dysentery, typhoid and typhus. In Smolensk, the number of troops who had to remain behind from typhoid and dysentery rose to 15,000. In Wilna of 30,000 captured French troops, 25,000 had succumbed to disease. Among the civilian population in Wilna at that time, 55,000 fatalities were reported in half a year.

The massing of troops before Leipzig brought new heavy outbreaks of epidemic. A report from Reils to Freiherr vom Stein describes the terrible conditions which arose primarily from the lack of medical care and military hospitals:

Leipzig, October 1813. Your Excellency has assigned me to submit an account about my findings regarding the military hospitals for the Allied armies on this side of the Elbe . . . I found approximately 20,000 wounded and sick warriors of all nations in Leipzig. The wildest imagination could not invent so lurid a picture of misery as I found in the reality before me. . . The wounded were lying either in gloomy dens in which amphibians would not have found enough oxygen or in schools with windows which had no glass and in high ceiling churches in which the chill in the air increased proportionally as the foulness diminished. . .

In those places they lie in layers like so many tons of herring, all still in the bloody garments in which they had been carried from the heat of battle. Of the 20,000 wounded not a single one has a shirt, bedsheet, blanket, cover, straw sack or bedstead. . . Wounded who can not raise themselves to an upright position must discharge feces and urine under themselves and putrefy in their own excrement. For those who can get up, open tubs are available but these overflow on all sides because they are not carried outdoors. In Petri street there was one such tub next to another which was used to deliver the midday soup. This neighborliness between food and human wastes must certainly produce such nausea that it can only be overcome by the fiercest hunger. The most hideous example of this occurred at the clothing market. The loading platform was covered with a row of such overflowing tubs whose stagnant contents were slowly oozing over the steps. It was impossible to bring oneself through this cascade of slops and force oneself to the entrance from the streetside. . .

I close my account with the most horrible scene which drove chills through my limbs and shattered my spirit. On the open field of the public school, I found a mountain consisting of garbage and the corpses of my compatriots. There they lay, naked and being eaten by

dogs and rats as if they had been lawbreakers and homicidal arsonists.

I appeal to your excellency's humanity and to your love of my king and his people—help our brave ones, help soon, for every wasted minute is an act of murder.

We do not wish to deny that in this war on the enemy's side, for instance, in that hell which we inflicted upon the Poles in the pocket of Kutno, conditions in the Polish emergency hospitals were not very much different.

In all wars until the middle of the 19th century, fatalities from disease were on the average six times as high as those inflicted by weapons. It was only in the War of 1870/71 that, for the first time in world history, the number of fatalities from disease was smaller. It was only half the total number killed. In the world war of 1914/18 the fatalities from disease were only one-tenth the number killed by weapons.

The recently deceased tropical hygiene specialist Muehlens comments: "If there were any victors in this war, then it was the doctors and hygienists and those who faithfully assisted them. They saved thousands upon thousands through efforts from disease and death from epidemics."

During the First World War the German army and above all the German people remained almost totally protected from larger epidemics. The reason for this astounding fact is to be found in the fact that even before the war, thanks primarily to the scientific work of mainly German researchers, especially Robert Koch (whose 100th birthday we already celebrated on December 11, 1943) and his students, who discovered and brought to public attention the most important disease carriers, their means of transmission and the possible ways to combat them. During the campaign it developed, thanks to the scientific work which was conducted in the field examination stations as well as in the epidemiological branch, an additional series of discoveries was made in the area of causative agents of disease and their modes of transmission. So it was that Paul Uhlenhuth, the recipient of the first Behring Prize, discovered the carrier which occurs with jaundice, namely the often fatal Weil disease (a waterborne spirochete which is infected through rat feces and carried to humans in the hot summer months.) The Vohlynian disease again gave us trouble in southern France where it afflicted soldiers who had been bathing in rivers even though they had been warned by the civilian population that to bathe there in the hot season would make them sick. Also it was established once and for all that humans were infected by the classical typhus as well as the Vohlynian or five-day fever only through the feces of infested clothes lice. Consequently an urgent need to construct appropriate delousing facilities was recognised to work as a filter and effectively

prevent the spreading of this wartime disease into the territory of the Reich. While studying typhus, many a scientist—for instance, the Marburg student of Emil von Behring, Paul Roemer—came to his death. The recognition that European relapsing fever is also transmitted by lice and can be treated with Salvarsan, which is also effective against syphilis, saved the lives of thousands of Turkish soldiers in the Dardanelles campaign. They were treated by our present tropical hygienist in the military medical academy, surgeon general Prof. Dr. Rodenwaldt.

During World War 1, a number of germs were discovered in the feces as well as the soil which (if transmitted into open wounds) would cause gasodemia and other equally serious wound infections. Without any doubt, war has here furthered the bacteriological research as well. The new discoveries were of utmost importance for the armies.

However, there still were epidemics and illnesses which one could not master. Foremost among them was the bacillus dysentery which must be regarded as the "primary war epidemic of the world war." This disease increased rather than decreased and retained its high mortality rate. Even amoebic dysentery caused considerable casualties which were so great among the English at Gallipoli that they contributed to the abandonment of this Churchill-inspired campaign.

Typhus and dysentery are the diseases which give us the most trouble in this war in addition to the venereal diseases and malaria. In peace time, we did not have to fear the outbreak of major epidemics. But, the moment we crossed the borders with our armies, we entered areas in which (as for example in Poland) there was little trace of a prepared peacetime practice of defensive hygiene. It was only there that the first contact with the disease pathogens was made. And with the increase in the number of people who remained healthy, but who carried the germs, the introduction of diseases into the Reich was assured.

Therefore, above anything else we must prevent any contact with foreign disease material through hygienic and prophylactic measures. Above all else, we must inoculate our soldiers and all medical personnel as widely as possible against all likely disease germs so that as far as possible, no casualties from illness will occur. How many millions of lives of recently wounded soldiers have been saved through prophylactic serum inoculation against tetanus cannot be measured. Today we even have vaccines which (for example, upon conscription into the Wehrmacht) could probably give lifelong immunity against tetanus. Also, in the development of vaccines against typhus and against dysentery this war has once again brought great progress. Vaccines against typhus from lice intestines, from chicken eggs, from rabbit lungs and from mice lungs are

produced in gigantic quantities in large, newly constructed institutes, for example, in Cracow and Lemberg (Lvov). The inoculated cannot be protected completely against contracting the disease but they are protected against death from the typhus. The other kinds of typhus which are occasionally observed in the south of Greece, such as the so-called "murine" typhus which is carried by the feces of rats including their other parasites, or the so-called "tick typhus" from the brown dog tick are, despite the high fever, far less harmful to people than the "classical" louseborne typhus. The vaccinations against the classic typhus have been effective against the rare rat typhus but not against the tick typhus. Here one can protect oneself best by prohibiting troops in tick fever infested areas from keeping dogs, which can be carriers of other tropical diseases as well.

German hygienic science is also in the process of developing effective vaccines against dysentery. To control dysentery it is of the utmost importance to make human waste products harmless and to not give flies any opportunity to carry dysentery bacillus from feces to food. This is an especially important consideration in the construction of latrines. The East African campaign taught us in this regard about the very useful smoke latrines, the present war about the drill hole latrines which makes the transfer of disease from feces practically impossible.

Germany at War's End—the Wild West and the Hordes of Genghis Khan

Although great progress had been made in military medicine as well as medicine in general between the American Civil War and World War 2, what use was all that amidst the chaos which reigned on the territory of the loser, particularly in Eastern Europe, near the end of the war? Should anyone be surprised that after years of intense bombardment of civilian targets, to the extent that journalists agreed that Germany's cities looked like the face of the moon, the conditions to which people had been reduced were comparable to those from which the world had supposedly advanced in only eighty years?

Perhaps the best discussion of conditions at the end of World War 2 in Germany is by John E. Gordon, M.D., Ph.D., Professor of Preventive Medicine and Epidemiology at the Harvard University School of Public Health. I hesitate to give so many details about an author but it is probably necessary to establish the fact that the excerpts which follow are not from someone who can be easily branded as another pro-German revisionist. The following passages by Gordon were published in 1948 by the American Association for

(5) *Foreigners in the Rheinland.* . . .

The whole area seethed with foreign peoples, conscript laborers moving this way and that and in all directions, hoping to reach their homes, in search of food, seeking shelter. Most of the typhus was within this group and they carried the disease with them. They moved along the highways and in country lanes—now a dozen Roumanians pulling a cart loaded with their remaining belongings; here a little band of Frenchmen working their way toward France, there some Netherlanders, or perhaps Belgians; and everywhere, the varied nationalities of the East—Ukrainians, Poles, Czechs, Russians. They moved mostly on foot, halted, then gathered in great camps of sometimes 15,000 or more, extemporized, of primitive sanitation, crowded, and with all too little sense of order or cleanliness.

These were the people where typhus predominated, more than a half million of them in the Rhineland, wearied with the war, undernourished, poorly clothed and long inured to sanitary underprivilege and low level hygiene. Add to this shifting population the hundreds of released political prisoners, often heavily infected with typhus but happily far fewer in numbers; the German refugees, first moving ahead of our troops and then sifting back to their homes through the American lines. Rarely if ever has a situation existed so conducive to the spread of typhus.

Typhus fever in a stable population is bad enough. It has demonstrated its potentialities in both war and peace. The Rhineland in those days of March, 1945, could scarcely be believed by those who saw it—it is beyond the appreciation of those who did not. It was Wild West, the hordes of Genghis Khan, the Klondike gold rush, and Napoleon's retreat from Moscow all rolled up into one. Such was the typhus problem in the Rhineland.

The Epidemiologic Situation.

The great assault of the Rhine River got under way on March 24, the British 21st Army Group and the U.S. Ninth Army to the north, the First and Third Armies in the center, and somewhat later the U. S. Seventh Army and the First French Army to the South. All found typhus fever; the British scarcely any, the Ninth some, the First and Third a great deal, while in the south the U. S. Seventh and the First French Armies again encountered relatively little.

The first really serious condition appeared when Buchenwald concentration camp was occupied by the Third Army on April 12th. The British soon uncovered Belsen camp, with still more typhus and misery. Then followed in order Dachau, Flossenbug and finally Mauthausen, all with hundreds of cases of typhus fever and some-

times thousands.

These concentration camps with their political prisoners and their typhus fever would have been problem enough. Added to the situation were millions of conscript laborers suddenly released from employment and from camps that were many times typhus infested. They scattered throughout the country. Many were gathered in large improvised camps. They spread typhus widely. . .

Germany in the spring months of April and May was an astounding sight, a mixture of humanity traveling this way and that, homeless, often hungry and carrying typhus with them.

Special Epidemiological Problems

The outbreaks in concentration camps and prisons made up the great bulk of typhus infection encountered in Germany. Each presented an individual epidemiologic problem. That of Dachau is illustrative. The Dachau camp, located in Bavaria about 5 kilometers north of Munich, was one of the largest and certainly one of the most notorious of the Nazi installations housing political prisoners. It was liberated by units of the U. S. Seventh Army on May 1, 1945.

An estimated 35,000-40,000 prisoners were found in the camp, living under conditions bad even for a German camp of this kind and worse than any other that came into American hands. Extreme filthiness, louse infestation and overcrowding prevailed throughout the camp buildings. Several car loads of human bodies were found packed in box cars in the railroad yards adjacent to the camp, the vestiges of a shipment of prisoners from camps farther north who were transferred to Dachau in the late days of the war to escape the advancing United States troops.

The number of patients with typhus fever at the time the camp was first occupied will never be known. Days passed before a census of patients could be accomplished. Several hundreds were found in the prison hospital, but their number was small compared with the patients who continued to live with their comrades in the camp barracks, bedridden and unattended, lying in bunks 4 tiers high with 2 and sometimes 3 men to a narrow shelf like bed; the sick and the well; crowded beyond all description; reeking with filth and neglect—and everywhere the smell of death.

During the first few days little more could be done with the limited staff that was available than make the rounds of the barracks, pulling out the dead and the dying. . .

Available records failed to demonstrate how many of the 4,032 patients of the Dachau epidemic were actually ill with typhus at the time the camp came under American jurisdiction, how many developed the disease within the succeeding 14 day incubation period. . . Even the appreciable figures cited fail to include all who contracted typhus fever in Dachau concentration camp. Freed from

the sort of existence they had been living, it was no wonder that those strong enough should attempt to escape. Many did, and scattered widely through the nearby country, especially to the region south of Munich. Some were actually in the clinical stages of typhus fever and many were incubating the disease. They were later found with typhus fever in other areas.

The camp was promptly quarantined. Hospitals were moved in to augment the small prison hospital. Case finding teams initiated control work through survey of the surrounding area for former inmates developing typhus after leaving. The dusting of prisoners with DDT powder was started May 3, 1945, and completed May 8.

Summary and Conclusions

Conditions in Western Europe in many respects favored a much greater spread of typhus fever than actually occurred. Germany was in chaos. The destruction of whole cities and the path left by advancing armies produced a disruption of living conditions contributing to the spread of the disease. Sanitation was low grade, public utilities were seriously disrupted, food supply and food distribution were poor, housing was inadequate and order and discipline were everywhere lacking. Still more important, a shifting of populations was occurring such as few countries and few times have experienced.

Native Germans, dislodged from their homes and often moving long distances to escape the enemy, were finding their way back to their native lands. The roads, the countryside, were full of released German prisoners of war who lacked transportation and were their to their homes on foot. . .

Two important factors served to limit the extent of the outbreak. The most significant was the time of the year that allied troops entered Germany. Had this been December instead of March, as would have happened except for disrupted military plans, the problem would have been much more serious. Von Rundstedt's Battle of the Bulge, although of serious import militarily, had the favorable aspect of postponing contact with typhus until the spring months.

Spring brought a lower potential of louse infestation, it permitted life outdoors instead of crowding within existing habitations, and the movement of displaced persons and refugees was facilitated, with consequent greater dispersal. Dispersal of course, had advantages and disadvantages. It tended to disseminate infection broadly—it limited concentrated outbreaks.

Early repatriation of all Russian nationals, both prisoners of war and conscripted labor, was undertaken in May and completed in June. A large part of available American transport was turned to this end, with the result that thousands of Russians were repatriated every day. They were the population groups with the

heaviest incidence of typhus.

Under any interpretation of governing circumstances, much credit must be given to the efficiency of recently developed methods of typhus control. The value of delousing through dusting with DDT, and the usefulness of typhus vaccine were tried and tested on a scale greater than ever before and under conditions epidemiologically more conducive to extensive and continued spread of the disease. The results attained in the Naples epidemic were confirmed and extended.

No single factor contributed more to the satisfactory end of the outbreak than that never in the course of the epidemic were the fundamental supplies of DDT powder and vaccine lacking. Occasional difficulties arose in local distribution, but the supply system was such and the stock piles so great that they were promptly remedied.

The middle of July saw Western Europe return to a satisfactory situation of low grade typhus endemicity.

Because of their overwhelming air power, the Western Allies had been able to wreak enormous havoc upon Germany, particularly her cities, long before any ground troops were engaged near those cities. Cities which had taken a thousand years to build were destroyed in a few hours long before a single Allied tank or infantryman appeared.

In a recent best selling book by the first man to break the sound barrier entitled *Yeager: An Autobiography* the author described how in the Fall of 1944 his fighter group was¹⁹

"assigned an area fifty miles by fifty miles and ordered to strafe anything that moved. . . We weren't asked how we felt zapping people. It was a miserable, dirty mission, but we all took off on time and did it. . . We were ordered to commit an atrocity, pure and simple, but the brass who approved this action probably felt justified because wartime Germany wasn't easily divided between 'innocent civilians' and its military machine. The farmer tilling his potato field might have been feeding German troops."

The farmer tilling his potato field might have also been feeding concentration camp inmates or prisoners of war—how could one possibly tell the difference? How can Americans condemn Germans for not giving enough food to prisoners when they themselves were deliberately killing farmers growing potatoes in their fields? All of this occurred, incidentally, at a time when there was no reasonable doubt about the eventual outcome of the war nor any danger to the United States.

One can well imagine that during the last months of the war—when entire German cities were destroyed almost daily—many German medical or supply personnel, who would have otherwise gone to perform assigned duties at concentration camps, simply felt that Germany's enemies could fend for themselves. How can anyone realistically blame them? How can anyone imagine that they would risk their lives under almost constant air attack to get to the camps, there to face death from disease and, sooner or later, the vindictiveness of the inmates and the liberators who had a major part, at the very least, in bringing about the atrocious conditions in the first place?

As far as conditions essential for the health and survival of large populations are concerned, the clock had been turned back—in some respects, as far back as the Middle Ages. By the Winter and early Spring of 1945 in Germany, tens of millions of people were fleeing into an area so small that, even in the best of times, enough food could not be produced to sustain the normal population. Casualties were in the millions. All major cities were in ruins. The fact that Germans facing extinction in these circumstances neglected the health and nutrition of many of their most bitter enemies in concentration camps should not be at all surprising.

Typhus in Eastern Europe

Typhus in recent centuries has afflicted primarily the countries of Eastern Europe during wartime, especially during cold weather when soldiers and civilians are least inclined to endure the brief discomfort of bathing or cleaning their clothing. The misery that arises from such personal behavior is, of course, compounded by the social upheaval and movement of large masses of people that war tends to bring with it.

The misery is probably unimaginable to a Western European or an American. Some idea may be derived, however, from the following text from the same British doctor who described the makeshift delousing tunnels:²⁰

Predisposing Conditions

Louse-borne typhus fever is an acute infectious disease lasting from twelve to sixteen days and characterized by a continued temperature, a generalized maculopapular rash which may become haemorrhagic, severe toxæmia, and marked nervous manifestations. The disease is carried by lice and spreads with extreme

rapidity especially through a badly nourished population. Thus in Russia during the period 1919 to 1922 the estimated number of cases was 10,000,000, with 3,000,000 deaths, in a population of 120,000,000. These are stupendous figures. Their scale can be realized to some extent by recalling that in the much described typhus epidemic in London in 1856 only 1,062 cases were recorded as treated in the London Fever Hospital out of a population of 3,000,000 whereas in Russia in the year 1921 alone there were 4,000,000 cases in a population of 120,000,000. These figures can, of course, only be approximate, as many cases diagnosed as typhus were in reality instances of relapsing fever; on the other hand a vast number of cases of typhus were never admitted to hospital and so remained unrecorded. Of the cases admitted to hospital very many were never notified by the Russian medical officers owing to pressure of work. So uncertain were the statements that when we went into a new district to survey the amount of typhus present we found it more useful to base our estimate on the number of women with recently shaved heads seen in the streets, than to rely upon notification figures. All cases on admission to hospital for typhus were closely shaved and consequently it was possible to sit in a cafe and determine the proportion of women with closely cropped heads to the general population and so to estimate roughly the amount of typhus in the region.

Epidemic typhus fever, is, classically, associated with famine and overcrowding, but there is a third factor which, to my mind, is perhaps of even greater importance, namely, widespread movements of military or civilian populations bringing non immunes into a district where the disease is endemic or carrying the disease into a typhus free region. A third possibility is that such movements may introduce into an endemic region either a new strain of the disease or one of enhanced virulence. The first mode of infection I saw well demonstrated in the epidemic in North China two years ago which was due to the introduction of masses of non immunes with the Army into areas where the disease was endemic. The second method occurred on the return of Polish prisoners of war to Poland from Siberia in 1919-1922. These men, women and children had been heavily infected with typhus in Russia, and passed into Poland at the rate of tens of thousands a day, going to regions in which the disease either was already endemic or did not exist previously; in both cases widespread epidemics resulted.

Apart from mass movements of the kinds instanced above, a striking feature of epidemics is the amount of local movements of the population that they initiate. Once typhus is really established in a district, fear of contracting the disease, combined with terror of the appearance and acts of delirious patients, is soon widespread. Transport of food and fuel quickly breaks down, starvation

threatens, the sick are abandoned, often in the roads, the houses are deserted and the terrified population flees from the infected area into a neighboring village or another part of the town as the case may be, carrying the disease with them. Too often the hospital staffs may flee with the others.

But there is still more horror. In Russia during the early 1920's conditions had deteriorated so badly that even cannibalism had become widespread. Mothers murdered and then ate their children; adults murdered and then ate their parents. 26 people who had resorted to cannibalism and 7 others who had sold human flesh were identified by one Russian doctor alone on the basis of his own personal observations. In the town of Samara, the entire mental hospital was set aside for people who had committed cannibalism. The German doctor who reported such incidents in 1923 wrote that such acts were not unusual and attributed the practice to the psychological deterioration of people suffering from protracted hunger and disease. One mother, for example, had gone into a rage as her murdered child was taken away from her and had cried out that it was her child, she had borne it, and that no one had the right to eat it except for her. Interestingly enough, the German doctor thought it significant that the people who had committed such acts were all native Russians from the lower social strata and that "there were no German colonists, no Jews and no members of any other nationality among them."²¹

As I write this, there are reports in the press of mass starvation in Palestinian refugee camps in Lebanon. A UN relief official has just explained that the people are already eating cats, dogs and rats but that they have not yet resorted to cannibalism. Her remarks suggest that to people who deal with famine, incidents of cannibalism are not unusual.

One hesitates to write about such behavior for fear of sensationalizing an already morbid subject, but it is probably necessary to convey the depths to which human beings can be brought by the conditions which must have existed, at least in some places, in Germany and Poland at the end of World War 2.

Typhus Vaccine

One interesting fact which Pfannenstiel discussed in the text quoted earlier was that in 1944, the Germans still did not have a totally effective anti-typhus vaccine but only a vaccine which "protected against death from the typhus"—in other words, they only

had a vaccine which reduced the severity of typhus when a vaccinated person contracted the disease. American troops were repeatedly inoculated against typhus which suggests that the American vaccine was not totally effective either. The major line of defense against typhus, for the Americans as well as for the Germans, was thorough and repeated delousing.

The SS personnel records for Dr. Josef Mengele show that he contracted typhus while at Auschwitz even though he, as a doctor, would certainly have been given preferred access to any available vaccine. There were probably some bad experiences with the German anti-typhus vaccine which is illustrated by the fact that even after the war at Belsen where a German Army medical team had been put to work caring for the sick at the "human laundry," at least one German doctor had refused to let himself be vaccinated by the British against typhus and had apparently told the German nurses not to take the vaccine either. About a month later, 32 of the 48 German nurses were in bed with typhus.

The German wartime medical literature abounds with articles about German research into the development of anti typhus vaccines and treatment. No doubt, there were many experiments upon concentration inmates in this regard which did provide a basis for some atrocity stories after the war. The principal beneficiaries of this research, however, were the inmates themselves since it was they who were in the greatest danger from typhus.

Typhus and the Jews

The German wartime medical literature makes it quite clear that many Germans in positions of authority regarded the Jews as a major source of typhus infestation in Poland. The article by Zimmermann (Appendix C) is typical of material that can be found in the German literature. Of course, because such articles are highly critical of Jews as a group and were written by Germans living under National Socialism, many readers will simply dismiss them as anti-Semitic propaganda. In any event, regardless of the motivations of the German authors, confirmation of many of their observations can be found in credible non-Germans sources.

In a lengthy article published by the Royal Society of Medicine, E. W. Goodall, one of Britain's most highly regarded epidemiologists, described his experiences in Poland in the Summer of 1919:²²

The city of Warsaw had at the time of the epidemic a population of about 700,000 persons. I understood that this figure did not in-

clude any of the German troops, but represented the civil, Polish, population only. The epidemic started in the Jewish quarter of the city, and at first spread chiefly amongst the Jews. According to Dr. Trenkner the same thing happened at Lodz, of which city he was medical officer before he was appointed to Warsaw in 1917, and in many other places in Poland. Dr. Janiszewski confirms this statement. In the Warsaw epidemic, 73 per cent. of the cases occurred amongst the Jews, and 23 per cent. of these in one particular part of the Jewish quarter where the population was most dense. In the other quarters the number of cases was in proportion to the number of Jews amongst the inhabitants. The Jews form 30 per cent. of the population of Warsaw. Roughly, the number of cases in the different districts was in proportion to the density of population, and the density is highest in the parts of the city inhabited by Jews.

Since the epidemic of 1917-18 typhus has become more widely diffused through Warsaw, but the 1919 epidemic, if it can be called such, was comparatively slight. Lately (1919) the Christians have been attacked in larger numbers than the Jews. The attack rate of the 1917-18 epidemic was between 3 per cent. and 4 per cent., and the fatality was about 9 per cent. It is a curious fact that the fatality amongst the Jews was half that of the Christians, 7 per cent. as against 14 per cent. Dr. Trenkner accounted for this difference by the greater care and attention the Jews bestowed upon their sick. They also called in medical advice earlier than did the Christians, so that their patients came under treatment sooner.

As regards age-incidence I was supplied with the following figures relating to 5,747 consecutive cases occurring at the end of 1917:—

Age	Cases	Deaths	Fatalities
0-10	908	7	0.7
-20	2,407	29	1.2
-30	1,035	43	4.1
-40	717	71	10.0
-50	513	86	16.7
-60	112	59	52.6
-70	50	19	38.0
-80	5	3	60.0

Total	5,747	317	5.5
-------	-------	-----	-----

It is evident that these figures relate to a period of the epidemic when the fatality [rate] was below the mean. . . .

Zawiercie

. . . At the time of this epidemic the population of Zawiercie was about 44,000, so that the attack rate was about 3 per cent. From official figures which were given to me it appears that the Jews

formed 19 per cent. of the population. According to Dr. Ryder the Christians were attacked in a larger proportion than the Jews, as shown in the following table, which deals with about three quarters of the epidemic and with the first six months of 1919: . . .

. . . The Jews were said to be less cleanly than the Christians, and from what I saw of them I should say that this was true. But there were reasons for thinking that there was more concealment of cases amongst the Jews; the authorities had had some trouble in getting certain of the Jewish medical attendants to notify . . .

Causes of the Prevalence of Typhus

It is not difficult to account for the wide prevalence of typhus in Poland since the beginning of the war on general grounds. Constant warfare, the movements of troops, the influx of refugees from the districts which were the actual scenes of fighting, the return of prisoners of war, especially since the armistice, in both directions across the country, the lack of soap and clothing and of medical and surgical necessities in the country districts and in many of the towns the difficulty of obtaining sufficient water, would be factors conducing to the prevalence and dissemination of lice, that is to say of typhus, in a country where the disease had been endemic before the war. Medical men and nurses have been very scarce, and there has been a deficiency of food for the poorer classes, especially in the East and South east. The figures I gave at the commencement of this paper showed that typhus had been especially prevalent since the armistice. There is no doubt that when the Germans and Austrians established themselves in Poland in 1915, they both, and especially the former, used their utmost endeavours to keep infectious diseases under control, not from any love they bore to the Poles, but with the object of keeping their armies free from sickness. There can also be little doubt that to a certain extent, especially in the country and smaller towns, they succeeded. In spite however of their efforts there was the large epidemic in Warsaw in 1917-18. Dr. Trenkner attributed the epidemic chiefly to the action of the Jews. Much smuggling, especially of food, went on from outside into the city, the smugglers, who were chiefly Jews, hid and slept together in little groups in sheds and barns. Members of the groups became infected with typhus and carried the disease into the city. Dr. Trenkner on various occasions traced fresh cases to group infection in this way. Overcrowding and want of cleanliness did the rest. In Zawiercie the action by the Germans seems to have had more effect, and there was not any great prevalence of disease before they left. In that part of Poland which I visited—viz., the county of Bendzin, typhus had become especially rampant since the armistice, as was exemplified in the Zawiercie epidemic. Directly the Germans left there was an unrestrained movement of popula-

tion to and fro between the town and surrounding country; released and escaped prisoners of war began to return, especially from the East; and refugees flocked to the West from the devastated Eastern districts. . . The Germans had been severely thorough in their sanitary measures. They set up de lousing stations and forced the inhabitants to be de loused at the point of the bayonet. When they left compulsion ceased and personal cleanliness diminished.

. . . Although in Warsaw and other places the Jews suffered more severely than the Christians, it is doubtful, in my opinion, that they so suffered because they were Jews: the more probable reason is because they were more densely crowded together, for, as has been mentioned, the Jews were less attacked in Zawiercie than the Christians, and as far as I could see from inspection of houses in different quarters of the town, amongst the poorer classes, there was as much overcrowding amongst Christians and Jews.

Adverse, however, as the circumstances have been in Poland, during and since the war, it must not be supposed that the authorities have not attempted to deal with the epidemic. As far back as April, 1918, that is to say, six months before the Germans quitted Warsaw, Dr. Trenkner made a great effort to cleanse the houses and their inhabitants in the worst and most crowded parts of the city, a proceeding to which the Germans offered no objections, as of course such a measure was conducive to keeping their army free from infection. But the task was a very difficult one as the people were by no means anxious to help the authorities. If the inhabitants of a certain square for instance got wind that their houses were going to be visited by the sanitary squad, they cleared out and locked their rooms up. However, this obstacle was overcome by making unexpected visits very early in the morning, taking the passports away from the inhabitants, who were sent off to the delousing station, with the instruction that they would not receive their passports back again until they produced the certificate that they had been deloused. Meanwhile, their homes were disinfected and cleaned. . .

The percentages given above for the incidence of typhus among Jews are actually quite close, almost identical in some instances, to those given by Zimmermann (see Appendix C) a generation later. It is, therefore, more than likely that the German authors were accurate also.

A possible explanation for the high incidence of typhus among Jews may be their rôle as merchants of old clothing. For example, in Prinzing's classic work *Epidemics Resulting from Wars*, the author discusses the possible cause for the spread of bubonic plague and typhus in Eastern Europe during the Russo-Turkish War of 1769-72.

After every trace of the pestilence had disappeared except for military hospitals, the re-emergence of the plague later on was traced to the purchase by a Jew of a fur coat in a military hospital in Jassy.²⁴ Later again, in Transylvania during the same war, "Jewish pedlars, who purchased clothes, furs, and war booty in the Russian camp, likewise helped to spread the disease."²⁵ At the end of Napoleon's Russian campaign, Prinzing tells us about the typhus epidemic in Vilna in 1812-13 which "In a short time spread throughout the city, not so much because the soldiers were quartered in private houses, as because the Jews got possession of the clothes of the dead. Of some 30,000 Jewish inhabitants, no less than 8,000 died."²⁶

Jewish Resistance and the Torture of Bathing

The intense resistance by the local population, by Poles as well as Jews, to the public health measures that responsible authorities intended for their welfare is also evident in a remarkable, recent book entitled *Typhus and Doughboys* about the American military experience in post World War 1 Poland. The book is based largely upon the internal correspondence of the American Polish Typhus Relief Expedition from 1919 to 1921. The book deals at great length with the difficulties American troops encountered when they tried a variety of methods to induce people simply to bathe and have their clothes deloused either with steam or cyanide.

The difficulties are illustrated by the following passage about the efforts of one American officer in what appears from the context to have been a predominantly Jewish community.²⁷

The school children were next bathed and deloused, Gorman observing that 'if the older people were as enthusiastic as these children, typhus would no longer be a dread in Poland.' Unfortunately, the older people were content to live in the unimaginable dirt and filth, one old woman having been heard to cry out, 'death here in my hovel rather than the torture of bathing.'

The book is quite valuable for its insights based upon the actual correspondence of American officers. However, one should recognize that the book was written recently in an age when the foulest rubbish can be written about Poles, Germans, Austrians and even Americans with almost no hesitation at all but when criticism of Jews is almost inevitably accompanied with deep apologies. The following passage is informative nonetheless.²⁸

Dixon pointed out some difficulties with the Jews, revealing his own anti Semitic bias. In the town of Busko, which he inspected, he reported 'there is considerable Typhus in the town particularly among the Jews. They are afraid to go to the hospital and use all means to keep the disease among them hidden.' They believed, in fact, 'that at the hospital they would not be able to live according to their religion—that they would be required to eat what the others ate—that they could never eat with their hats on and that if one of them died there he could not be buried according to his religion. This belief is being overcome and the hospital now has ten Jews as patients.' Dixon also induced local authorities in Busko to impose a fine of 500 ruble on anyone who hid or attempted to hide a case of typhus. But, he recorded, 'it did not prove very effective as the Jews, who were afraid of the hospital bribed the police and kept their sick hidden.'

Except for Dixon's charge that Jews bribed the police, there seems no reason to believe he was biased; he seemed to be simply reporting what he saw.

The same intense resistance to the most minimal measures which any civilized society can impose for its own survival—the simple act of accurately reporting cases of a highly contagious disease—is evident in Lucy Dawidowicz's *The War Against The Jews* for 1939-42 for the Warsaw ghetto.²⁹

In the Warsaw ghetto alone, epidemic typhus was believed to have affected between 100,000 and 150,000 persons, though the official figures were barely over 15,000. The spread of disease was concealed from the Germans. Hospital cases of typhus were recorded as 'elevated fever' or pneumonia. Mainly, the stricken were treated in their homes in a massive clandestine operation, covering up the presence of the disease from German inspection teams who periodically threatened to seal off the affected areas.

The intensity of the Jewish resistance to the simple act of bathing, for the 1920's at least, is illustrated in *Typhus and Doughboys* by the following passage about American efforts in the town of Wlodowa:³⁰

... further difficulties were in the form of considerable resistance among the population to bathe. The town's officials also vacillated, whereupon the police had to be used to compel the people to do so. Soon the town officials devised a plan whereby those persons who had been bathed were provided with a ticket and only those who possessed one could buy bread and potatoes in the stores. However,

this was rather ineffective as forged tickets soon appeared and also, as Gillespie [an American first lieutenant] contemptuously charged, 'The Jews would get their tickets, alter the name on them and sell them to some other person.' Theft was not unheard of, and the Poles hired to assist the operations proved the worst offenders. This necessitated daily searches by the police.

Another passage tells us just how often the people in a largely Jewish community took baths even under American administration.³¹

It went without saying that none of the houses had any modern sanitary conveniences. All refuse was poured into the gutters at the front door, two latrines were provided by the town but were little used. Snidow [an American first lieutenant] noted that 'in almost all of the house areas would be found after much search an open latrine which they jealously guarded from us by all kinds of disguises and camouflage as the product therefrom would be used after the harvest to put on their small patches in the outskirts of the town.' Most of the drinking water was obtained from a sluggish creek at the edge of the town, which a mill dam rendered more sluggish and sometimes covered the yards of some of the houses, turning them into 'reeking swamps.' The people were inclined to wade in the creek, as were the cattle and geese. There were a few wells, 'but all of them drained directly from the nearby latrines.' Moreover, as Snidow recounted, 'in the first preliminary council we were assured by the priest, the rabbi and mayor and later confirmed by two doctors that not a soul in the town had had a bath for over a year. This statement we considered conservative and I personally doubt if water had touched the persons of most of them since the departure of the Germans during whose occupation they were required to bathe at least once a week, when they could be caught.' There was a good community bathhouse, but the people had 'formed a horror of it' from being compelled to bathe there by the Germans, and would not use it.

Confirmation of the general filthiness of the Polish Jews was even given by the Jewish Chairman of the Warsaw *Judenrat*, Adam Czer-niakow. In his diary, which has been highly praised by Raul Hilberg among others, Czerniakow wrote for May 29, 1942:³²

I have been going through the streets with Brodt issuing reprimands or dispensing money awards to the janitors. Considering the level of civilization in this community, the ghetto cannot be kept clean. People, unfortunately, behave like pigs. Centuries of slovenliness bear their fruit. And this is compounded by the utter

misery and dire poverty.

After World War 2, General George S. Patton described Jews living under his military authority in southern Germany. Martin Blumenson the editor of *The Patton Papers* regarded these remarks as indicative of a growing anti Semitic attitude. For September 17, 1945—five months after the liberation of the last of the German concentration camps—Patton wrote:³³

We drove for about 45 minutes to a Jewish camp. . . established in what had been a German hospital. The buildings were therefore in a good state of repair when the Jews arrived but were in a bad state of repair when we arrived, because these Jewish DP's or at least a majority of them, have no sense of human relationships. They decline, where practicable, to use latrines, preferring to relieve themselves on the floor. . .

This happened to be the feast of Yom Kippur, so they were all collected in a large wooden building which they called a synagogue. It behooved General Eisenhower to make a speech to them. We entered the synagogue which was packed with the greatest stinking bunch of humanity I have ever seen. When we got about half way up, the head rabbi, who was dressed in a fur hat similar to that worn by Henry VIII of England and in a surplice heavily embroidered and very filthy, came down and met the General. . .

However, the smell was so terrible that I almost fainted and actually about three hours later lost my lunch as the result of remembering it.

Clearly, on the basis of the preceding passages, there was general agreement among numerous German doctors, British doctors, Polish doctors, American military officers and even some Jews as to the incredible filthiness of Jews in and from Poland. To some extent, the backwardness of the Polish Jews can be explained by poverty and persecution. But, whatever the cause, it is still difficult to comprehend the hysterical resistance to minimal standards of hygiene and civilized living when a modest amount of common sense should have persuaded them that it was necessary for their own survival. An attachment to a traditional lifestyle going back centuries, if not millennia, may have been regarded as vital to their religious and ethnic identity.

In any event, it should be understood that Jews from Western countries were generally quite different in their personal habits. When these Jews were placed in camps with Polish Jews, they were

as appalled as any other Westerners would have been. It does not seem fair to attribute the behavior of the Polish Jews to religion alone—but, religion may be important, nonetheless.

Regardless of the true extent of the Jewish contribution to the spread of typhus, it is certainly safe to say that the Germans authorities were absolutely sincere in their statements that the Polish Jews were a major contributing factor in the spreading of the disease. They had not only the evidence of their own doctors to support this view but that of British and Polish doctors as well. They can hardly be blamed for applying severe measures to the Jews in order to control the epidemic. The severe measures included restrictions on the movements of Jews and eventually to the construction of a wall around the entire Warsaw ghetto. These measures during wartime were entirely reasonable to control the spread of typhus, and to prevent catastrophes like those which had already occurred in Poland and Russia during and after World War 1.

Although medicine had made great progress in the years between the world war, not much progress had been made with regard to typhus. There was still no truly effective vaccine or treatment. The means for detection of typhus had been improved but that in itself did not go very far in preventing catastrophic epidemics except to alert authorities to be more stringent in their delousing of people, or of contaminated areas or trains coming from or passing through those areas. The real breakthrough came only near the end of the war with the availability of enormous quantities of DDT from the Americans for delousing.

In any event, it is quite clear that the high incidence of typhus among Jews was not simply the result of persecution by the Germans, or of the confinement of Jews first in ghettos and then in concentration camps. One of the main objectives of the camps was to maintain strict enough control upon the inmates so that typhus would at least subside if not disappear altogether. During the last months of the war, however, when typhus reappeared with a vengeance, the Germans had no choice but to maintain as tight control as they possibly could upon the inmates, to keep any of them from escaping, even if they could do little to help them. When the British took Bergen Belsen at the request of the SS, they were appalled at what they found and considered simply moving the inmates out of the camp into neighboring dwellings.³⁴ They quickly realized, however, that that would have only compounded the disaster.

Delousing as a Cover for Mass Murder?

It is often claimed in the Holocaust literature that the Germans disguised their extermination facilities as delousing stations with showers and barbers and laundries in order to lull Jews into the gas chambers. From the material I have already quoted, it should be obvious that a more unlikely arrangement to lull Polish Jews into doing anything would be hard to imagine. The prospect of bathing could have only had the opposite effect. In addition to their fear of showers and bathing generally, it was inevitable that there would have also been many false rumors which could have only compounded the Jewish resistance.

Was the visit of a highly respected professor of hygiene, Professor Pfammenstiel, to Belzec and Treblinka only for the sake of putting on a convincing disguise? His visit makes no real sense unless the purpose of these camps was to do precisely what all other *Durchgangslager* or transit camps were intended to do, i.e., to delouse and medically examine and possibly quarantine people who were being moved to a new location. Although specific details about Treblinka, Belzec and Sobibor may no longer be available, the planning and organization in general was not a secret. The planning and organization was thoroughly described in German wartime technical journals such as *Gesundheits Ingenieur* and *Arbeitseinsatz und Arbeitslosenhilfe*.³⁵

Basically, each transit camp or *Durchgangslager* was divided into a "clean" zone and a "dirty" zone with a strictly enforced barrier between the two zones. A delousing station straddled the boundary between the two zones at some point. Each camp was arranged so that new arrivals could only enter the "dirty" zone. To get over to the "clean" zone, they had to pass through the delousing station. Inside the delousing station, each person had to remove all of their clothing and belongings which would then be fumigated with cyanide, or steamed, or else heated with hot air while they took a shower and underwent a thorough medical examination which might include X-rays to determine their state of health and whether or not they had any contagious diseases such as typhus and tuberculosis. If they failed the exam, they might be sent back to wherever they had come from originally or they might simply be kept in a quarantine area for several weeks. If they passed, they would eventually be sent on, usually to another camp and put to work.

Some additional details as to how people riding the trains in East-

ern Europe were processed were given by a German doctor.³⁶

The large delousing facilities worked in the last years according to the following principle: The train arrives at the unclean side of the railroad station. All passengers then give their baggage on the unclean side to the baggage handlers. They are then led into the unclean changing rooms where specially constructed iron clothes hangers and linen sacks which can be boiled with valuables and flammable objects are available. After giving up the clothes hangers with their clothing, they each each receive a control token. Now they go with their boots and the sack with valuables to a short medical examination, for the sorting out (selection) of persons sick with infection, and after receiving a handtowel and soap to the showers. Here even the boots are disinfected with 5% creosol soap solution. After showering, one receives a linen suit. In the dressing room of the clean side, they wait for the calling of their control token number and then the deloused clothing is put on again. Upon leaving the delousing facility one receives a certificate and can then, after picking up one's baggage on the clean side of the baggage area, get on to the train which is waiting on the clean side of the railroad station for continuation of the trip. The entire facility is so constructed that it is impossible to go directly from an arriving train into a departing train without passing through the delousing facility. In all rooms of the facility there are, of course, medical personnel who, among other things, see to it that all flammable objects are taken out of the pockets and that all pieces of clothing and pockets are turned inside out before being hung on the hangers.

The drawings that one occasionally sees in the Holocaust literature of Treblinka, Belzec and Sobibor and which we are told were drawn from memory, usually by "survivors," do bear some resemblance to the drawings in the German technical literature, especially with regard to the separation of dirty and clean zones and some kind of facility with gas chambers straddling the boundary between the two zones.

What has apparently happened over the years is that a certain amount of truth has filtered its way through the lies and nonsense. For example, when it was claimed that the Jews were killed at Treblinka with steam—at least until the Diesel method was supposedly developed—there was probably some truth to that story. The truth is that steam was used, but for delousing of clothing and not for murder. When the Germans referred to Treblinka, Belzec and Sobibor as *Durchgangslager*, it was precisely because those places actually were *Durchgangslager* in the sense in which the Germans

always used that term; the *Durchgangslager* were places which people had to "pass through" on their journey to some other destination.

Were the trains for the deportation of Jews fumigated?

As bad as hygienic and sanitary conditions were in the Jewish ghettos, conditions on the trains carrying Jews must have been even worse. We are assured of this by the Holocaust literature itself. That literature abounds with stories of misery and filth on crowded railroad cars, in many cases freight cars, which were indeed used to move many Jews to the East. On the return trips back to the West, these same railroad cars would logically have been used to transport freight and people, German troops, prisoners and Eastern European workers.

Is it conceivable that railroad cars used on one occasion to transport Jews in conditions that were even worse than those in the Jewish ghettos would be subsequently used on the return trips to transport non Jews back to the West *without* thorough delousing and cleaning? The answer must be—no! It would have been madness for the Germans not to delouse these trains. If there was ever a need to delouse a train, that need would surely have been greatest for trains that had carried Polish Jews. The mere fact that a train had come from the Warsaw ghetto where typhus had been rampant would, in itself, have been reason enough for a thorough delousing of the entire train afterwards before using it for any other purpose.

The Budapest Fumigation Plant for Mass-Murder?

How then could the knowledge of the operation of those superbly designed gas chambers, which used Zyklon-B as a matter of routine to delouse railroad trains, have been unknown to the very same Nazis who were supposedly exterminating the Jews? Furthermore, once the existence and the locations of the railroad delousing tunnels would have been known to the mass murderers, why would they have ever again bothered to use anything else for mass murder?

The fact that neither the Budapest gas chamber nor any other railroad delousing tunnel, either in Hungary or anywhere else, has ever been implicated by any of the Holocaust "scholars" merely shows how twisted the Holocaust story really is. Surely, the SS would have seen the logic in using the gas chamber in Budapest to exterminate the Hungarian Jews, if extermination had ever been their intent, rather than transport the same Jews to Auschwitz in mid-1944

when Germany was desperately trying to move troops and supplies to the Normandy invasion area. Surely they would have used the Budapest gas chamber rather than try to use "gas chambers" which were hardly more than ordinary cellars with small holes in the ceilings through which the Zyklon-B granules were dumped either onto the heads of intended victims or else down perforated sheet metal false columns with internal spirals.

Those claims are absurd for technical reasons alone. However, they are also absurd because of the superb technology which could have easily been employed to do the terrible deed properly. Surely, Adolf Eichmann and at least some of the people around him with their expertise in railroad transportation and scheduling would have known—the Final Solution of the Jewish Problem was, after all, largely a problem of transport even on the basis of what the Holocaust "scholars" write themselves.

Can anyone believe that the Nazi murderers shipped hundreds of thousands of Jews away from a gas chamber which was one of the most advanced large gas chambers in the entire world, designed specifically for Zyklon-B, to kill them instead in cellar rooms which had been designed as cold storage mortuaries but subsequently disguised as showers?

Conclusions

Despite great progress in hygiene and sanitation in the last century and despite German efforts throughout most of the war to practice good hygiene and sanitation in the concentration camps, conditions by the end of the war had deteriorated horribly. The history of the American Civil War and other wars of the last century tells us that conditions in the regular military camps of that era, not just prison camps, were appallingly similar.

Anyone seriously interested in possible applications of Zyklon-B would have certainly read the DEGESCH advertisements and seen the large gas chambers for the fumigation of railroads and trucks. Surely anyone reading the relevant technical literature about Zyklon-B would have also read some of the detailed discussions about the same gas chambers and how they were constructed with blowers and ductwork for circulation and specially coated interior walls as well as heaters to raise the interior temperatures above 78.6° F.

The very idea that the Germans would have constructed showers and delousing facilities in order to lull Polish Jews into gas chambers is ridiculous. Polish Jews were probably the least likely people in all

of Europe, if not the world, to react calmly or peacefully to the prospect of bathing under any circumstances.

Polish Jews were regarded by many as among the filthiest people in Europe with the most primitive personal habits. They lived in some of the worst pestholes in the world where highly contagious typhus had often reached epidemic proportions and from where typhus was more than likely to spread again despite a strict quarantine imposed by the Germans. They accounted for roughly 3/4 of all known cases of typhus for all of Poland not only during the early part of World War 2 but also during the years following World War 1 after German troops had left.

On the basis of the "Holocaust" literature itself, even the Polish Jews regarded as appallingly filthy those railroad trains which were used after 1941 to move large numbers of Polish Jews to the East. If there were ever a need to fumigate a railroad train, the need would have been greatest of all for such a train. Regardless of the ultimate fate of the Jews at Treblinka or Belzec or Sobibor once they had stepped off a railroad car, the Germans would have certainly fumigated that railroad car afterwards before using it to carry German troops or prisoners or freight on a return trip to the West. To do less than that would have been totally inconsistent with numerous Jewish comments that the Germans were "obsessed" with cleanliness and fear of typhus.

Adolf Eichmann and many others responsible for carrying out "the Final Solution of the Jewish Problem" would have been well aware of the need to delouse trains used to transport Jews. They would have also had the good sense to recognize the obvious: gas chambers used to fumigate empty trains with Zyklon-B could just as easily be used to fumigate trains filled with Jews; gas chambers used to fumigate empty trains after the Jews had stepped off could just as easily be used to fumigate trains before they stepped off. What could have been simpler or more logical—and no fake showers, delousing stations or transit camps either. For these reasons as well as for many others, the Holocaust story is absurd.

Footnotes

1. Melville D. Mackenzie, "Some Practical Considerations in the Control of Louse borne Typhus Fever in Great Britain in the Light of Experience in Russia, Poland, Rumania and China," *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Medicine*, Vol. 35 (London: 1942) p. 152 [p. 12 of: Section of Epidemiology and State Medicine].
2. In German technical jargon, the term *Begasungstunnel* (in English:

"fumigation tunnel") was applied for many years to the fumigation plants even though these were not true tunnels—they were only open at one end. For example, in the article by Peters to which he refers in Appendix A—Peters, "Durchgasung von Eisenbahnwagen mit Blausäure (Fumigation of Railroad Cars with Hydrocyanic Acid)," *Anzeiger für Schädlingskunde*, Vol. 13, Heft 3. pp. 35-41—one can see two photos of the *Begasungstunnel* in El Paso, Texas as well as one of the *Begasungstunnel* in Sarajewo. The persistence of the term "tunnel" is an obvious link to the typhus control measures employed by the British, and probably others, during the post WW1 epidemics. It is also a clear suggestion of much larger chambers that could have been employed.

3. This particular journal was probably the one which any especially interested person would have been most likely to examine for detailed information about the actual application of Zyklon B. The journal was also, incidentally, the same journal in which the Ruppert article (Appendix D) appeared only a few months later with its vividly anti Jewish portrayal of Jewish hygiene in Poland.
4. *Der praktische Desinfektor* (Berlin: Verlag Erich Deleiter, 1941), Heft 2, Inside cover.
5. F. P. Berg, "The German Delousing Chambers," *Journal for Historical Review* (Torrance, CA: Institute for Historical Review, 1986), pp. 73-94.
6. Stewart Brooks, *Civil War Medicine* (Springfield, Ill.: Charles C. Thomas, 1966), p. 126.
7. Paul Steiner, *Disease in the Civil War* (Springfield, Ill.: Charles C. Thomas, 1968), p. 10.
8. Brooks, p. 132.
9. Brooks, p. 125.
10. Brooks, p. 6.
11. Brooks, p. 108-9.
12. Brooks, p. 126.
13. Friedrich Prinzing, *Epidemics Resulting from Wars* (Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1916), p. 181. Prinzing gives a slightly higher number 19,060 than Brooks for the total number of Confederate dead in Northern prisons even though both sets of figures are based upon *The Medical and Surgical History of the War of the Rebellion*, J.K. Barnes editor (Washington: Government Printing Office, 1870).
14. Fielding H. Garrison, *Notes on the History of Military Medicine* (Washington: Association of Military Surgeons, 1922), p. 170 quoted from Duncan, *Military Surgeon* (Washington: 1920 and 1921).
15. Garrison, pp. 171-2.
16. See Prinzing above.
17. Wilhelm Pfannenstiel, "Der moderne Krieg als Lehrmeister der

- Hygiene (The Modern War as a Master Teacher of Hygiene)," *Bremer Beiträge zur Naturwissenschaft*, Vol. 8 (Oldenbourg: Gerhard Stalling Verlag, 1944), Heft 2, pp. 7-13.
18. John E. Gordon, "Louse-borne Typhus Fever in the European Theater of Operations, U. S. Army, 1945," in *Rickettsial Diseases of Man* (Washington, DC: American Association for the Advancement of Science, 1948) pp. 21-7.
 19. Chuck Yeager, *Yeager: An Autobiography* (New York: Bantam Books, 1985) pp. 79-80.
 20. Mackenzie, pp. 144-5 [pp. 4-5 of: Section of Epidemiology and State Medicine].
 21. Abel, "Von Hungersnot und Seuchen in Russland (Of Famine and Pestilence in Russia)," *Münchener Medizinische Wochenschrift*, Vol. 70 (April 20, 1923) Nr. 16, pp. 485-87.
 22. William A. Davis, "Typhus at Belsen," *The American Journal of Hygiene*, Vol. 46 (July, 1947) p. 77 reprinted in: United States of America Typhus Commission, *Collected Reprints No. 14* (Washington, DC: War Department).
 23. Edward W. Goodall, "Typhus Fever in Poland, 1916 to 1919," *Proceedings of the Royal Society of Medicine*, Vol. 13 (1920) Section of Epidemiology and State Medicine, pp. 265-73. Goodall had been President of the Section of Epidemiology and State Medicine for the Society at the time of publication.
 24. Prinzing, p. 86.
 25. Prinzing, p. 88.
 26. Prinzing, p. 118.
 27. Alfred E. Cornebise, *Typhus and Doughboys* (Newark, Delaware: University of Delaware Press, 1982) p. 65.
 28. Cornebise, p. 117.
 29. Lucy S. Dawidowicz, *The War Against The Jews 1933-1945* (New York: Bantam Books, 1975), p. 289.
 30. Cornebise, p. 66.
 31. Cornebise, p. 122.
 32. A. Czerniakow, *The Warsaw Diary of Adam Czerniakow*, eds. Hilberg, Staron, Kermisz (New York: Stein and Day, 1968), p. 360.
 33. Martin Blumenson, *The Patton Papers* (Boston: Houghton Mifflin Co., 1974) pp. 753-4.
 34. "Typhus Causes a Truce," *Journal of the American Medical Association* (May 19, 1945) p. 220. The JAMA story explained that the reason the Germans negotiated a transfer of the camp to the British was "because typhus is rampant in the camp and it is vital that no prisoners be released until the infection is checked. The advancing British agreed to refrain from bombing or shelling the area of the camp, and the Germans agreed to leave behind an armed guard

which would be allowed to return to their own lines a week after the British arrival." Numerous articles in *The Lancet* over the next few months gave more details. That the food shortage in Belsen was not deliberate but had only arisen in the last months of the war is explained by Dr. Russell Barton, "Belsen," *History of the Second World War*, Part 109 (Michael Cavendish Publications Ltd., 1966) pp. 3025-9.

35. See for example: Franz Puntigam, "Hygienische Gesichtspunkte bei der Auswahl des Platzes für ein zu errichtendes Durchgangslager mit Entlausungseinrichtungen für ausländische Arbeitskräfte (Hygienic Consideration in the Site Selection for a Transit Camp with Delousing Facilities for Foreign Workers)," *Arbeitseinsatz und Arbeitslosenhilfe* (Berlin: Feb. Mar., 1942), Heft 3/6, pp. 27-8, — Hucho, "Die Durchgangslager für ausländische Arbeitskräfte (The Transit Camps for Foreign Workers)," *Arbeitseinsatz und Arbeitslosenhilfe* (Berlin: Nov. Dec., 1943), Heft 21/24, pp. 124-7, — H. Kayser, "Ärztliche Erfahrungen bei der Planung, dem Bau und Betrieb von Durchgangslagern für ausländische Arbeitskräfte (Medical Experiences in the Planning, Construction and Operation of Transit Camps for Foreign Workers)," *Arbeitseinsatz und Arbeitslosenhilfe* (Berlin: Nov. Dec., 1943) Heft 21/24, pp. 127-9. The most detailed discussion with many construction plans was given in: Franz Puntigam, "Die Durchgangslager der Arbeitseinsatzverwaltung als Einrichtungen der Gesundheitsvorsorge (The Transit Camps of the Labour Supply Administration as Facilities for Protecting the Public Health)," *Gesundheits-Ingenieur*, Vol. 67 (1944) Heft 2, pp. 47-56.
36. Heinrich Kruse, *Leitfaden für die Ausbildung in der Desinfektion und Schädlingsbekämpfung* (Göttingen: Verlag Muster Schmidt, 1948, 4th printing), pp. 85-6. Although this particular printing was made after the war, it seems clear enough from the printing number and from the context that the events described occurred during the war.

APPENDIX A

A Modern Railroad-Disinfecting Plant

(Eine moderne Eisenbahn-Entwesungsanlage)

by Dr. G. Peters

translated by F. P. Berg and E. Kniepkamp from:

Anzeiger für Schädlingskunde, Vol. 14

(Berlin: Verlagsbuchhandlung Paul Parey, 1938), Heft 8, pp. 98-9.

In Heft 3 of this journal from the previous year, we summarized the development over the years of methods for fumigating railroad trains with hydrocyanic acid. Within that discussion, several fumigation tunnels were also mentioned, some of which are in operation in the Balkans and some in Central America. Finally, the application of vacuum plants (*Vakuumanlagen*) for this purpose was also discussed. In the meantime, another quite interesting, larger fumigation chamber for railroad cars which deserves a special discussion has been built and brought into operation in Budapest.

The facility which was proposed by the Hungarian State Railways and constructed in collaboration with the German Company for Pest Control, G.m.b.H. [DEGESCH], Frankfurt on the Main, is special because it is the first time that a fumigation chamber on the largest scale has been created and tested with a circulation system. The circulation arrangement (*Kreislaufführung*) for mixing air and gas is known to have great advantage[s]: on the one hand, the gas evolves [is driven out of the granules in the cans of Zyklon-B] more easily and, on the other hand, the gas is distributed faster.¹ We need not examine the construction of such circulatory plants in great detail—it is sufficient to point out that: circulatory gasgenerating equipment (*Kreislaufvergasungsapparaturen*) allows one to easily and safely handle even the most poisonous substances; furthermore, by means of a repeated exchange of the entire air-gas mixture during the first hour of fumigation, the concentration of the air-gas mixture is ideally distributed so that the losses [of cyanide] due to adsorption are minimized; and finally, because of the special design of such chambers, they can be vented with the doors closed. In this way the circulation principle (*Kreislaufprinzip*) encompasses technical improvements which increase the likelihood of success of the fumigation procedure while, at the same time, significantly reducing the safety hazards. It was these advantages which apparently also motivated the Hungarian State Railways to make the first attempt at the construction

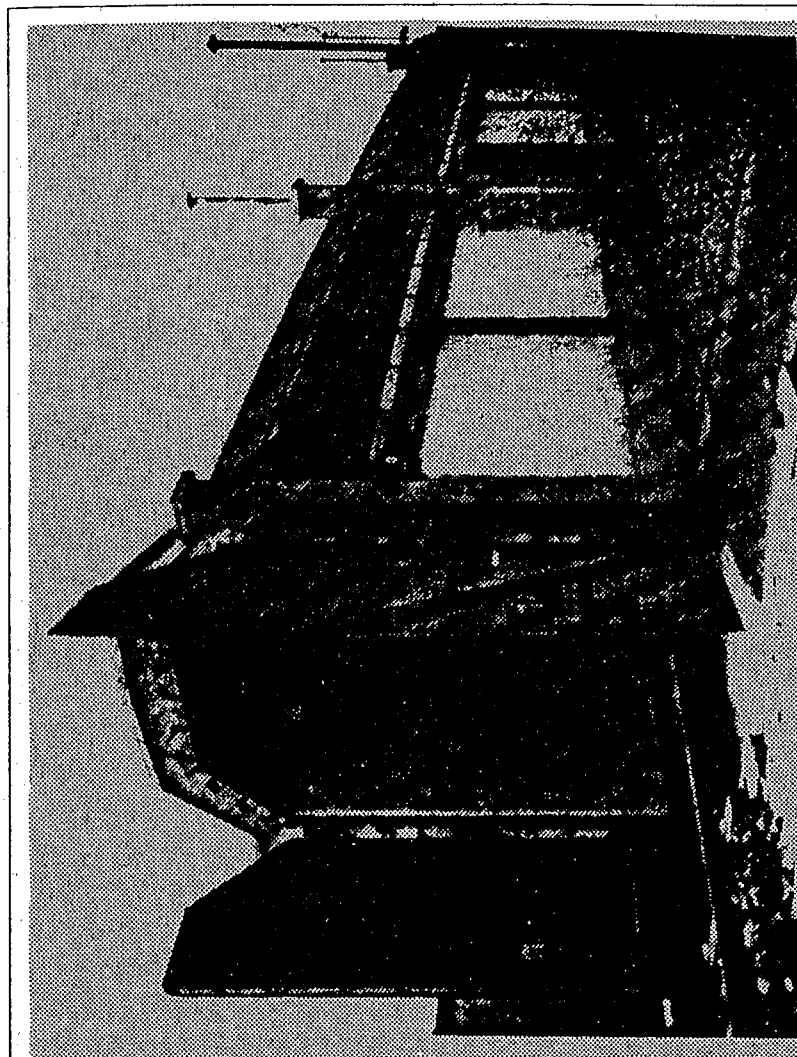


Figure 1: Railroad Fumigating Plant in Budapest (empty with doors open).

of such a facility in Budapest. Already after several months of almost uninterrupted use of the chamber, the elegance and safety of this facility have been clearly recognized.

The plant is used for fumigating railroad passenger coaches as well as for disinfecting freight cars. For the first type of application, one is concerned with bugs (*Wanzen*) and vermin whereas for the second type of application, one is especially concerned with the extermination of chicken mites (*Hühnermilben*). The transport of chickens in Hungary leads to a heavy accumulation of mites in the cars used for this purpose which are, as a result, frequently infested, not only within the railroad cars themselves but, also, on the exteriors of the railroad cars. It was precisely for this reason that one had to construct a fumigation tunnel; otherwise the fumigation of only the interiors of the railroad cars would simply not have eliminated these pests.

The accompanying photographs give some idea as to the exemplary manner in which the fumigation plant was actually constructed, structurally as well as technically. (Only the construction of the large double door with countless screw joints is unnecessarily cumbersome.) The gas-tightness of the steel-reinforced concrete chamber is so great that when the blowers are turned on inside the closed chamber, the pressure drops almost 200 mm H₂O which is truly remarkable for a room with a volume of 350 cubic meters. The venting as well as the circulation of the air-gas mixture is achieved by a powerful medium-pressure blower which is sized large enough to permit 30 complete air-exchanges per hour. For this purpose, the supply and return ductwork are arranged diametrically, one above the other, (see Figure 2) with appropriate registers or louvers. For a single fumigation, two cans of Zyklon (see Figure 3) [Photo not available for Figure 3—See the original text] are sufficient. The cans are opened in the "apparatus room" inside special gasifiers which are built into a bypass (*Nebenschluss*) of the circulation system so that in just a few minutes, all of the gas is drawn out of the cans so that the cans can be removed totally free of poison.

During the cold months of the year, the facility is heated by four furnaces so that the minimum temperature of 20-25°C. (68-78.2°F.) which is necessary for rapid penetration can be achieved quickly and maintained for weeks at a time. The furnaces were specially designed by the Hungarian Korompai, a member of the Board of Public Works (*Baurat*). They require no service or maintenance for days at a time and are unusually economical to operate.

"The chamber operates almost without interruption and is at this time probably the most modern facility of this type."

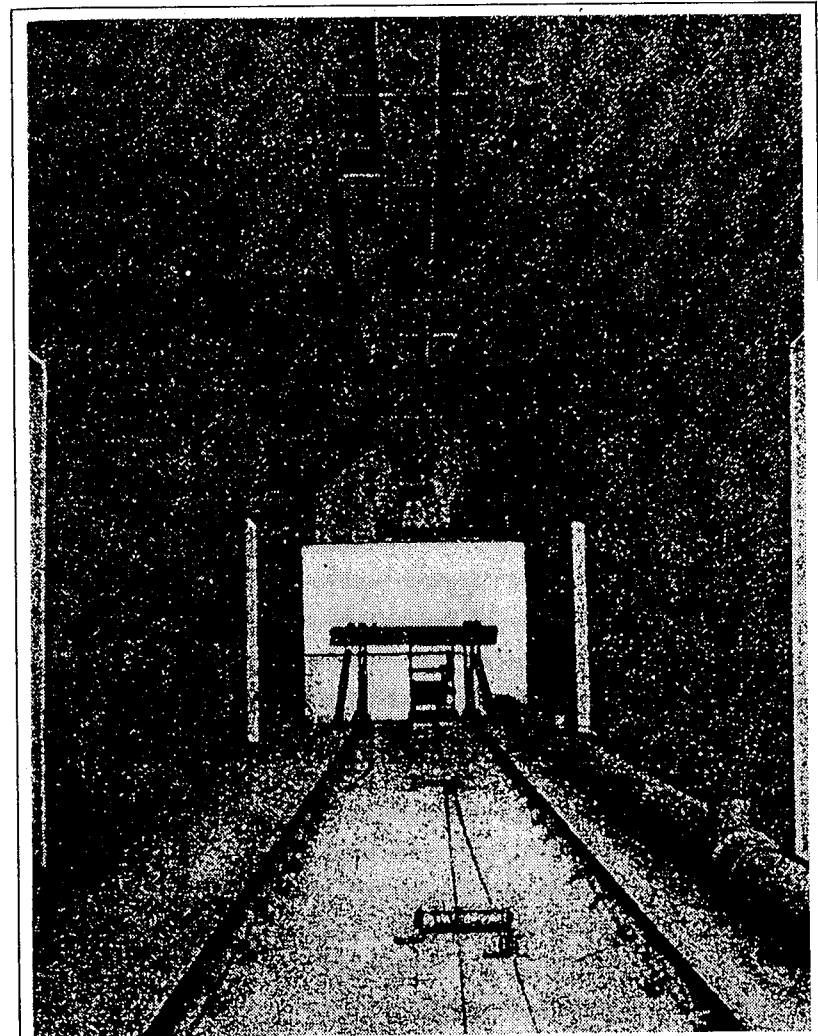


Figure 2: Interior view of the chamber with three openings in the supply ductwork (on the ceiling) and a return pipe (on the floor)—at the rear wall a powerful blower for mixing and venting.

APPENDIX B

Transportation Hygiene and Disinfestation

(*Verkehrshygiene und Schädlingsbekämpfung*)

by Dr. Ludwig Gassner, Frankfurt on the Main

translated by F. P. Berg and E. Kniepkamp from:

Gesundheits-Ingenieur, Vol. 66 (1943) Heft 15, pp. 174-76.

One special area within the field of pest control for the control of carriers of disease pertains to the disinfestation of transportation vehicles. In this category, the most important above all else are the railroads. Practically all of the civilized nations in the world have dealt with the problem of disinfecting railroad cars, but generally only in a theoretical sense. As a rule, it is less often disinfection, in other words, the sterilization or killing of bacteria which is meant than the extermination of vermin for which, since it is primarily insects and their brood which is involved, the word "disinsection" was coined. Even in Russia, this question was discussed more than 20 years ago¹ and one arrived at the only correct conclusion that, on the basis of all experience up to that time, the disinfestation of railroad cars could only be performed thoroughly if one used hydrocyanic acid.

Ever since World War 1, this substance, which is gaseous at room temperature, was used as a standard issue preventive substance (flour moth control in large flour mills). Thanks to thorough preliminary studies and the receptiveness of the responsible German authorities one could no longer disregard this gas for use in the food industry. The prejudices and above all the great fear of the "devastating poison" disappeared. During this period (1916) the first hydrocyanic acid fumigation of a military-hospital train took place in Germany and in a rather makeshift manner which was replaced several years later by the German Zyklon method (absorbed liquid hydrocyanic acid) which reduced the danger for well-trained technicians to an absolute minimum.

It was and still is true that of all the methods for the killing of clothes lice, bugs and fleas with larvae, pupae and eggs—the goal is achieved most ideally with hydrocyanic acid gas.

For the practical implementation of such a disinfestation, various approaches to the problem come to mind:

1. Disinfestation in the open without a cover over a thoroughly sealed vehicle which one intends to reuse.
2. Disinfestation in the open with a tent cover over the vehicle.

3. Disinfestation in a gas chamber.

Within Germany proper there was very little reason for intensive pest and vermin control of railroad coaches and freight cars.² But the necessity for this was extremely great in several Balkan countries, Spain, Africa and South America where, incidentally, the German methods became predominant. The elimination of disease carriers in the coaches and sleeping compartments often goes hand-in-hand with the extermination of vermin that infest foodstuffs and provisions in

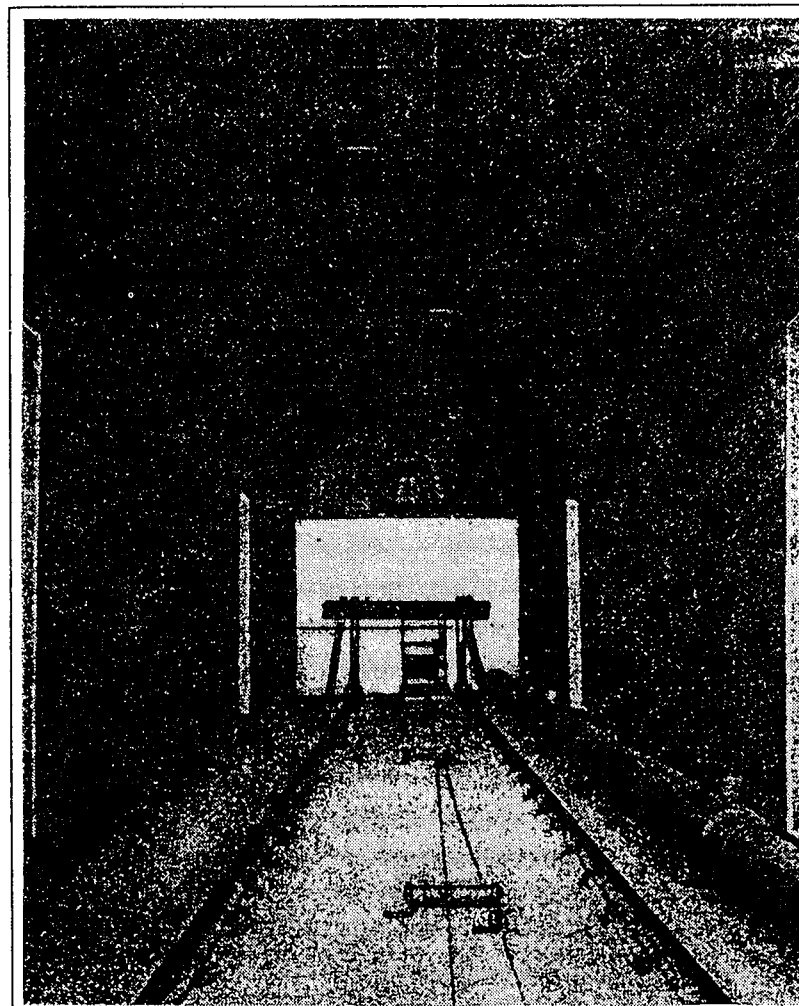


Figure 1: Facility in Budapest—Interior View

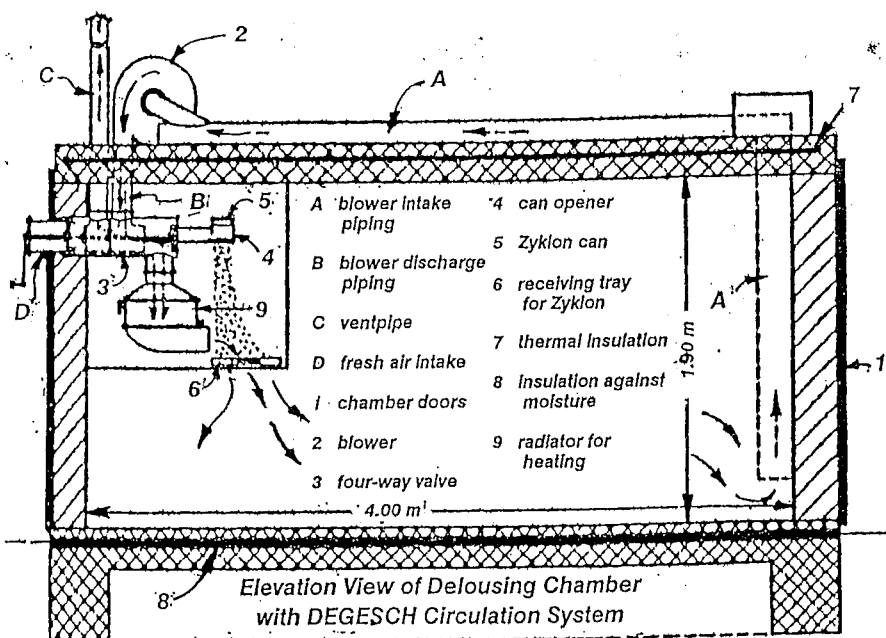


Figure 2: Schematic of a Circulatory Facility

freight cars. Of the three methods which have been mentioned, the method which is preferred almost exclusively employs fumigation chambers.

Probably the oldest published work on this subject was by Schumacher and is entitled "The Disinfection of Railroad Coaches in Repair Shops."³ In Europe such chambers exist in Potsdam, Cologne-Nippes, Posen, Zagreb, Budapest, Bucharest, Sarajevo, Skoplje. The most ideal arrangement is a circulatory system, which can handle even the most poisonous substance with ease and safety. There are also fumigation tunnels, as in Sarajevo for example, which can handle two railroad cars at a time. Of importance is the rapid and uniform distribution of the gas by means of circulation ducts or blowers, at least partly because the speed of the operation is the very key to its efficiency. Only relatively small amounts of the gas are necessary for this work. A Zyklon container with 500 grams of hydrocyanic acid is already sufficient to delouse a modern express passenger railroad car (approx. 200 cubic meters); larger containers are used in the fumigation tunnels where 500 to 1000 grams of hydrocyanic acid, depending upon the temperature, are used per 100 cubic meters of interior

volume—the higher the temperature, the greater the effect of any given amount of the gas.⁴

Another hydrocyanic acid method which has recently been used here and there is the spreading of Calcid, a powdery cyanide of calcium (*zyanwasserstoffsäurem Kalzium*), which reacts with the moisture in the air and gives off quantities of hydrocyanic acid but which leaves traces behind whose removal is time consuming. Because of the greater amounts of material which are needed to achieve an effective gas concentration, one must also expect longer fumigating periods (*längere Arbeitsbelastung*).

It should also be emphasized that the use of hydrocyanic acid gas, on passenger railroad cars for example, has absolutely no effect on upholstery, leather, fabrics, metals, paints and interior furnishings of any sort.

On June 23, 1942 the Reich Ministry of Transport issued an unpublished decree to plant managers and others which specifies the measures to prevent the spread of typhus (Disinfection of passenger cars and freight cars). Only a small number of disinfection substances are mentioned.

In 1941 a decree was published regarding the removal of contagious substances from trains and ships engaged in the transport of livestock within the Generalgouvernement [those parts of German-occupied Poland that were not annexed] which specified precisely when and under what circumstances trains had to be immaculately cleaned and disinfected; and also, which chemicals could be used for this purpose. The chemicals which were permitted were primarily a mixture of cresol and sulfuric acid, caustic soda solution, concentrated watersoluble chloride of lime preparations or raw chloramin (*Rohchloramin*). It can be noted also that a single certifiable cleaning and disinfestation made within the German Reich, would be sufficient [to meet the regulation].

Dry heat together with vacuum (*Unterdruck*) has also been used to disinfest railroad cars. This hot air process has, however, not proven itself successful in the long run; furthermore, it only works in stationary chambers, as long as sufficient fuel is available for heating.

For all practical purposes, the best method for the fumigation of small spaces on ships is probably with T-gas (ethyloxide).

No less important, but particularly during peace time, are the methods for exterminating rats on ships. It is well known that the rats which exist on every large ocean liner can spread the plague bacillus, the germ of this terrible disease, which lives on or in the rat

flea. One used to try to kill off the ship rats with makeshift methods. In America one tried at first to use poison gas. Ever since the International Sanitary Convention which was ratified on June 21, 1926 in Paris by most countries of the world⁶ this despicable dangerous parasite has been fought in an organized fashion. Of course, one has tried to get rid of the rats, as already mentioned, from ships arriving from countries which may be plague-infested. At this point, the method which comes to mind is the very practical Nocht-Giemsas process (producer gas) which was formerly used in the harbor of Hamburg. The fight against ship rats became a universal responsibility only with the implementation of the international treaty mentioned above which provided for uniform procedures for the control of contagious disease and, of special importance, even went so far as to specify the actual measures for controlling the spread of diseases that are a public menace because of international shipping.

In Germany one worked a great deal with sulfur dioxide (according to the Clayton Method or through the generation of SO₂ from carbon disulfide, Salforkose, and sulfur preparations, etc), but this was steadily replaced by hydrocyanic acid over the years. The spreading of poisonous bait had only limited success on ocean-going vessels because the rodents within the cabins, galleys, and cargo bays were able to find more suitable food elsewhere. The "ratproofing" system which was introduced sometime ago in the United States of America did not prove itself over the long run.

This method relied upon simple devices to prevent rats from climbing onto ships at dockside without considering the fact that these animals could also be brought on board with the cargo.

Regarding ship disinfection in general, hydrocyanic acid won hands down over the competition. Appropriate personnel for the intended tasks are the exterminators, health inspectors and fumigation companies. The certification of the fumigation results is the responsibility of the harbor authorities.

Aside from pest rats—laboratory experiments in Algiers have shown that a single rat may at times carry as many as 2500 fleas and each flea can be the host to 5000 pest bacilli⁷—one must also mention mice (Weilsche disease), lice (typhus), mosquitoes (malaria, yellow fever), and flies (typhoid, dysentery) as carriers of disease on ships.⁸ With the regular control of the most dangerous parasites, the rats, one is also controlling all other vermin on board as well; of course, this includes bed bugs, fleas and cockroaches.

Hydrocyanic acid gas kills all vermin including the brood and,

because of its great ability to penetrate, is able to fill every space as well as all cracks and hiding places as no other gas available for pest control purposes and, as has already been mentioned, is harmless to furnishings and cargo because of its chemical inactivity.⁹ Even foodstuffs need to be removed only if they happen to be uncovered liquids. But live animals and plants, photographic products, raw coffee and tea must all be removed from aboard ship. For years hydrocyanic acid has been applied in the form of Zyklon. The ship being fumigated must be cleared of all people except for the ship's watch and must be distinguished until the ship is released by means of a special flag by day and by a particular light by night.

A few words are still necessary regarding rat elimination from decks with Calcid. On the basis of experience, rats are often present, for example, in the steampipe insulation, under the winches, in the potato bins, lifeboats and similar equipment. For the procedure to be successful, it is necessary to exterminate these as well. Whereas when one is working with Zyklon one simply spreads out the contents of a can upon pieces of paper, on deck one normally uses Calcid tablets [instead] which are ground into a fine powder in a pulverizer and blown onto the locations to be disinfected.

Regarding the hygienic treatment of ocean-going vessels in German harbors, there is a regulation from the Reich Minister of the Interior dated December 21, 1931¹⁰ in which the extermination of rats is regulated in Paragraph 12.

That the field of hygiene for transportation vehicles has been extended just recently to include airplanes is not really surprising since it has been established that dangerous disease carriers can even be carried by aircraft. The danger is especially great when the airplanes land in regions which are still today a constant source for disease.¹¹ In the International Sanitary Treaty for Air Travel of April 12, 1933 (The Hague) a series of preventive measures have been established for the removal of vermin and rats as well as for sanitary services in airports and the possible quarantine of travelers, the treatment of the sick and—under certain circumstances—the pest control of goods and mail. Foremost among the diseases which can be carried are: plague, cholera, yellow fever, typhus and smallpox. In the treaty just mentioned, the controlling substances are not specified. However, at the conference of the International Sanitary Office in Paris in May of 1937 a report from the Quarantine Commission for Air Travel discussed pyrethrum powder, hydrocyanic acid and other fumigating substances for killing mosquitoes on aircraft and also indicated the

toxicity of these gases for humans.

In reality, it is very difficult to disinfect aircraft with gas even though it has been done in the past and will continue to be done again many more times. A fumigation of a covered aircraft (often practically impossible because of the often immense proportions of the wings) or an aircraft in a hangar is possible. However, it is necessary to protect the expensive, important, often oil-enclosed and not hermetically sealed instruments in the cockpit; oils can absorb gas—they can even combine chemically with them.

Aedes and anopheles, the carriers of yellow fever and malaria, are most effectively destroyed with gas but these species of mosquitoes can also be exterminated with pyrethrum-based insecticides. In the United States one is less particular. Griffiths and Michel¹² recommend without any reservations the use of hydrocyanic acid preparations and Carboxide, a mixture similar to the German Cartox which is made from ethyl oxide and carbon dioxide. In South Africa and even North America, airplanes were already treated without any hesitation with Zyklon with special care for the wing interior spaces which could not be sealed. Nonetheless, the use of highly toxic gas (by the natives) in transcontinental air traffic has not yet established itself; similarly, it has not been possible, at least for the time being, to implement the plan to build mosquitofree aircraft.

Before World War 2 Germany had no special reason to disinfect aircraft for hygienic reasons. However, many experiments had been initiated which could not be completed under the circumstances—otherwise, German discoveries would have certainly pioneered in this field once again.

It is hardly necessary to mention the demoting of automobiles (passenger vehicles) and the fumigation of trucks for the extermination of vermin that infest foodstuffs. Clothes moths, including their brood, as well as other vermin which infest foodstuffs and provisions can be easily neutralized with sulfur dioxide (difficult to remove), T-gas and, most of all, hydrocyanic acid. The methods are, as is apparent from the above, simple and safe; but, these measures play almost no role as far as hygiene is concerned. Delousing of passenger vehicles (carriages, streetcars, boats) is regulated by a decree from the Reich Minister of the Interior of February 13, 1941.¹³

In closing, it should be added that [supposedly] louse-infested railroad trains, airplanes, etc., are in reality often quite harmless because there simply may not even be a single louse present. As Rose¹⁴ explains, it is not the suspected means of transportation but quite

often it is the louse-infested people themselves in close proximity to one another in overcrowded vehicles who are the true source of the lice. In other words, one should not overestimate the benefits to be derived from a totally lifeless transport vehicle.

Footnotes

1. Lewinson, "On the Method of Disinfection and Disinsection of Railroad Cars," (Russian), *Hygiene des Verkehrswesens* (1924) Heft 7/8, pp. 55-69.
2. Gerhard Peters, "Leistungen und Erfolge deutscher Gasverfahren in der Schädlingsbekämpfung (Accomplishments and Successes of German Gas Processes for Pest Control)," *Vierjahresplan*, Vol. 3 (1939) pp. 1246-49.
3. Schumacher, "Die Desinfektion der Eisenbahn-Personenwagen in den Werkstätten," *Glaser's Annalen für Gewerbe und Bauwesen*, Vol. 66 (1910) Nr. 782.
4. Gerhard Peters, "Durchgasung von Eisenbahnwagen mit Blausäure (Fumigation of Railroad Cars with Hydrocyanic Acid)," *Anzeiger für Schädlingskunde*, Vol. 13 (1937) Heft 3, pp. 35-41 and Gerhard Peters, "Eine moderne Eisenbahn-Entwesungsanlage (A Modern Railroad Disinfestation Facility)," *Anzeiger für Schädlingskunde*, Vol. 14 (1938) Heft 8, pp. 98-99.
5. *Verordnungsblatt für das Generalgouvernement*, December 4, 1941.
6. L. Gassner, "La Désinsectisation moderne des Navires et Longements et la Désinsectisation dans la Lutte contre les Maladies Infectieuses," *Rapport du Troisième Congrès International de Techniques Sanitaire et de l'Hygiène Urbaine* (Lyon: March 6-9, 1932).
7. Bull. Mens. de l'Office international d'Hygiène publique, Vol. 23 (1931) Nr. 12.
8. K. Peter, *Die Bekämpfung hygienisch wichtiger Schädlinge an Bord* (The Hygienic Control of Important Pests Aboard Ship), Vol. 32 (1940) Heft 9, pp. 157-70.
9. K. Peter, "Aus dem Aufgabengebiet des Hafenarztes (From the Field of the Harbor Doctor)," *Hansa* (German newspaper for merchant shipping), Vol. 73, (1936) Heft 28, pp. 1394-96.
10. Reichs Gesundheits Blatt (1931), Part 2, Nr. 29.
11. H. W., "Flugzeugentwesung in Afrika (Aircraft Disinfestation in Africa)," *Der Praktische Desinfektor*, Vol. 30 (1938) Heft 6, pp. 189-90.
12. T. H. D. Griffiths, "Procédés efficaces pour la destruction des moustiques à bord des aéronefs," *Offices international d'Hygiène publique*, Vol. 27 (1935) Heft 3, pp. 550-53 and C. Michel, "Destruction des moustiques et autres insectes à bord des aéroplanes," *Office international d'Hygiène publique*, Vol. 27 (1935) Heft 3, pp. 553-57.
13. *Ministerialblatt für die innere Verwaltung* (1941) Nr. 7.

14. G. Rose, "Fortschritte in der Bekämpfung der Kleiderlaus (Progress in the Control of the Clothes Louse)," *Reichs Gesundheitsblatt*, Vol. 18-(1943) Heft 5, pp. 53-7.

APPENDIX C

The Epidemiology of Typhus in the Generalgouvernement

(Zur Epidemiologie des Fleckfiebers im Generalgouvernement)

by Assistant Physician Prof. Dr. E. Zimmermann
(deceased at the front)

translated by F. P. Berg and I. Steinwarder from:

Zeitschrift für Hygiene und Infektionskrankheiten, Vol. 123
(Berlin: Springer Verlag, 1942), Heft 5, pp. 552-7.

Typhus has always reigned as an endemic disease in the Eastern and Southeastern provinces of the former Polish state. This was especially true for the provinces of Wilna, Nowogrodek and Stanislawow. Here during severe outbreaks, about 510% and more of the population would fall ill annually whereas in the Western parts of Poland, the disease declined steadily over the years so that it was virtually unknown in the present Warthegau or else occurred only in isolated cases or clusters without any tendency to spread. During the last years before the present war, the pestilence had almost been eradicated within the central parts of the country, just as conditions in the Eastern parts were also improving. That the present wartime dislocations would again increase the frequency of typhus was to be expected since it had always been a typical plague of war, but the magnitude of the reoccurrence in 1940 was many times less than had been expected. If we adjust the number of previously reported cases [for all of Poland] in order to try to get numbers that only apply to the area of the present day Generalgouvernement—obviously, these values will be only rough approximations in order to be able to make comparisons with those for 1940—we get the following.

Table 1.

Typhus occurrences per year in the present-day Generalgouvernement.

1919	44,000	1930	320
1920	34,000	1931	420
1921	10,000	1932	500
1922	8,500	1933	680
1923	2,200	1934	1,000
1924	1,500	1935	800
1925	800	1936	740
1926	700	1937	680
1927	600	1938	700
1928	500	1939	?
1929	400	1940	7,900

Obviously, the statistics can not show all occurrences because it can be assumed that, at the very least, the undiagnosed, mild cases were not reported. It is quite possible that the true morbidity rates are actually double or triple the values which have been reported.

It is well-known that during the world war [World War I], typhus had been widespread on the Eastern front and had caused sickness among our own troops. Then in 1919-1920, the Russian-Polish war came again with great troop movements, refugee treks, food shortages, great poverty and from 1921-1922, the Poles returned in great waves from plague-infested Russia. And so, it is not at all surprising that *Typhus exanthematicus* developed dramatically at that time. With the gradual consolidation of the political situation, which resulted in an improvement in the general hygienic conditions, the pestilence subsided quickly and steadily until the general economic crisis of 1930-33 with its unemployment interrupted the favorable progress and brought with it another peak in typhus mortality in 1934. After that, conditions improved once again. Although many attempts have been made to try to relate the reduction of the epidemic to the anti-typhus inoculations given by Weigl after 1930, the contribution of these inoculations to the favorable development could only have been rather modest since the decline of the typhus had already begun earlier. According to Weigl, 67,893 persons had been vaccinated but these were predominantly doctors, sanitary personnel, civil servants, people close to patients and others who might be endangered by close contact.

It was inevitable that troop and refugee movements, in addition to economic difficulties arising from the developments in 1939, would

lead to a re-emergence of the epidemic but an ever-increasing number of cases in strength could only be expected at the beginning of 1940 since the usual course of the typhus epidemic would produce many cases. At any rate, since the morbidity rate did not increase more than usual in 1940 and since our troops were practically unaffected by the disease, a number of favorable factors were cited: on the one hand, ideological beliefs of our troops resulted in less fraternization with the Jewish population, i.e., the carriers of the epidemic, than during the world war. On the other hand, this war was over too quickly to allow the disease to establish itself and to spread. Additionally, this time the refugee treks came, in contrast to the years after the world war, not from a center of contagion (*Seuchenherd*), but from the West, from a region which was free of the pestilence.

Although it was in the nature of earlier population figures and epidemiological statistics in Poland that there are no exact numbers available, nonetheless the Jewish share [*Anteil der Juden*]—emphasized as in the original] in the typhus phenomenon has obviously always been rather high. Normally it seems to have been about 70%-80%, but in 1940 the Jewish share in some communities was 95% or even more of all typhus cases. We personally had the opportunity to study an outbreak of the epidemic in greatest possible detail in one town with approximately 30,000 inhabitants of whom about 11,000 were Jews. Of the 303 cases of the illness, 295 were among Jews, i.e., 97% among Jews and only 3% among Poles. For our further investigations it was important that we examined the significance of age of the people in the homes affected by typhus. A total of 3464 Jewish persons, living more or less without any non-Jewish intermingling, were evaluated statistically.

The mortality of the disease in all these years seems to be surprisingly low. For the years following the world war, the rate was 7%-9% with the exception of 13.4% for 1920. Thereafter, the mortality rate decreased to 5.2% in 1938 and in 1940 to 5.6%. However, many mild cases may not have been reported so that the hazards of the illness might, in fact, be even less.

If it seemed as if Jews were especially resistant to typhus, that picture changed as soon as age was taken into consideration (Table 2, Column a). More than half of all the cases of illness which were observed by us were of persons less than 20 years of age, and one quarter of the total number of cases occurred among persons between 16 and 20 years of age. It should not be necessary to explain any further that the usually favorable course of the disease for this

age group lessened the mortality rate in general. Contrary to the widespread opinion that Jews are less susceptible to typhus, the mortality rate of approximately of 5% for the 16 to 20 year old group and 25-30% for middle-aged adults (Table 2, column C) is absolutely normal. This fact appears favorable only because the typhus of 1940 affected primarily children and adolescents. Perhaps this had also been the case in former years with the exception of 1920 and its higher death rate.

Table 2.

Morbidity and Mortality of Typhus in 1940

Age Group	(a) Age Combination of the ill in %	(b) % of ill in age groups	(c) Mortality
1-5	5.6	6.4	0
6-10	12.4	11.3	0
11-15	15.7	10.4	0
16-20	25.7	20.9	5.2
21-25	8.6	8.2	11.5
26-30	3.6	3.5	18.2
31-35	5.4	5.7	
36-40	6.6	8.3	35
41-45	5.6	8.9	30
46-50	5.4	8.3	31
51-55	2	4.2	33
56-60	2	5.84	
61-65	1.4	4.0	

The high percentage of adolescents among the ill suggests an immunity of adults which might have been acquired during the epidemic years following the world war which protected them now even though typhus usually produces only limited immunity. This influence can only be examined more closely if we calculate the percentages of the affected within their respective age groups. To begin with, we can make the following estimate. The Jewish population over 20 which might have become immune after the heavy epidemics following the world war could not be more than 1.2 million in the Generalgouvernement. Assuming that 250,000 Jews had become ill at that time, then one can estimate very roughly that 25-30% of those who are 20 years old today would be immune while all the others in this age group and practically all adolescents in 1940 would have

been susceptible. Our age calculations (Table 2, Column B) gave indeed few differentials which could have been appraised as partial immunity of the 20-year olds. The percentage of the 1620 year olds is conspicuously high because 77 out of 369 from the age group fell ill, while the 15 year olds might either have an inborn immunity or the illness developed abortive, which is typical at this age, and remained undiscovered. It is, however, a fact that in the beginning of 1940 enough people susceptible for the epidemic were available to spread the ground for epidemics during the next year.

In the area for which we were responsible—about a quarter of the Generalgouvernement—according to statistics and reports from doctors, typhus had occurred only sporadically before the year 1940. This was also evident from the fact that the younger people among them were not personally acquainted with the clinical facts of *Typhus exanthematicus*. Only a few towns showed an unexplained slight increase of morbidity during 1938 and 1939, while only only half a dozen cases showed up in towns with 10,000 to 20,000 inhabitants.

Thus, the winter of 1939-40 started at first with only a very limited number of cases. Only in 1940 did isolated cases occur at the same time or quickly following each other, mostly in small towns, in many cases in villages which had until now been untouched by the pestilence and which were far removed from each other. Of course, one imagined that a [single] carrier of typhus-infected lice might have caused the outbreak because of his wanderings, but this explanation remained unsatisfactory for all practical purposes. Very often the villages affected were 100 to 200 kilometers apart and it seemed unlikely that at a time of unusually severe cold with masses of snow on the ground that a person might have gone wandering over such great distances. It seemed much more likely that several virus carriers were wandering around who had sought shelter because of the weather conditions and had left the infection behind. Beggars and tramps have traditionally been the most important carriers. But it also has to be remembered for the first cases of an epidemic that a virus can remain alive in the lice excrements on clothing for a long time and that the re-use of winter clothing might result in new infections. Experiments conducted by Weigl showed that the virus is capable of infecting for several months.

After only a few individual cases had occurred in January and the beginning of February, the interconnection of which was unclear, the further course of the pestilence could be observed accurately. Sometimes the illness disappeared by itself, even without special protective

measures being taken. In other cases, there were cases within the vicinity or greater outbreaks, these only in towns and often it could be verified how the typhus had been carried from one community to another. Very often, but not always, beggars and vagabonds were involved, but the principle cause was the lively Jewish wandering which still prevailed at that time. The elders of the Jewish communities were supposed to care for these wanderers, but this care often failed since Jewish solidarity was definitely not always as dependable in crisis as it should have been (*Notfest*) to include practical measures of disease prevention. Arrivals were very often considered and treated as unwanted guests in the communities. They were quickly urged to go away again with a small contribution and thereby promoted the wanderings. In other cases they were housed in mass quarters which quite frequently developed into terrible epidemic hotbeds. In extreme cases only 34 square meters of floor space and even less were made available per person.

Smaller communities with less than 7000 inhabitants and the flat countryside were generally at first hardly affected by the epidemic. Only in April and May, when under the influence of countermeasures and other factors the *Typhus exanthematicus* started to subside in the cities, several small farming communities were affected, even if the occurrences were limited to isolated cases. Here too, it was mostly Jews who became ill, but the Polish share was greater than in the cities. With regard to the unpleasant result that the typhus spread to the countryside and therefore evaded the measures used to combat the epidemic, this was caused to a significant degree by the fact that many Jews had succeeded in breaking out of the quarantine zones in the cities. Very often the inhabitants of a community could give very exact information as to who had brought the disease. Not infrequently, however, it was the Polish farmer who brought a typhus infection upon himself when he, as was customary, without comprehending the precariousness of his acts, took a wandering Jew along on his vehicle for a ride for part of journey.

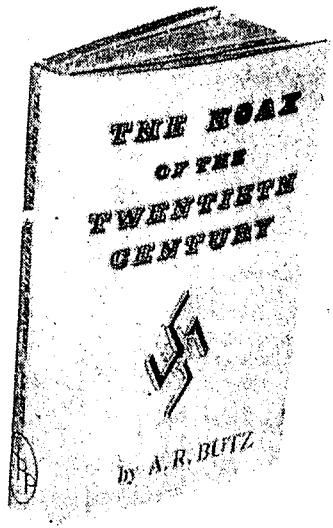
As the month of May came to an end, the illnesses in the cities decreased markedly but the countryside was still very much affected. Numerically the high point had passed but the danger that farming communities would be dangerous endemic centers of contagion was not eliminated. Contrary to expectations and without any apparent reason, the number of affected persons declined suddenly in the second half of June in the countryside. Since for a long time already, about 20-25 small towns had been identified in which new cases were

reported, the number suddenly fell back to 5 or 6. Shortly before there had been an increase in the summer temperatures and perhaps the increased formation of perspiration diminished the multiplication of lice and consequently the virus. This development was of course consistent with the usual decline for the disease during the summer months but the simultaneous decline over a wide area was striking, nevertheless, on the whole, the course of the epidemic was more or less typical because the late winter and early spring months had, just as during many other typhus outbreaks, brought the peak of the illnesses.

The subsequent course of the epidemic for the rest of the year 1940 was typical also. The summer months showed only isolated cases and it was only the month of November which slowly brought once again the winter rise of the pestilence.

Summary

(1) The epidemiological circumstances of typhus in the General-gouvernement in the year 1940 were examined thoroughly. (2) The results showed that the highest number of cases occurred within the age groups of 16-20, and that the percentage of Jews affected by typhus was on the average 70-80%, in some communities even 95-97%. (3) The mortality rate generally grew with increasing age. It was no less for Jews than for non-Jews.



Were six million Jews really gassed ... or has a colossal hoax been perpetrated on the world?

Professor Butz has carefully investigated the alleged extermination of 6 million Jews during WW II and has written a book which thoroughly documents his startling findings. His book strips away the cover of fraud and deceit from this emotion-charged topic and lays bare the full and complete truth.

THE HOAX OF THE 20th CENTURY
Ord.No. 08012-\$8.00 + \$1.50 for post.

Order from:
LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations .

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**

AMERICA'S DECLINE

THE EDUCATION OF A CONSERVATIVE



REVILO P. OLIVER

ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-\$8.50
plus \$1.50 for postage and handling.

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$4.00

THE EVOLUTION OF SAMMY GLICK

By *Nicholas Carter*
page 32

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: THE SORRY RECORD, page 1; AN INTREPID LIAR, page 10; IDENTITY, page 20; DEATH OF A MAN, page 22; THE PROGRESS OF HIGHER LEARNING, page 23; HOME OF THE SPREE AND LAND OF THE SLAVE, page 25. LÜGE UND WAHRHEIT, Translation by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 27. "TWIST OF FATE", Review by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 29. LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 44. TRIAL BY JEWRY, by David McCalden, page 47.

VOL. 16 - NO. 10

JUNE 1989

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	\$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	\$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	\$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	\$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	\$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	\$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	\$ 22.00
50 COPIES	\$ 90.00
100 COPIES	\$150.00
500 COPIES	\$600.00
1000 COPIES	\$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Reילו P. Oliver

THE SORRY RECORD

I have frequently cited in these pages *Christian News*, a weekly published in New Haven, Missouri, to which I have subscribed for years. I early recognized it as the best single source of information regarding religious activities in the United States, and over the years I slowly came to the conclusion that, strange as it will seem to anyone acquainted with modern journalism or contemporary Christianity, it is an *honest* newspaper.

Christian News is edited by the Reverend Mr. Herman Otten, who performs each week the astonishing feat of bringing out twenty-four or more folio pages of closely set newspaper type, and, it is said, performs it with no more assistance than is given by his wife and children. He is a clergyman of the Missouri Synod of the Lutheran Church, which he represents at its best, although his newspaper is not officially recognized by that denomination, and he is out of favor with its more ambitious promoters and salesmen, who often complain that he publishes news that should be kept from the church's customers.

The Missouri Synod and the much smaller Wisconsin Synod represent what is left of the Lutheran religion in this country. The three big corporations that purveyed that brand of Christianity were recently merged under the name Evangelical Lutheran Church in America, retaining 'Lutheran' for advertising purposes, since the more accurate term, 'Marxist,' might be bad for business.¹

As a clergyman, the Reverend Mr. Otten was necessarily interested in the famous "Holocaust," although from an unusual standpoint, since he was interested in ascertaining the historical

1. The new corporation publishes as its official propaganda organ seventeen times a year a small magazine, edited by a staff of thirteen editors, production managers, art directors, and the like, called *The Lutheran*, of which the issue for 1 March 1989 is before me, an expensively printed little bundle of obscene gabble, devoted principally to proving how pious White men and women must love niggers and all the mongrels, wogs, and Asiatic hybrids that are being imported in such quantities by the Jews' government to supplant and massacre Aryans when the time comes for breaking up the United States.

truth, rather than what attitude pays best. As you all know, the Jews refuse to debate their negligently contrived Holofoax, limiting themselves to screaming how wicked are the Neo-Nazis who presume to question anything God's People tell them, and to ordering their employees in the governments of the various Aryan nations to make their White pigs shut up. He accordingly proposed and sponsored an open debate on the question.

Mr. Otten cannot have foreseen, in his wildest imaginings, what the result of his proposal would be.

Two brash and ostentatiously Christian young attorneys— young, at least, in the photographs they supply the press— volunteered to represent the Jews in the debate. It would be good advertising, and lawyers are naturally eager to see their names and mugs in the newspapers, for it is widely believed that with enough publicity a wily man can rise to the eminence and prosperity attained by the protagonist of Hillary Waugh's brilliantly bitter novel, *Parrish for the Defense*. And winning the debate and wide acclaim in the jewspapers must have seemed easy, given the well-known lawyers' axiom: "The facts don't matter: it's what you can make the dumb clucks on the jury believe."

The presumably young lawyers were to appear in what would be an informal but uniquely spectacular trial, one in which they would be the mouthpieces of old Yahweh instead of Sammy the Shill.

Since our race surrendered long ago to the odd sociological convention described by Richard Swartzbaugh in *The Mediators* (Cape Canaveral, Howard Allen, 1973), lawsuits in our society, except those in which the rulers of the country dictate the verdicts to be rendered by their employees in the courts, are a kind of involved poker game. In civil (private) cases—and I have seen an estimate that eighty percent of all the lawsuits now pending in the world are in the United States—litigious persons well know that the outcome of a case in the courts will depend on the relative cleverness of the advocates they have hired to represent them. Any good attorney can, for a fee, surpass the professional Sophists whom Plato reprehended, and make black look not only white but pure gold.

In my youth I knew an old attorney who maintained that the sad state of the legal profession at that time, even before the vast corruption of the proto-Communist "New Deal" under the slimy War Criminal, could be traced to Abraham Lincoln. He admitted,

of course, that the corruption in his day seemed to be the work of Jewish shysters, but he thought that behind that lay the example set by Lincoln.

Everyone has heard the story of the way in which Lincoln procured the acquittal of a murderer who had had the bad luck to commit the murder within sight of a chance witness, who recognized him and saw the crime by the light of the full moon. Having delayed the trial as long as he could, Lincoln, in his concluding address to the jury, produced and exhibited an almanac he had prepared by taking the cover of an almanac for the current year and putting it about tables taken from the almanac for a suitable year in the past. He was thus able to prove to the jury from his prepared almanac that on the night in question the moon was not full but nearly new; the prosecution's witness was therefore a perjurer and Lincoln's client was as innocent as a babe in arms. Now, said the old attorney, it does not really matter whether that story is true or not. It was widely told and believed, and Lincoln was admired for his cleverness in devising the trick that won the case for him. It was, of course, the kind of trick with which no reputable lawyer would have thought of soiling his hands and character when law was a profession for gentlemen. In the wild adulation that was accorded Lincoln for his part in precipitating the war that devastated half of the states that had been united by the Constitution, "Honest Abe's" trick, tantamount to forgery, became an example to be imitated by ambitious men who would acquire skill in manipulating laws and juries.

The old attorney was doubtless right about the conduct of lawyers who were gentlemen, but I fear he erred in supposing that such attorneys were ever preponderant in their profession. It is unlikely that the actual practice of law changed in that respect, except in superficial and external details, since Dickens published *Bleak House* and Samuel F. B. Warren published *Ten Thousand a Year*.²

2. It would be bootless to go farther back. In the Renaissance, the most distinguished of Italian historians, Guicciardini, thought that a great improvement in the administration of justice would be effected by having all cases decided by throwing dice, which would ensure a just decision in half of them. He seems not to have realized that clever advocates would find ways to load the dice. Eventually we should have to consider the advantages of the ancient Greek practice by which the litigants had to present their own cases and address the jury themselves. That may have been unfair to poor speakers and possibly to children, women, and aliens, who had to be represented in court by male citizens, but dispensing with

In poker games, something depends on the cards, much on the relative skill of the players, and no little on sheer bluffing. That is why lawsuits are like poker.

The two ostensibly young attorneys who were to be the Jews' mouthpieces may have thought that simple-minded historians would be afraid to encounter experts in the art by which the worse case is made the better, and clever verbiage and courtroom histrionics sway the unthinking or uninterested individuals who have been conscripted to serve on a jury, but they were mistaken. The Reverend Mr. Otten's challenge had been accepted as soon as it was made by Mark Weber (an able young historian who is becoming one of the foremost authorities on the disgusting history of the Jews' most impudent swindle, but is not related to Dr. Charles Weber, who is well-known to all readers of *Liberty Bell*), and Bradley Smith, who has ably represented our race and historical truth in appearances on the radio and even some television stations.

Eventually, the lawyers brought up reinforcements in the form of Hal Lindsey, a veteran hokum-peddler who has never been quite able to attain the prosperity of the big-time salvation-hucksters, Robertson, Falwell, Bakker, and Swaggart, and later they claimed to have called up the Yiddish weasel, who has the distinction of not having been exterminated in more "death camps" than any other professional survivor. Undaunted, the advocates of history then enlisted on their side Dr. Robert Countess, an ordained minister, and Professor Faurisson, who has long been the most distinguished and courageous critic of the shabby Holohoax.

mediators had its advantages, not least in that it prevented laws from being made utterly unworkable by the "democratic" practice of hiring politicians to multiply and complicate them further at every session of a legislature. Many years ago a writer in the *American Mercury* considered the problem of a young man who joined a police force and wanted to know all the laws he was expected to enforce. If he was allowed to devote *all* of his time to that task and had a keen and retentive memory, so that he could memorize the cardinal provisions of the existing laws applicable to his duty at the rate at which students memorized poetry in the old days of education in the schools, he would complete the task in, as I recall, about thirty-five years. But while he was memorizing the existing laws, the law-makers would have produced a flood of new ones, and so on. The writer estimated that a zealous young man might succeed in catching up with the legislators in time to go on active duty as policeman for three or four years before he was retired for advanced old age and infirmity.

The lawyers insisted on moving the debate from Washington, District of Corruption, to Los Angeles, and then added the amazingly impudent condition that they were not to be asked questions by their opponents or members of the audience. That seemed to fit a lawyer's notion of Paradise, a place where he can put perjurers on the stand without exposing them to cross-examination. (One reason for this became apparent later when, according to *Christian News*, the two mouthpieces admitted they had read nothing of the case they were going to refute, having relied, evidently, on antics such as legal hustlers perform extemporaneously in courtrooms.)

To the astonishment of everyone, doubtless including the legal luminaries, the historians blandly accepted the insolent condition. Observers were concerned because the historians had agreed to such an outrageous disadvantage, especially since it seems never to have been determined who was to judge the debate. Might it not be an audience packed with the boobs whom old Hal Lindsey entices to an evangelical emporium somewhere in the purlieus of Los Angeles, where he regularly roars that "Anti-Semitism is Anti-God." (The old buncombe-artist means "Anti-Jewish opinions," and ignores the fact, now obvious in the Near and Middle East, that the most viciously anti-Semitic people in the world are the Jews.)³

The pair of sleight-of-tongue artists, having had their outrageous condition unexpectedly accepted, then thought to terrify the historians by loudly proclaiming themselves "exterminators" who would exterminate "revisionists." (The latter is a term now applied to honest historians, playing on the two meanings of the word 'history'.)⁴ Although the vaunt was doubtless to be taken as metaphorical, observers naturally perceived a reflection of the

3. I was amused years ago when I saw what the Jews contemptuously call a "*shicksa*" (i.e., a White woman who was "converted" to a Jewess to marry a Jew) going page-by-page through the two thick volumes of Doughty's monumental *Travels in Arabia Deserta* (1838) in search of proof that Arabs are sub-human, so that it is only right for God's Race to kill them.

4. The word 'history' is now generally taken to mean an account of what actually happened, as truthful as the knowledge and Weltanschauung of the historian permit. There is the more primitive meaning, now almost obsolete, of 'story, tale,' as in Fielding's *History of Tom Jones* or Lucian's *Vera historia*. In French, *histoire* was used even of fairy tales, whence the French colloquialism, "*Il nous dit des histoires*," i.e., he is lying to us. Only in that French sense could the Holohoax be called 'history' and revised.

blood-thirsty fanaticism that the Christians inherited from the Jews, who, as is well known, in the first century of the era fixed by Dionysius Exiguus, exterminated the Jews who were becoming civilized, the Sadducees (Greek *Saddoukaioi*, a word of uncertain derivation and meaning).⁵ The historians laughed at the foolish braggadocio.

The debate, which Mr. Otten somewhat extravagantly called "The Debate of the Century" because it would be the first time the question was actually debated, was set to follow the annual meeting of the Institute for Historical Review in Costa Mesa, California.

As the date approached, trouble began. First of all, it became known that one of the loud mouthpieces had, a few years ago, founded a law school from which he was now bounced for "moral failure," and was retaliating by founding an instantaneous law school to compete with it.

According to a despatch by William Alnor of the Religious News Service, which *Christian News* faithfully published in its issue of 23 January, the godly lawyer had been forced from his old law school by its Board of Directors for undetailed financial shenanigans and the ethical problem raised by the charge made by his first wife that he had, without her knowledge, procured a divorce from her by forging her name to legal documents. The lawyer's son produced a tape recording on an answering machine which the model Christian used to inform his wife that she had been fired and that he was "leaving the family with nothing." The wife told the press that she had had the divorce set aside as fraudulent. Immediately after a second and legal divorce, the man of God married a new wife, more up-to-date than the one to whom he had been married for thirty years. (If the photographs he supplies the press are to be trusted, he must have married at the age of five or earlier.) A Christian dervish solemnly pronounced the new marriage "proper and scriptural," but his divine learning would have been more impressive if, according to the Board of Directors, he had not been a party to the financial shenanigans at the College. The Chairman of the Board told the press that the

5. It is likely that the Sadducees were not a sect and that the term, like our 'sceptic,' was applied to men too intelligent to share the low superstitions of the vulgar or be taken in by the knavery of priests. A Sadducee was probably the author of the passages in *Ecclesiastes* which express the thought of an educated man, who rationally perceives that the world is governed by natural laws and not by imaginary spooks.

hyper-Christian attorney had lied to them about his clandestine divorce until the Board consulted the legal record. Two of the holy lawyer's former colleagues said they had received threatening letters, warning them not to make public the contents of the three-page list of charges against him they had compiled in 1987, which precipitated the wrangling that terminated when a "Christian conciliation board" worked out a "deal" by which Yahweh's mouthpiece was given his back salary and permitted to resign from the College without further proceedings.

The heroic divorcee's partner in blustering for the Holohoax promptly termed the despatch from the Religious News Service "ridiculous," without saying why, and averred that the subject of it was "a righteous man" who "lives a holy life." Of course, as all Christians know from the examples set by the Fathers of the Church, men who sizzle with high-voltage holiness are dispensed from the pagan notions about integrity and personal honor that so many vile atheists think an adequate substitute for being laundered in the blood of the Lamb.

In the issue dated January 30, *Christian News* published a letter from Yahweh's mouthpiece No.1 in which he denied the forgery and threatened to start suing for libel. Simultaneously with it appeared a letter from some persons who called themselves Professors and Doctors, without specifying what they were Professors of or whence they had obtained their doctoral degrees—a matter of some importance in a day when "Bible colleges" bestow the degree of *Divinitatis Doctor* (if they can spell it) on such candidates as a handsome German police dog, owned by a reporter in Chicago, and an amiable grey mare of my acquaintance. The persons who signed the letter "In the flowing love of our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ," demanded the resignation of the Board of Directors of the Law School from which Yahweh's advocate had been permitted to resign, on the grounds that the Directors had been unfair to a man "who had devoted his whole life to Christian service," including, no doubt, his marital and financial miracles; the function of a law school, they averred, was "to return intellectual credibility to our faith, to teach the Gospel, and to bring our Lord's salvation to the lost." Since, according to their own letter, they cannot have been members of the staff of that law school, it may be they were professors in the rival Christian law school, which had been founded almost overnight, as seems possible in California, where, I suppose, there must be thousands of law

schools, dispensing Buddhist, Taoist, Moslem, Voodoo, and other brands of righteous law.

Yahweh's mouthpiece No. 1 was obviously in deep trouble, and on the day set for the debate he was conveniently defending himself in court, although any judge would have granted a continuance to permit him to appear in a debate that had been scheduled long before.

Mouthpiece No. 2 claimed he had enlisted a Rabbi from the "Simon Wiesenthal Center" to help exterminate the historians, but if the Jew had indeed agreed to appear as stated, he quickly thought better of it. So Yahweh's remaining mouthpiece blustered that he alone would exterminate the historians, presumably with the help of old Hal Lindsey.

Then came inexorably nearer the appointed day, and in the chill dawn Big Mouth felt a touch of frost on his pedal extremities, because, he said, he had heard that someone might throw a bomb, and Yahweh's Bold Paladin must not take a risk of encountering unpleasantness. Hal Lindsey, who assures the suckers that his god personally watches over everyone who contributes more than he can afford to subsidize evangelical rant, knew what that protection is worth and promptly decided that his godly hide was too precious to be risked in the service of his god, since, he said, "only Nazi lunatics" doubt stories God's People choose to tell. Thus did the valiant exterminators ignominiously crawl out of their engagement.

This should complete the chronicle of dishonor, but there is more, which may at first sight seem beyond belief to you. According to *Christian News*, 13 March 1989, p. 11, col. 1, Big Mouth, who had evidently charged himself with arranging for a church in which the debate was to be held, immediately canceled that arrangement when he decided he didn't dare to appear. You see, if there wasn't any debate, that would prove that the wicked historians had not dared to confront him, who had boasted that he would prove "in open debate before the global media" that the impossible Holohoax had actually happened. If Yahweh's champion ever has to cease lawing for his Lord, he can find good employment in the "dirty tricks" department of the C.I.A.

And that was not enough. After thinking it over, Big Mouth had an even better idea. According to the same issue of *Christian News*, p. 1, col. 4 (lower third), he discovered that the "bomb threat" had been made by the wicked "revisionists," who were

afraid he would confute them, presumably by waving his arms and yelling, for he admitted he did not know what evidence is used by historians, i.e., did not know what he would be talking about. He was promptly supported (at a safe distance) by Mouthpiece No. 1, who, it is said, has written thirty-five volumes of lucrative sucker-bait and is credited with ownership of one of the biggest brains in the Lutheran business, with which he doubtless planned his marital, financial, and academic *coups*. Big Brain, although he was supposedly unable to appear in the debate because he had to defend himself in court on that day, supported Big Noise by telling the press that it was "immoral" to doubt the Holohoax, but he refrained from proposing prematurely that doubters be burned at the stake while holy men of his stripe dance about the pyre and yell "Hosannah," hoping that some kind Jew will throw them a bone or a chocolate bar afterwards.

The dirty trick did not work. Even on such short notice, the historians were able to find a place for the scheduled meeting, and, facing four chairs bearing the names of the pusillanimous and prudently absent exterminators, they had no difficulty in demonstrating that the touted "Holocaust" is just an amazingly impudent and carelessly manufactured hoax by a race in which deceit is habitual and inveterate—the race which, as Hitler observed, always uses words, not to express their own thoughts, but to conceal them from their victims.

The Reverend Mr. Otten confessed that his "Debate of the Century" had "fizzled out." One must feel sympathy for him in what must have been an acutely embarrassing affair. He is an honorable man and cannot have suspected the character of the four-flushers with whom he dealt.

He had the exemplary courage to speak at the Convention of the Institute for Historical Review and affirm his disbelief in the Jews' hoax. (The text of his address appears in *Christian News*, 20 February 1989). And he has had the signal courage to say forthrightly in an editorial in his own newspaper that the Yiddish weasel, Eli Wiesel, "is a liar who poses as some mystic or guru." He drew, furthermore, a perceptive and pregnant analogy, adding that the "scholars" who revere the weasel's authority are like "those who go into ecstasy when they view a painting by Picasso," i.e., another blatant Jewish hoax.

My opinion of Judaeo-Christianity is well-known, but I can honor a clergyman of whom Martin Luther would be proud and in

whom Archbishop Turpin, who, in Western Christianity's great saga, fought valiantly and died with Roland and Oliver at Roncesvalles, would recognize a fellow spirit. An atheist can wish there were many like him.

[The address for Christian News is Box 168, New Haven MO 63068]

AN INTREPID LIAR

When the wealthy Sir William Stephenson died in his luxurious home on Bermuda at the age of 93, he lived up to his reputation as a very modest and retiring man. He wished "to die unnoticed by the world," and he accordingly arranged to have his death and funeral kept strictly secret until after he had been buried—the surest way of attracting the attention of the press throughout the world.

The newspapers in Britain, Canada, and the United States—and, no doubt, in many other countries—blossomed with obituaries. The *Chicago Tribune*, for example, lauded him as the great "spymaster," the man who "resolutely took on Hitler and the Nazis," and whose work in British intelligence "was decisive in the fight against the Nazis." And surely a man who was thus responsible for the defeat of Germany, the destruction of the British Empire, the ruin of the United States, and the fall of Western civilization deserved the most fulsome plaudits a hack writer could devise.

When I read that obituary, I laughed sardonically. About a dozen years ago, I picked up a book about Sir William's career in espionage, entitled *A Man Called Intrepid*. I read eighty or ninety pages before I threw it aside because I had no time for crude fiction. I thought it likely that Sir William had written it himself, and that the journalist whose name appeared as the author was just a part of the hoax.

Now let me hasten to add that Sir William undoubtedly knew by long and practical experience far, far more about intelligence work than I do. But let me suggest an analogy. My knowledge of chemistry is little more than what I learned in school, where, in those far off days, one verified empirically in the laboratory most of what one was taught. I went only so far as the second year. But nevertheless, if a distinguished chemist and holder of a Nobel Prize were to assert that there is no hydrogen in water, which is a compound of nitrogen and helium, I would know at once that he

lied thrice with so reckless a disregard of facts as to make all his other statements suspect.

The *Tribune* had not pulled out all the stops on its callopie. That was done by the *Sunday Times* (London), which described the late Sir William as "the giant of the century," asseverating that no one, "excepting possibly Churchill," had done more than he had to "win the War."

If I may borrow a metaphor from the eminent British historian, Hugh Trevor-Roper, the newspapers in their encomia on the great Sir William merely regurgitated the tripe they had swallowed years before. Professor Trevor-Roper, in the *Sunday Telegraph* (London), 19 February 1989, used the weight of his authority (as should have been unnecessary) to expose definitively the crude imposture, and he did so judiciously, admitting that Sir William was really entitled to no little credit for work he had actually done as an operative in the British secret service.

I have often alluded to the important and sometimes crucial work of the secret services of both civilized and barbarous nations, and in *Liberty Bell*, January 1988, under the rubric "The Business of Deception," I explained why intelligence agencies, sometimes by necessity and sometimes from mere habit, deceive even the nations for whom they are working. The career of Sir William is relevant to that subject, and is otherwise significant.

He was a Canadian, the son of a prosperous owner of a lumber mill. He served honorably in the British Army's air force in the First World War and was decorated for his services. After that war and until 1939 he promoted numerous corporations and similar financial enterprises in Britain, always with great profit to himself and, one supposes, also with profit to the stockholders or participants in limited partnerships. He became a well-known and very wealthy man.

His prominence as a business man and financier gave him a cover that made him the obvious choice when he was enlisted by British Military Intelligence to take charge of British espionage and sabotage in the United States, which he directed from an office in New York that was later made famous under the name "Room 3603." What American acquaintance would believe that the affable but pedestrian and rather dull English business man was really the director of a branch of what was, among civilized nations, the most cunning and ruthless secret service in the world, excelled only by the Jews'?

He was doubtless given assistants experienced in espionage, sabotage, and subversion, and profited from their instruction and advice, but much of the agency's success must be credited to his own lucid mind. He won the admiration and loyalty of his operatives, if the testimony of two or three of them is to be trusted, and if, as one may suspect, his imagination provided some of the exploits of which he told them, that could be attributed to a technique of inspirational management.

The espionage, sabotage, and subversion in the United States was principally directed against the Americans who were obstinately refusing to be shipped to Europe as cannon-fodder to rescue Britain from the insane war on which she had embarked on behalf of the Jews and their Soviet Empire, but he also discreetly kept under surveillance Roosevelt's government, to make certain that the perfidious criminal would keep his promises when he could. Only a small part of what Stephenson's branch of the British secret service accomplished in the United States has been disclosed in the book about it. There can be no doubt but that he did make a large contribution to the vast complex of forces that brought about the Suicide of the West.

After Roosevelt succeeded in using the Japanese to give himself dictatorial powers to herd millions of Americans abroad to fight and die for the benefit of their enemies, Stephenson, whose illegal activities had been only reluctantly tolerated by J. Edgar Hoover and the F.B.I., affiliated himself with the mushroom organization headed by the madcap and unscrupulous "Wild Bill" Donovan, and known as the O.S.S.—an abbreviation which the old-line American intelligence services translated as "Office of Soviet Stooges."

It was a bizarre organization. One of its principal purposes was to provide a secure refuge for Jews and others whose valuable hides must not be exposed to a risk of abrasion. It maintained a hive of big brains who turned out very secret reports, many of which were ludicrous. (I rather vaguely remember one by a psychiatrist who had been morbidly fascinated by the way in which Japanese children are house-broken, and deduced from it that the Americans, after their victory, must be careful not to humiliate the Japanese or bruise their delicate souls by letting them know that they had been defeated.) It did mount operations abroad during the war, some of which had a limited success. It included, of course, many well-meaning but rather naive individuals. There

was, for example, the American major who, with two sergeants, was sent by plane to deliver a supply of weapons to supposedly patriotic Italian partisans who were harassing the Germans. The two sergeants, who were Communist agents, murdered the major and delivered the arms to Italian Communists, who were plotting to make Italy part of the Soviet Empire.

Stephenson probably had a well-dissembled contempt for the staff of the O.S.S., but he basked in the unlimited admiration which was accorded him as a master spy, although, so far as is known, he only transmitted to them information from his superiors which they permitted him to communicate to that strange American operation. And he did work closely with the O.S.S. although British Military Intelligence knew better than to trust Donovan's madhouse, until he was recalled about a year before the end of the war, possibly at his own suggestion.

After the war, Stephenson was knighted in recognition of his services and then, with his old pal, Donovan, and others, he embarked on business ventures, made possible by the catastrophe, which were highly profitable to him and made him more wealthy than ever.

Donovan and others who had been connected with the Office of Soviet Stooges lavished praise on Sir William for his supposed genius in secret work, and the Canadian press, for some obscure reason of its own, made of him the national hero of Canada. Virtually all the universities in Canada showered honorary degrees upon him, and ambitious Canadian politicians boasted they had once had the great privilege of meeting him. That may have inspired him.

In 1960, Sir William subsidized H. Montgomery Hyde, a British writer who had served with him in New York, to produce a biography entitled *Quiet Canadian*. I have not seen that book, but it fashioned the specious legend that Sir William was so extremely modest and retiring a man that he did not want to talk about his great exploits during the War.

Hyde is a really expert professional writer, who has turned out so many books on every conceivable subject that he thought would yield large sales and royalties that I suspect that if I were to compile a list of all of his publications, it would fill a page of *Liberty Bell*, and perhaps run over to the following one.

For his next effort at spectacular modesty, Sir William turned again to H. Montgomery Hyde, who typed out a chronicle of his

great achievements as a British agent in the United States, entitled *Room 3603*, published in 1962. In that very successful book, Hyde narrates his own experiences in Stephenson's organization, and I am willing to suppose that this rather minor part of the book does not depart too greatly from the truth. For the rest, Hyde was dependent on, and naturally accepted, what the modest Sir William told him about international affairs and his rôle in them. The account in *Room 3603* is not absolutely incredible, if you make allowance for the chronic habit of deception in intelligence agencies on which I commented in *Liberty Bell*.

For example, the heads of British Military Intelligence probably told the highest officials of their government "in utmost secrecy" that the talents of a beautiful female spy in bed had sufficed to extract the Italian naval code from a high-ranking Italian officer; they thus concealed the way in which their ability to read that code had actually been obtained. Furthermore, if the spurious "secret" was kept, well and good; if it somehow leaked to Italian intelligence, the Italians would thereupon suspect in turn all the officers who could have betrayed their country and sold the code for sexual favors—and thus demoralize all of them.¹ Long after the war and the necessity for secrecy had passed, it is quite likely that ranking British officers repeated the canard, from habit or because they knew no better. (I gave an American example of 1. This secret did not reach Italy, and it gave rise, in the mid 1950s, to a sensational and rather pathetic event. A competent and, I believe, patriotic Italian writer, pondering the disgraceful record of the Italian Navy in the War, wrote and published a book entitled *Nave e poltrone*. (The last word is a pun; it was in current use as the Italian equivalent of the French *ronds de cuir*, a contemptuous designation of bureaucracy; it also means 'poltroon,' and indeed the English word was derived from it.) The author attributed the Navy's record of continual defeat and disaster correctly to Mussolini's decision to have the entire Italian Navy commanded from Rome, moving ships about like the pieces on a chessboard in a great strategic game against the British fleet. The poor author, however, never suspected that all the orders transmitted in "unbreakable code" from Rome were read by the British as soon as they were read by the Italian commanders to whom they were addressed. He accordingly reached the conclusion that the Admirals of Supermarina, the centralized command in Rome, must have been traitors, for the record of constant and disastrous defeats when the Italians sailed into British traps simply could not have been the result of coincidence. The government of De Gaspari was at that time eager for ways to distract attention from its own rascality and prosecuted the author for "libeling the honor of the armed services." After a long and sensational trial, the unfortunate man was convicted and imprisoned.

this in the article I mentioned above.) Thus a reader who read the story about the beautiful and erotically talented spy in *Room 3603* would, even if he knew the facts, assume that Sir William had merely repeated the cover story.

In 1965, Hyde, with the cordial coöperation of Sir William, produced what may be his finest book, a "best-seller" entitled *Cynthia*. When I read it, I considered the hypothesis that the book was a hoax and that seven of the eight photographs in it had been posed by hired actors (the eighth could have been taken from some book on French geography or history). It seems however that the female spy who is the subject of the book actually existed. A friend of mine in Minneapolis verified one essential detail for me, and Professor Trevor-Roper, who unfortunately seems not to have seen the book, assumed that it was, at least in large part, truthful.

"Cynthia" was the sobriquet and code name of a beautiful British spy, a well-born American girl, Amy Elizabeth Thorpe, born in Minneapolis and born with a lust to become an heroic adventuress—an ambition she eventually realized, after she had been imbued with all the horror stories about Hitler and the wicked Nazis with which the Jews filled the press they controlled before and during the Second World War. She may have welcomed an opportunity "to consider her [lovely] body as expendable as any soldier's in the line of duty," on behalf of what she credulously thought a noble cause instead of a project for universal ruin.

Cynthia is a moving book, for it was written with a deep emotion. Hyde was unmistakably in love with Cynthia and had been her lover, with or without the knowledge of her two successive husbands, on several occasions, the last not long before her untimely and agonizing death from cancer, which touched him deeply. One hopes that most of the story, which Hyde attributes to Cynthia herself, was substantially true. There is at least one episode which cannot be a truthful report as it stands, but if we assume that Hyde did not invent it and foist it upon Cynthia, a man who gallantly wishes to champion the beautiful young woman can form a plausible hypothesis that what Cynthia told Hyde was misunderstood in terms of what he had heard from Sir William.

Hyde probably wrote *Room 3603* in good faith, not taking time to ponder the inconsistencies and improbabilities in Sir William's stories (for he was simultaneously working on a book on a totally different subject), but he must have had his misgivings, for he refused to carry out Sir William's next project in ostentatious modesty.

As I have said, after glancing at *A Man Called Intrepid*, I decided that Sir William, who signed a preface reluctantly certifying the accuracy of the story a pertinacious journalist had coaxed from him, probably wrote the whole tale himself, perhaps in competition with Ian Fleming, whose novels about spies were enjoying great and lucrative popularity. According to Professor Trevor-Roper, however, I was mistaken about that and the journalist who took responsibility for the book actually existed and may be alive today.

A Man Called Intrepid, which could have been more accurately entitled "A Four-Flusher Who Calls Himself Intrepid," was the pay-off. As I have said, even with my limited knowledge of such matters, I discarded the book in disgust after inspecting, with growing incredulity, a first slice of the baloney. Professor Trevor-Roper remarks that the book is "a work of such blatant absurdity that it ought to have sunk author and subject for good." Sir William's megalomania had progressed to the point at which he made himself the *alter ego* of Winston Churchill and co-director of Britain's part of the War, superior to the British Cabinet and all the officers of the Royal Army and Navy.

According to Trevor-Roper, in a part of the book I did not have the fortitude to read, Sir William decided that he had invented television and jet aircraft (first produced by Messerschmitt for the German Air Force). And this "singularly modest man, who shunned publicity" (in the words of his journalistic stooge) forged and photographed a letter from grateful Winston Churchill to himself—forged it so crudely that it was almost patently spurious. And he made in his book many claims that are outrageous not only for the effrontery of his mendacity but because he could not rationally have hoped that they would not be detected and exposed.

The British professor gives one example. Sir William claimed to have trained in Canada the team of assassins whom he then despatched by parachute into Czecho-Slovakia to assassinate the celebrated Reinhard Heydrich, "der Henker."² One of the coward-
2. As you have been told a thousand times by professional liars, Heydrich was one of the monstrously wicked Nazis and so cruelly oppressed the people of Czecho-Slovakia that he rode through the cities and countryside in an open automobile with no companion but his chauffeur, and no one thought of harming him. Actually, of course, many of the Czechs so admired Heydrich that they were becoming pro-German. That, however, was not the primary reason for the assassination. Heydrich was a man of keenly lucid mind, the one German in a position of power who saw that Admiral Canaris, the head of German Military

ly assassins³ was living in Canada, read the book, knew where he and his accomplices had been trained and by whom, and did not hesitate to denounce the lie by a man of whom he had not before heard. This was but one of many examples.

Sir William was not perturbed by the fact that, as Professor Trevor-Roper says, the book, "one of the most ludicrous works ever written on such a subject," was promptly "torn to shreds by those who knew the facts, or could read the documents, or could distinguish sense from nonsense." To all questions Sir William blandly replied that he could not discuss such matters without risk of revealing even more profound and world-shaking secrets he was guarding inviolate in his bosom. And he even had the astounding temerity to hire his tame journalist to take responsibility for an even more blatantly absurd book, *Intrepid's Last Case*, in 1981.

Sir William's impudent mendacity was publicly and indubitably exposed many times, but, amazingly, he continued to enjoy the fictitious honors he had created for himself. In 1983, two years after the publication of a book that put the Baron von Münchhausen to shame, he came to New York to receive the "William J. Donovan Award for services to democracy and freedom" at a grand banquet, attended by eight hundred well-heeled suckers, where he received a personal message from Ronnie Reagan, who shamelessly averred that he and "all freedom-loving men in the world have a special place in our hearts and minds and our history books for the man called Intrepid."

There could be no more conclusive demonstration of the density of the mephitic fog of lies in which the Aryan world has lived and groped since 1945, as the Jews enforce by pseudo-legal ter-

Intelligence, must be a traitor, and who was trying to obtain the positive and incontrovertible proof that would be needed to convince Hitler of the foul duplicity of a man whom he regarded as his devoted friend and trusted implicitly. (If Heydrich had lived to obtain that proof, the catastrophic and tragic end of the War might have been averted.) The British had to rush in the team of assassins to save Canaris, who had called for help that his Soviet friends could not or would not give him.

3. "Cowardly" because they arranged matters to make it seem that Heydrich had been assassinated by a conspiracy among the inhabitants of the village of Lidice, on whom the Germans accordingly took reprisals in conformity with a provision of the International Law that was once recognized by all civilized nations—a provision, by the way, which the United States had once specifically sanctioned.

rorism respect for the rank excrement of their preposterous "Holohoax," hordes of thieves and parasites dominate politically all the nations of the Western world, and venal "educators" inject fraudulent "history" and the deadly "One world" pus into the minds of the hapless and helpless children that befuddled parents voluntarily send to the tax-supported boob-hatcheries. The impudent hoaxer who claimed to have defeated the wickedly sane Nazis was so dear to the malignant scum that rules us that, knowing him to be a liar, they continued to believe him.

What is more, Sir William knew they would believe him, no matter how preposterous the lies he told: they had to. He was keeping inviolate in his bosom deep and dark secrets about many of the dirtiest and most scabrous crimes they had to conceal. His reference to such secrets when asked about his wilder tales was a polite threat: denounce my lies and I will tell the truth.

A man of his experience in intelligence work must have known that *everything* the general public is told about the Second World War by the several governments and by the press in each Western nation, and is rammed into the minds of children as "history," is simply a vast spider's web of lies and flagitious deceit, from the Jews' gigantic Holohoax or the reported character and actions of the great War Criminals, Roosevelt and Churchill, to even quite minor matters, such as trivial incidents on the battlefield or the contents of now forgotten books.

The dense miasma of lies conceals the putrescence of "democracy" and "social justice," and the abomination of "politicians" who feed on our nations as worms feed on buried corpses. In a world of lies, Sir William amused himself by imitating with covert sarcasm and parody, and thus subtly mocking, the elected "leaders" and "champions of democracy" in Washington, London, Bonn, and Paris. And I, for one, believe he did more than amuse himself.

Sir William did well to use his death as a last means of calling attention to himself. He was a great man, and he fully deserved the praise that was lavished upon him, although for quite different reasons.

I misjudged him when I contemptuously tossed aside *A Man Called Intrepid*, and assumed that Sir William was merely profiting from the ignorance and gullibility of persons whose knowledge of intelligence services was limited to novels by Eric Ambler and his successors. It was only when he received the "Donovan Award"

that I understood what he had done and began to admire the intrepid liar.

Every person who has served in intelligence work above the level of clerical tasks or routine assignments, knows the truth about at least one incident that is sufficient to make him perceive the enormity of the whole intricate webs of lies that is used to enslave our people.⁴ He may acquiesce in the gigantic fraud because he accepts with military discipline the alleged *raison d'état*, or because he himself approves the subjection of mankind to Judaeo-Communism, or because he is unwilling to take the risk of giving the lie to the masters of the world, or because he knows he would not be believed by the victims if he told them the truth.

Sir William must have known that if he began to expose the rulers of the world, he would be murdered without compunction or delay. He chose the only safe way to tell the truth to men who could understand. He told enormous and flagrant lies which the masters of deceit had to pretend they believed. The "Donovan Award" and the accompanying adulation was his moment of triumph. That sealed the record. That tells an intelligent historian all that he needs to know to direct properly his research in archives from which it was not possible to delete all vestiges of the truth. And any thinking man who perpendes what Sir William has done will arrive at working knowledge of the truth for himself.

But, despite every effort that may be made to disclose historical facts, the Aryan suckers who are the victims of organized crime will doubtless continue to relish the swill that their owners dump in their troughs. They have been taught to love their enemies.

The well-known axiom must be rephrased: Those whom the Jews would destroy, they first make mad.

4. For example, the American officer who was present when the Germans exhumed the bodies of some of the Polish officers murdered in the Katyn Forest knew that the murders had been committed by the Bolsheviks. If he knew only this one fact, he would nevertheless have seen the pattern of the whole web of deceit when the Americans pretended that the Germans were guilty and so stated when they carried out their equally vicious and more obscene murders of German officers at Nuremberg. Such is the force of one crucial fact, which additional knowledge will merely confirm and extend to other areas. No one man in an intelligence agency—not even its head and director—will learn *all* of the relevant facts concealed from the public, but a man of Sir William's wide experience must have learned very many.

IDENTITY

We all feel a certain sympathy for the cult called "British Israel" or, in this country, "Identity." It is an attempt to make Christianity innocuous by claiming that Yahweh's rabble of marauders, thieves, and swindlers, whose depredations are exalted in the "Old Testament," were our Aryan and probably Anglo-Saxon ancestors. That makes it possible to claim that the Jesus of the "New Testament" was not a Jew.¹

I therefore report the glad tidings (*eu-angelium*) that there is now available a new and more plausible source of inspiration for the cult.

A man named Victor Dunstan has been doing "in-depth research" (whatever that is) in the Vatican Library, the British Museum, and (oh, how appropriately!) the library of Jesus College.² He has presented his epochal discoveries in a book which I have not seen, but some of them are summarized in the publisher's rather long and detailed advertisement, so I can list here for you some of the drastic revisions of Christian theology that are now requisite. I base my report on the advertisement, adding my own identifications and explanations within parentheses.

The Virgin Mary's mother (Anne) was a native of Cornwall and belonged to a wealthy and prominent family, but she made an unhappy marriage, from which she escaped by eloping to Palestine for a few years. She soon returned to merry England, however, with her (legitimate?) daughter, the Virgin Mary, who was born to wealth and culture. Her uncle (Joseph of Arimathea, who must have been either Anne's brother or the brother of Mary's unnamed father) was "the Onassis of his day," a great shipowner and financier, and also "Minister of Mines in the Roman Empire."

1. Although highly improbable, this is not an absolute impossibility, assuming that the Jesus of the "New Testament" actually existed. I have defined the limits of the improbable possibility in *Christianity Today*, pp. 3-15 (reprinted from *Liberty Bell*, November 1987).

2. Jesus College is not one of the older colleges at Oxford, since it was established as late as 1571. In prestige it ranks below Balliol, All Souls', Magdalen, and Corpus Christ, and is about on a par with Trinity and Pembroke, and, of course, far above the even later foundations. It would be presumptuous (and hazardous) to rank the other colleges that are older than Jesus. The better Oxford colleges all have libraries of their own, which are not part of the Bodleian; for example, Balliol has one of the most important manuscripts of Cicero's *Academica posteriora*, and Lincoln has another.

The Virgin Mary spent most of her life in England, where she, like her uncle, is now buried. She wasn't a virgin very long, for "she enjoyed a very active sex life and gave birth to no less than seven children." (The number of fathers, if known, is not stated.) While visiting her relatives, the ancestors of the British and Americans of today, in Palestine, she gave birth to her favorite son, Jesus, on whom she bestowed the name of a god that "the Druids of Britain worshipped ...for hundreds of years before [the now famous] Jesus was born." (I am sure Mr. Dunstan was clever enough to derive the later Latin form, *Iēsus* (i.e., with consonantal I and a short ultima) from the name of the Gallic god of war, *Ēsus* or *Hēsus*, whose sanguinary rites and blood-stained altars were compared by Lucan to those of the Tauric goddess whom we know from the *Iphigenia in Tauris* of Euripides.)

When Mary and her favorite son, belonging to the most wealthy and fashionable society of the day, visited her British relatives and friends in Palestine, they naturally moved in the best circles and attended " 'high life' parties in Capernaum." (The famous miracle of changing water into wine was presumably performed at such a party when the booze ran out.)

On one such visit, Jesus was crucified and resurrected, after which he and his mother escaped from Palestine under assumed names "by boat" (doubtless a ship belonging to Mary's uncle, "the Onassis of his day") and returned to their native land, where the first Christian church in the world was established by Paul, "a half-brother to one of the Roman commanders in Britain" and "a friend of the British Royal Family." That royal family, in which Mary's uncle had "fathered a British queen" (perhaps by an unofficial intervention), supplied the first Christian Bishop.

Although Jesus has a strange taste for going slumming—he was hard on the money-changers in the Temple, but "he never whipped anyone out of a brothel"—his family belonged to the upper classes and sponsored the new religion in their own interests. The real disciples were rich and influential property-owners and business men; the tale about "simple fishermen" fitted the "myth of Jesus' poverty," which "was a convenient way for the Church to make the poor satisfied with their lot. Good 'sob stuff' religion!"

I have told you enough to show you how Mr. Dunstan's "in-depth research" can make of "Identity" a plausible and attractive cult. I am sure you are eager to learn more, but I must refer you

to his epochal book, *Did the Virgin Mary Live and Die in England?* So rush eight pounds in British currency to the publishers, Unusual Books, 5 High Street, Shirley, Solihull, West Midlands. Better add two pounds for air mail and special delivery so you won't have to wait so long.

DEATH OF A MAN

Integrity and courage have become so rare in science and learning under a "democracy" that I think it proper to note here the premature death of a man our civilization could not afford to lose.

The *New Scientist*, 25 February 1989, contains an appreciative review of *What Do You Care What Other People Think?* by Richard Feynman with Ralph Leighton (London, Unwin Hyman, 1989). There undoubtedly is or soon will be an American edition, which I intend to obtain.

From this review I learn that Dr. Feynman died of cancer in February 1988. He was a physicist of distinction, holder of the Nobel Prize for his work on a quantum theory to explain the behavior of electrons in atomic structure, but I mentioned him in *Liberty Bell*, November 1986, for his aphorism, "For a successful technology, reality must take precedence over public relations, *for nature cannot be fooled.*" That, incidentally, probably explains why Japanese technology is so greatly superior to the technology of a decaying nation that devotes most of its energies to trying to fool nature with Judaeo-Christian hokum and humanitarian blarney.

As we all remember, when the National Space Agency's showboat with its multiracial cargo blew up at Cape Canaveral in the Spring of 1986 (cf. *Liberty Bell* for May and June of that year), a Presidential Commission of twelve men was appointed to report on the cause of the disaster to the superterrestrial circus, and by some oversight Professor Feynman of the California Institute of Technology was made one of the twelve.

As everyone knows, when investigatory commissions are appointed in the District of Corruption, they are charged with one of two functions. The first is to score a touchdown in the perpetual football game that the two big gangs play to keep the boobs amused; that permits loud-mouthed vulgarians to yell insults at each other and thus convince the boobs who elected them that there is an important difference between the two teams, while simple-minded *aficionados* of political sport "root" for the team of their choice; that also permits solemn pundits in the press and television

to pontificate about the game and pretend that the shenanigans of the players are to be taken seriously as political realities.

Commissions are charged with the second function when something really does go wrong. They are then supposed to investigate and report that, although there may have been some little hitch somewhere, there is nothing to worry about: everything in Tel Aviv-on-the-Potomac is just wonderful and all the predators and thugs in it are wonderful and purer than Sir Galahad, and the tax-paying animals should be grateful for the precious freedom to be robbed and kicked in the face by such noble creatures. The Presidential Commission to investigate the explosion of the rocket-launched showboat should have concocted such a report.

Professor Feynman, who was a scientist and interested in facts, not paregoric for serfs, insisted not only on disclosing the real cause of the destruction of the showboat, the disregard of the elementary laws of physics and chemistry by the managers of the act in their reckless determination to impress on schedule the boobs who would be staring at their hypnogogic boxes at the appointed hour, but on disclosing the secret of "democracy." He remarked that in governmental organizations "the men who know something about what the world is like are at the lowest level" and are merely powerless and voiceless subordinates of the shysters "who know how to influence other people by telling them how the world would be nice."

It was not his fault that he was addressing a populace that was too interested in fooling nature with rapid verbiage to be concerned for its own survival. We should honor him for his integrity as a scientist and his hardihood in maintaining it, which was worthy of our race in its prime, but is unlikely to be often emulated in our decadence.

According to the review, his posthumous book is a miscellany and includes his "behind-the-scenes account of the investigation," and a moving tribute to his first wife, whom he married in his early youth, loved deeply, and lost after five years. A rational man, he bore the grievous loss without drugging himself with opiate fancies that ghosts can transcend reality.

THE PROGRESS OF HIGHER LEARNING

The *Los Angeles Times*, 30 January 1989, carried the news that the Washington State University has attained a new pinnacle of academic distinction: it has created the first Distinguished

Professorship of Fast-Food Service to crown its curriculum in the Science of running restaurants. The eminent scholar who will hold the professorship will doubtless supervise laboratory research in washing dishes (preferably without breaking them) and putting chemically-flavored meat scraps into steamed buns. Such studies, it is hoped, will not be beyond the intellectual capacities of promising young savants, many of whom, no doubt, who will be graduated, *summa cum laude*, from the northwest Temple of the Muses as *Philosophiae Doctores*, and will then proudly tack up their imitation parchment diplomas in the greasy kitchens of wayside joints. Some genius among them may even invent a brilliant new technique of merchandising: Free bicarbonate of soda with every three hamburgers.

The news should excite no astonishment. It was in the late 1940s, if I remember correctly, that the shyster who was then President of the University of Texas proudly announced, "We will teach *anything* for which there is a demand." That was his pedantic way of saying, "Our professionals will do anything for a buck in this academic whore-house." I am quite sure that the old buncombe-artist on another occasion, when he was wheedling appropriations from a legislature or addressing the massed parents of the young persons who were being graduated from his swindle-shop (some of whom, to be sure, could have obtained the rudiments of an education, if they insisted on it), descanted on the glories of "a liberal education." He could be confident that the few who would think about what they heard would not remember that a liberal education is liberal precisely because it has nothing to do with earning a living or getting the current substitute for money. It is liberal because it is intended to develop the intellectual, moral, and aesthetic capacities of individuals who are truly *liberi*, i.e., free from economic or social servitude.

Such individuals must not be allowed in a Communist state, where Equality is the rule, with, of course, the proviso that Jews and their accomplices are infinitely more equal than their subjects. Although the meaning of 'liberal' has now been generally forgotten, I still insist on spelling the word with a capital letter and placing it within quotation marks when it refers to the fledgling Bolsheviks who call themselves "Liberal intellectuals": the first of the two words is as much of a misnomer as the second.

Meanwhile, one may expect American universities to go on to greater and higher achievements. Thus far the labor unions have

prevented them from offering the degree of *Philosophiae doctor* in plumbing or carpentry or truck-driving, but that need not stop them as they work to increase the body count and thus the loot taken from stupid tax-payers. For example, they might institute an "innovative" curriculum in number science, as distinct from old-fashioned mathematics: in the progressive new curriculum advanced degrees could be given niggers who learn to count up to twenty without removing their shoes. If some Neo-Nazis dare to protest and it is not convenient to have them beaten up by the police, the Prexy of the progressive university could point out that such degrees are only just compensation for the horrible injustice committed when the niggers' ancestors were sold to White or Jewish slave-traders instead of being made the *pièces de résistance* at a tribal barbecue or steak-fry.¹

This example may seem to you satirical, just as the notion of a college degree in "fast-food service" would have seemed too far-fetched to be even funny three decades ago, but don't be too sure of that, and, above all, remember never to put *anything* beyond the outreach of a modern "educator's" greed.

LAND OF THE SPREE AND HOME OF THE SLAVE

A cutting from one of the carpetbagger papers in Atlanta, sent to me without notation of date, reproduces a despatch by the Associated Press from Las Vegas with the news that the proprietor of the Imperial Palace, one of the great casinos on the famous Strip, was amerced in the amount of \$1,500,000 by the State of Nevada and placed on probation under surveillance. His crime was having displayed "Nazi memorabilia" in his casino and having held a party on the birthday of Adolf Hitler.

For his atrocious crime the guilty wretch could, of course, have been punished severely. The Imperial Palace could have been locked up by the police, as was originally intended, its owner could have had imposed on him a fine greater than his net worth, and he could then have been put in jail until he paid what he could not pay. But the commissars were merciful.

The fine was reduced to the modest sum of \$1,500,000 and the criminal escaped severe penalties because he evinced remorse,

1. Do not laugh. As I write, the press reports that a biped insect in the government of Massachusetts has proposed an enormous bond issue to compensate the niggers in the state for the failure of Massachusetts to suppress the slave-trade two centuries ago, when the colony was inhabited by sane men and women.

threw himself on the mercy of the commissars, and humbly apologized for having so insolently thought the United States was still an American nation. He was even permitted to continue his business and earn his livelihood while the police watch him to make sure of his obedience to God's Law.

When will the stupid Americans learn that, in the country they gave away, they have kept only the precious freedom to do whatever the Sacred Sheenies tell them to do?

The thralls should not presume on the leniency their masters have thus far shown. It is a question of expediency. You see, if the Imperial Palace had been burned to the ground, its owner despatched to Jerusalem for torture and eventual execution, the homes of all persons so depraved that they patronized such a den of iniquity dynamited, and the homeless sinners beaten, crippled, and blinded by U.S. soldiers, the Aryan serfs, stupid as they are, might have become restless and even insubordinate. The evil Palestinians are giving enough trouble now, so, until the Semites in the Near and Middle East have been put in their place, it is deemed expedient to be indulgent to Americans who sin against the Holy Race. If they are contrite, they may even be permitted to retain possession of property, which, according to God's Law as stated in the Holy Talmud, naturally belongs to God's Race.

It will probably be ten years, or even a little more, before the Lord's Chosen are ready to get tough with their tax-paying animals.

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN? SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send \$14.00 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

LÜGE UND WAHRHEIT ("Falsehood and Truth") Translation by Charles E. Weber

The following is the second translation from the *Kritik* series, nos. 60 and 61. The first translation, which had to do with the involvement of the United States in the Second World War, was published in *Bulletin* 28 and republished in the *Liberty Bell* of October 1988, pp. 27-31. For information on the *Kritik* series, see *Bulletin* 28. We plan to present further translations from the series.

It is a lie that a whole city was wiped out in a blood bath in the case of Lidice, as is claimed, for example, in the book by L.W. Thayer, *Die unruhigen Deutschen*.

It is the truth that Lidice was a Czech village whose male inhabitants—not by any means its women and children—were shot by Czech gendarmes of the Prague security police on German orders. The 199 men were shot because the village had given refuge to two Czechs who had been living in exile, who had been flown in from England and who had then murdered Reinhard Heydrich [the Deputy Reichsprotektor of Bohemia and Moravia; died on 4 June 1942]. The Czechs had been flown in because no acts of resistance or sabotage whatsoever had taken place, as a result of the wise policies of Heydrich, who aimed at reconciliation. The British author Alan Burgess writes in his book, *Seven Men at Daybreak*, concerning the preliminary history: "The Western powers could no longer count on having further resistance carried out. With every passing day Czechoslovakia went further into the Nazi camp. The Czech Secret Service envisaged only the possibility of interrupting the course of things and showing the world that Czechoslovakia was again on the side of the Allies. Heydrich (the Reichsprotektor and Supreme Head of the Sicherheitspolizei [Security Police] had to be killed." [Note: This and the next quotation are retranslations.]

In the case of the measure taken after the murder, the German leaders were acting on the basis of international law. It is permissible to shoot hostages for the purpose of intimidating partisans; this has also been the practice of the Western Allies. F.J.P. Veale writes in *Advance to Barbarism*: "Articles 453 and 454 of the British manual of military law are clear and not to be misunderstood on this point. Article 454 declares that reprisals become a means of exerting pressure by involving individuals who are innocent in most cases. Article 358 of

the American manual likewise declares the shooting of hostages to be permissible and to be a measure necessary to preserve the safety of troops." [This retranslation from Veale's book corresponds more or less to passages on page 344 of the edition published by the Institute for Historical Review in 1979, but no mention is made of the American manual there.]

The Western Allies acted accordingly even after the Second World War. On 11 February 1957 the village of Danuba in the British protectorate of Aden was completely destroyed by English bombers because its inhabitants refused to hand over residents of the village who were responsible for an ambush of a patrol. During the Algerian war of independence the French air force boasted of having leveled 44 Arabian villages. The French did not even stop at villages in neighboring countries. The Tunesian village of Sakiet-Sidi-Yussef was destroyed because Algerians who had made attacks in Algeria had allegedly found refuge there. The victims numbered 75 dead, 30 severely injured and more than 170 slightly injured.

Whilst in the case of the punitive expedition against Lidice only the men were killed, women and children were also involved in the aforementioned instances. On 9 April 1948 the Israelis slew the entire population of the Palestinian village of Deir Yassin, 250 men, women, and children, and threw their bodies into wells in order to contaminate them. On 13 October 1948, according to the report of the head of the United Nations armistice commission, the Danish general Bennike, the entire population of the Syrian village of Kibya, men, women, and children were slain by regular Israeli troops. Some of the inhabitants were shot in the village and some of them driven into their houses, which were then blown up with those in them.

We could cite further examples. We do not wish to. We cite these examples simply because we assume that they are not well known and because we wish to pose the following question: Why does every German pupil know about Lidice today and why not about Danuba, Sakiet-Sidi-Yussef, Deir Yassin, or Kibya? The objective which is supposed to be attained is clear: Collective shame, as was already urged on us by Federal President [1949-1959] Heuss. And to what does this collective shame lead? To turning one's back on one's own nation, to willingness for penitence and expiation, to voluntary payments, to renunciation of one's own fatherland and turning to such ideologies as Marxism that are uncharacteristic of one's own nation [volksfremd]. *For that reason, we cannot be indifferent about the lies that are being told about our past!* And if we do not defend ourselves against the lies, we

need not be astonished when the campaign of lies that is being carried on against us is so successful. But if it is successful, we cannot expect any sympathy in the world for our political concerns and we shall be lacking in allies. One of our readers has written us that we should be less concerned about lies about the past and more about lies concerning the present. We can remain silent only when the lies about our past are no longer spread by our enemies. Otherwise our silence will be interpreted as a confession of guilt.

If others cease to lie, then we shall no longer have to set any part of the record straight.

* * * * *

Television Series Review

TWIST OF FATE

On the evenings of the 8th and 9th of January 1989 the National Broadcasting Corporation (NBC) broadcast a so-called mini-series which must be considered one of the silliest and least probable of all the television films having to do with Jews in Europe during the Second World War.

Let us first consider a brief outline of the plot of this series. A colonel in the SS attends a meeting in which officers discuss what to do after the impending defeat of the Third Reich. The colonel is involved in a plot to kill Hitler. The setting is Treblinka, a concentration camp with, of course, a huge smokestack and the usual arriving train. Naturally, there are also film sequences of piles of dolls and clothing taken from the internees. The colonel, Helmut von Schraeder (*sic*) is playing his flute on the evening of 20 July 1944 when his telephone rings and he is told that the plot to kill Hitler has failed. Now the colonel decides to escape the wrath of the Allies by having his nose altered to make him look like a Jew and to join the Jewish internees after his simulated death by typhus. As the Jewish internee Ben Grossmann, he is transferred to Belsen, where he works under terrible conditions in a foundry. After some time von Schraeder, now Ben Grossmann, is freed by bagpipe-playing Scottish troops. Grossmann makes his way through Italy with a number of Jews on their way to Palestine, where they are opposed by British forces after they land from their dilapidated fishing boat. Grossmann has met an attractive Jewess who has persuaded him to go to Palestine. There he joins a kibbutz and takes part in its defense. In far-off Buenos Aires, a well-

dressed Dr. Schlossberg, the plastic surgeon who altered von Schraeder's nose, notices a picture of von Schraeder in a local newspaper.

On the second evening of the series, Grossmann is assigned to go to Switzerland in order to purchase arms for Israel. He had wanted to go to Switzerland after the war and is now inclined to stay there but his sweetheart, the attractive Jewess Deborah, telephones him that she is pregnant, after which Grossmann returns and marries Deborah in a very Jewish ceremony.

Now the action resumes 25 years later, presumably around 1973. Grossman, who has become a general in the armed forces of Israel, is talking to his son, Daniel, who wants to go to Munich to do archival research in order to make a motion picture about "war criminals." Grossmann departs for Buenos Aires on some sort of mission, while his son goes to Munich to work in a Jewish archival center there. The son meets a young Jewess in Munich with whom he starts a love affair. In the course of his research he comes across a file on Helmut von Schraeder. Daniel gradually recognizes that von Schraeder, who is, naturally, regarded as a war criminal, is his father. Now Grossmann is kidnapped in Buenos Aires by agents of ODESSA who blackmail him into making a promise to obtain uranium to make atomic bombs from stockpiles in Israel. One of the agents is none other than Dr. Schlossberg. (Although never correctly explained in the film, ODESSA is an abbreviation of Organisation der ehemaligen SS-Angehörigen = Organization of Former SS Members.) Now the general returns to his beautiful home in Israel to find that his son has returned with the young Jewess he met in the archives. She aspires to work in Yad Vashem. Mossad, Israeli intelligence, now learns of the general's true identity and there follows the almost obligatory automobile chase of the general's car by his son, who wants to shoot him but is dissuaded from doing so by a Mossad agent. The general manages to get onto a motor boat on which the ODESSA agents are waiting for the uranium. Just after the boat leaves the shore it is blown sky-high by the bombs (rather than uranium) that the general has taken into the boat. He is finally recognized as an SS colonel who was transformed into an Israeli patriot. It is all very touching!

So much for the plot. Hardly a sequence takes place in this film series which does not contain an improbability from an historical point of view. The basic turning point of the film, the alteration of Helmut von Schraeder's facial features to make him look like a Jew, so that he could lose his identity amongst the Jewish internees, is in contradiction to the Extermination Thesis, another basic tenet of the film. Obviously, if the interned Jews were all marked for death, von Schraeder would

hardly have been inclined to share their fate. He would have had a far better chance of escaping Allied injustice in some other way. And have we not always heard that Jews are simply a religious group, not a physically distinguishable race?

The film plot follows various formulas often found in films intended for the entertainment of adolescents. There is the bedroom scene in which the hero and heroine indulge in sexual delights and the automobile chase toward the end of the film to stir up lagging adrenaline and to overcome ennui.

Although Colonel von Schraeder was a member of the SS, he was involved in the plot to overthrow Hitler's government and to kill Hitler. Of the 70 military officers listed by General Otto Ernst Remer in his book, *Verschöpfung und Verrat um Hitler* (pp. 320-324; reviewed in *Bulletin 11*), who were executed, shot or committed suicide in connection with the revolt on 20 July 1944, not a single one was a member of the SS, thus another historical anomaly in the film. Still another anomaly in this connection is the improbability that SS officers would meet in a large group to make plans about what they were to do after a defeat of Germany as early as July 1944, when the outlook for Germany was grim but by no means hopeless, since it was widely assumed that Western Allied forces might even continue their advance to the east against the USSR to keep Soviet forces out of Europe, erroneous as this assumption proved to be. The historical reality is that defeatism was very severely punished in the later stages of the war. Such a meeting of large numbers of SS officers would have been quite impossible, one of the historical circumstances that was flagrantly disregarded by the makers of the film.

As in the case of *The Winds of War* and *War and Remembrance* (reviewed in the *Liberty Bell* of May 1983 and *Bulletin 32*) dates and places are occasionally flashed on at the beginning of sequences in order to give the impression to viewers that the film represents some sort of historical reality.

The chief "moral teaching" of the film would seem to be that even a German who had been dedicated to the survival of his country can be morally redeemed if he comes to devote his life to the service of Jews and the objectives of Zionism.

The number of hours which television networks have been devoting to the "Holocaust" material in a desperate effort to lend credence to the Extermination Thesis seems to be on the increase lately, coinciding with increasing awareness of the genocidal actions of the Jewish state in Palestine and the rising doubts about the Extermination Thesis and its objectives amongst ever wider circles of the American public. □

THE EVOLUTION OF SAMMY GLICK

by
Nicholas Carter

History of Religion texts, and other works that delineate the basic tenets of Judaism, are virtually all alike in one very significant respect: they are monuments of disinformation that both overemphasize and exaggerate the impact of the Jewish perspective on Western culture.

More in the tradition of preachers than teachers, the authors tell us that (1) Western civilization adopted the Jewish "angle of vision" on the deepest questions life poses; (2) the Jews were lifted from obscurity to religious greatness because of their "passion for meaning;" (3) the moral heritage of the West "originated" in the primitive Palestinian settlements of the Israelites, and "descended" to us through their sacred writings; (4) the prophets of Judaism were a "reforming political force" which has never been surpassed in subsequent world history; (5) the Jews have contributed to civilization "out of all proportion" to their numbers; and on and on, *ad nauseum*.

Most damaging of all to Western civilization and culture is the fact that so many young Gentiles are totally at the mercy of this single-sided coin; and either forgotten, or deliberately avoided during these ecstatic literary peregrinations, is the fact that there *is* another side to this coin—and the two sides are *mutually exclusive*.

In the beginning, the *Habiru*, meaning "people from beyond the river," were among the most primitive of desert peoples—predatory nomads who existed on goat meat and camel milk, and who were ferocious, warlike, and merciless like many of the tribes who were confined to the harsh and barren "wilderness." There is some historical speculation to the effect that members of their community once fought with the hated Hyksos who brought so much damage and misery to Egypt.

Biblical records tell us that the *Habiru* were held in captivity in Egypt for 215 years, according to the Septuagint, or 430 years, according to what is now called the Hebrew text. We are also told that there was an Exodus of the *Habiru* from Egypt sometime within either the 14th or 15th centuries B.C. For a long time it was generally believed in the West that the first few books of the Bible, and in particular *Joshua*, would provide a guide to the region's early history that archeology would confirm. But no longer. Most archaeologists are now convinced

that those portions of the Bible leave much to be desired within the realm of inerrancy. Apparently archeology no longer needs to support its rationale for existence by being the stepchild of people who desperately want reality to conform to their emotional conclusions.

To date, an enormous amount of large-scale archaeological excavations have taken place throughout the area known today as Israel. As well as examining specific Old Testament-cited locations, the scientists excavated between 600 and 700 settlements not mentioned in the Bible. The results: there is no evidence showing that large numbers of people moved across the Sinai desert during the Exodus period. Before entering the land of Canaan, as the Bible specifies, the *Habiru* gathered at Kadesh. Excavations in that area, however, didn't turn up a single artifact that could be dated prior to the 10th century. And the biblical claims that the *Habiru* built cities for the Egyptians are also false, since archaeological evidence indicates that those cities never existed during the period of 1275 to 1300 B.C.

What of Joshua, who led the great war of conquest against the enemies of the *Habiru*, and brought down the walls of Jericho? Once again, there are flies in the biblical ointment. Excavations prove that there was no city there at the time, nor was there one at Ai, which the Bible says was leveled by Joshua. The best educated guess regarding the exploits of Moses and Joshua must embrace the theory that they are theological scenarios designed to magnify the relationship that supposedly existed between Yahweh and the "Men of Yahweh." The achievement of leading the *Habiru* out of a hostile environment, along with the parting of the *Yam Suph* ("Reed Sea" or "Sea of Weeds"), were added to the Moses story by his biographers to contribute to his image as a *Servant* of Yahweh who could summon up great miracles from the Semitic god. A similar theological scenario was fabricated by the biographers of Joshua who wanted to portray him as one of the world's great conquerors.

From whence did the *Habiru* come, if not from Egypt? The word Hallelujah, which meant literally "Praise Yah," offers a tantalizing clue. *Yah* was the name of the Kenite tribal god adopted by the *Habiru*. The Kenites were a branch of the larger Semitic nation of the Midianites who dwelled principally in the desert north of the peninsula of Arabia. Southwards, Midian extended along the eastern shore of the Gulf of Eyleh; and northwards it extended along the *eastern frontier of Palestine*. Within that vast arena the *Habiru* probably lived and roamed for centuries. Logically, they emerged from this "wilderness" beyond the Jordan—the one river of Palestine that runs a course of little more

than 200 miles from the eastern mountain range of Lebanon, known to ancient geographers as "*Anti-Libanus*," to the head of the Dead Sea.

Becoming known among themselves as Israelites (to foreigners they were Hebrews), the Habiru came as strangers to an inhabited land. The lack of any specifically Jewish artifacts in the villages generally accepted as early Israelite leads to another logical conclusion: not until sometime during the 12th century B.C. did they settle in what they knew as "the land of Canaan"—as opposed to "the land of Gilead" in the east—a long and broad strip of maritime plain west of the Jordan. They called the area *Palesheth*. Jerusalem, the city they occupied just west of the Jordan and Dead Sea, was known in 19th century Egypt as *Urushalimma* (meaning "foundation of Shalem"); and *Salem*, or *Shalem*, was the same Semitic god whose name appears in Shalmaneser, the Assyrian king.

The Philistines, who were of Hellenic descent, had settled on the plain along the southern coast of the area. Lying next to the sea and being also the high road from Egypt to Phoenicia and the richer regions north of it, the Philistine plain was known to the Western world as *Syria Palaestina*, or Philistine Syria. *Palesheth* translates as Philistia; and the name Palestine is derived from Philistia. Eventually, the area was gradually extended by western geographers to the country farther inland; and near the beginning of the Christian era, Palestine became the established name for the country—both east and west of the Jordan—a tiny landbridge about the size of New Jersey connecting southern Europe and Asia with northern Africa. The name frequently used throughout the Middle Ages and down to our own time by Christians is *Terra Sancta*—the Holy Land.

The developing language of the Israelites was mostly composed of Accadian, Aramaean, to which the Chaldee and Syriac dialects belong, and Canaanite, along with some Egyptian loan-words. There were two genders and very few adverbs in the small vocabulary. Symbol and metaphor were used to express abstract terms: soul was the breath, being was the bones, descendants the seed, vigor the horn, compassion the bowels, and so on. King of Kings, song of songs, holy of holies, etc., was their way of expressing the superlative degree. Eating dust, a common expression, was a refinement of eating dung. Bethlehem meant house of bread. Rock was a common word for deity.

The Israelites fought in the land of Canaan until triumphant under Saul and David around 1000 B.C., and that enabled them to gain dominion over a large part of the area and establish two kingdoms: Isra-el (ruled by God) located in Samaria in the north, and Judah in

the south. Nearly 500 chaotic years followed during which the Syrians sacked Samaria and demolished the northern kingdom; and the Babylonians invaded Jerusalem twice, totally destroying the city and kidnapping the survivors—a Captivity that lasted until the Persians under Cyrus conquered Babylon. By 520 B.C., the Jewish captives had returned to Jerusalem and its environs as Persian subjects where they began to build the temple. By 516 it was completed and the empire reorganized. By that time, the Habiru/Israelite/Judeans had begun to leave significant tracks in the records of history.

The constituent elements of the developing religion of the Jews were nearly all drawn solely from the ideas and beliefs common to the Semitic desert peoples, as well as the imposing civilizations around them: Assyria and Babylon to the east, Egypt to the South, and Phoenicia and Syria to the north. Far back in their history, they had been worshipers of more than one god. Terah is Yerah, the moon; Moses is Ma-shu, the sun; and Sinai comes from the moon-god, Sin. Eventually, another people—probably the Egyptians—inspired them to embrace the concept of monotheism. Many ethical parallels between the Old Testament and earlier Egyptian writings are evident. Specifically, Psalm 104 is a redaction of a hymn to Aton, the God of the monotheistic Egyptians. For these reasons it is safe to assume that some, perhaps many, of the Habiru were sojourners in the land of Egypt. And it's likely that the return of a goodly number of them prior to the actual exodus from Midian to Palestine, inspired the biographers of Moses to fabricate the miraculous Exodus from Egypt.

The Habiru probably quarreled with the Midianites on occasion; but, for reasons that should by now be obvious, we can safely discount the exaggerated Old Testament victories supposedly achieved over the Midianites during the wars of Gideon and Moses.

The only commandments the Habiru brought with them from the wilderness were simple taboos typical of those held by any primitive people, such as the one dealing with the sacrifices of the firstborn to the gods. The more sophisticated commandments later adopted by both Jews and Christians were culled from Egyptian sacred law and the Code of Hammurabi—both in existence long before the time of Moses. Nothing of the so-called Mosaic legislation can be attributed to the biblical Moses, whose historical existence has never been verified. In building his image, his biographers drew upon so many sources, it is quite impossible to determine what he ever did or thought, if he was a historical personage.

Although all of the moral and ethical ideas in Judaism have

analogies in the faiths of Egyptians, Babylonians, and others, there are at least three innovative concepts that are peculiarly Jewish: the lack of a divine mother; the concept of "sin;" and the conviction that the one god of the universe belonged to them.

All of the ancient theologies of the Hellenistic Orient were based on the maternal deity. The divine mother of the Babylonians was Ish-tar; of the Egyptians, Isis; of the Phrygians, Cybele; of the Greeks, Aphrodite; of the Romans, Venus, to name but a few. The composite figure was the Great Mother who bestowed fertility and mothered all the other gods. Perhaps the Israelites had a divine mother long ago; but everything about their religion indicates the *lack* of a female deity—a Baalah, or "Great Mother." If, indeed, they *never* had a divine mother, this would be one of the amazing riddles of history.

The acceptance of monotheism within the motherless religion of a people who lived in the harsh conditions of a barren desert, paved the way for the creation of an intensely essential, wifeless, womanless, childless Father-God, before whom no goddess could ever prevail...a total patriarchy in which the son was exalted, and the daughter ignored. . . a religious structure in which an entrenched orthodox minority could exercise an exclusive authority over all areas of life and religious practice for an entire people. . . an inflexible faith in which the prophets—"lean-looking" and angry—demanded with clenched fists and enraged voices, total obedience to Yahweh and a total observance of the inviolate Law of Yahweh.

Hence "sin," which simply means "to fall short." Among all other peoples, a sense of guilt, of baseness, of evil, could be found; but not *sin*, as the Jews used the word. Their sins involved falling short in the worship of their God, and in the adherence to the laws of their God. As opposed to the Greeks, for instance, who believed that people were naturally good, pious Jews believed that people were naturally evil because of the prevalence of sin. More and more over the centuries, therefore, the number of sacrificial ceremonies—new moons, pas-sovers, sheaves, Pentecosts, feasts of trumpets and tabernacles, days of atonement, etc., dedicated to making sin-offerings for their transgressions, increased.

It isn't difficult to understand why the Jews became so obsessed with sin. So many mitzvot (duties, or opportunities to serve Yahweh) evolved within their faith, it was virtually impossible for a man, however faithful and dedicated, not to "miss the mark" now and then, since there was nothing that Israel's god had overlooked when he gave the commandments to his people—not only for food and dress, holy

days, birth, marriage, mourning, burial and death, labor, rest and sleep, prayer and thanksgiving; he had also provided rules on giving and lending, debts, slaves, adornment, grief, bathing, suicide, losing and finding—and even on love, wooing and copulation. No wonder an anonymous cynic once commented that the formalistic religious chains the Jews laid upon themselves were far heavier than any chains that could ever be laid upon them by non-Jews.

With the development of monotheism came a unique emphasis in all Jewish sacred writings on Yahweh's creation of a *special* people to serve him, to proclaim his name, and to exhibit knowledge of him: "Thou art an holy people chosen before all other peoples upon the face of the earth." In the beginning, preached the rabbis, the Ancient of Days had offered his wisdom to *all* peoples—to 70 nations— and only Israel had accepted. For that reason, the sons of Israel were the elite among men. Ergo, throughout the history of the Israelites, the prophets, whose political and theological missions were to communicate the divine word of Judgement directly to the king, and to exhort the nation to obey the laws of God, were in the vanguard of the struggle to prevent the mixing of Israel with other peoples. And just as the Israelites did not mix with non-Jews, they did not mix things: neither ox and ass, neither barley and lentil, neither linen and wool. They were proud slaves of the Torah, even to its last letter...proudly dedicated to being a peculiar and a chosen people...proudly contemptuous of all heathen—the wicked sons-for-nothing of the no-gods.

From a Jewish apologist stating that "We are a choosing people, rather than a Chosen People," to an eminent Gentile philosopher's claims to the effect that the Jewish people, rather than having been chosen primarily as recipients of special privilege, were chosen to serve and to suffer the ordeals such service entails, every attempt has been made to whitewash the religious aristocracy of Judaism. Even the rarely-voiced criticism of the Chosen concept has, on occasion, been dismissed as a product of Christian anti-Semitism. But it should be evident to any biblical scholar that these rationalizations have little in common with the many Old Testament salutations to the Chosen concept. The prophet Ezra, for instance, speaking to the Jewish God, says it all:

Thou hast said that for our sakes, Thou hast created this world. But as for the other nations, which are descended from Adam, Thou hast said that they were nothing, and that they are like unto spittle; and Thou hast likened the abundance of them to a drop on a bucket...

Throughout their history, the Habiru/Israelite/Judeans were influenced by the peoples around them: Egyptians, Babylonians,

Canaanites, Philistines, and the various conquerors of Palestine including the Syrians and the Romans. But nothing was ever as stimulating and disturbing to the Jewish nation as the spread of Hellenic civilization over that part of the world by Alexander in the 4th century B.C. As a result of an increasing interest in Greek thinking and taste, young Jews seeking enlightenment began to visit Alexandria and other Hellenic cities. Even worse, when they returned to Israel, it was to mistrust the Jewish God who made light before the sun was made...to ridicule the prophets who were preaching that the badness of men was better than the goodness of women...and to quote famous Greeks like Anaxagoras who believed that god was mind; Epicurus who said there was no supernatural but only the natural; Zeno who said education was the basis of virtue and only ignorance was evil; Miletus who taught that human beings evolved from lower forms of life; Musonius who said the study of philosophy was as essential to women as to men; and even Diogenes who, when he entered a temple, cracked a louse on the altar, saying: "There! I sacrifice to all gods at once."

Jews who were impressed with Greek learning, taste, and philosophical speculation came to be known as the *Letzim*, or Hellenists. They rejected the notion that the one god of the universe belonged to the Jews because he had exclusively chosen them to be exalted above all other tongues. The brilliant Greeks whom they admired—among them, Aristotle, Myron, Euripides, Phidias, Polyclethus, Socrates, Aristophanes—all considered themselves to be superior persons; but they never believed that they were a god-appointed people. More than anything else, this remarkable individualism appealed to the *Letzim*; and more and more the conviction grew within their ranks that Greek *democracy* could never find a common ground with Jewish *theocracy*.

On the other hand, the *Hasidim*, or Pious among the Jews, were enraged by the traitorous actions of the newly liberated sons of Israel. Of what value, they scoffed, was the speculation of the sons of the no-gods, when all truth had been given to Israel? Was it not ordained that all men would one day seize the skirt of Israel? And who among the Pious had been able to determine how many heathen souls it would take to equal *one* son of Israel, since the abundance of them could be likened to a drop on a bucket?

The more the orthodox branch of a religion is obsessively opposed to change, the more conflict there will always be with the moderate branch of the faith that desires change. This is the root of the dissension that has raged within Judaism from nearly the beginning—and is

raging in both Israel and America today because of the explosive "Who is a Jew?" issue. The Palestinian collision between the ritualists and the reformers—or, in more symbolic terms, the prophets and the kings—simmered and bubbled and expanded until it exploded into a crisis that forced the orthodox sons of Israel to fight for their Torah and their lives. The *Letzim* had finally concluded that Israel, constipated with a lot of ancient puerilities and conceits, needed the physic of Hellenism; ergo, they made the decision to become the activists who would change the nation from a primitive society of ceremonial-intensive fanatics, into a modern state.

The efforts of the Hellenizing party to assert their supremacy began shortly after Antiochus, known as Epiphanes (the Illustrious), ascended to the throne of Syria, circa 175 B.C. Their plan was to convince Antiochus to accept as high priest a Jew named Menelaus who was known to be corrupt, but who was Hellenized to the degree that he could be trusted. Next they would offer enough in bribes to the Syrian garrison in the Acra, a fortress situated not far from the temple, with its barracks, arsenal, granaries and its own water-system. With the garrison in their control, they would proceed to Hellenize Jerusalem completely, and then, Israel.

But the best laid plans of mice and men often slip through the cracks of history. Enter Mattathias, a priest of the noble blood, and the most important of his five sons, Judas, Jonathan, and Simon. They organized the resistance of orthodox Israel during what came to be called the Maccabean War of Independence. Under the command of the Maccabees (*Maccabi*, originally the surname of Judas Mattathias, can be loosely defined as "a hammer"), the Hasidim maintained their cause by fighting with a fury that defeated four successive Syrian armies—thus preserving the orthodox name and faith of Israel. By 164 B.C., the Maccabees had restored the temple-worship at Jerusalem.

Tragically, the war of the Maccabees resulted in the defeat of the reformers by the ritualists—of the kings by the prophets. Because Christianity is rooted in the fanaticism of the prophets rather than in the enlightenment of the kings, it is safe to say the long struggle to keep the rigid ways of the desert traditions for orthodox Israel eventually left an indelible and destructive mark on the institutions, customs and religions of the Western world. To be more specific, when our Gentile ancestors gave up the achievement of thinkers and scientists, of artists, philosophers, poets and statesmen, for the revelations of neurotic, wild-eyed prophets and a gospel of worldly renunciation, the best of the West succumbed to the worst of the East.

Regarding the contributions of the Israelites to the Western world, we are told that the remarkable moral and legal wisdom that supposedly exists in both the Christian and Jewish versions of the Old Testament, was originally transcribed at least 5000 years ago. Of all the absurdities that have ever been fabricated by a people desperate to improve their image throughout the world, this is the most fanciful. For hundreds of years after the Habiru journeyed to Canaan, the so-called biblical books of the Israelites were merely compilations of spoken oracles delivered on special occasions, first handed down orally with all of the changes that would naturally occur during that process, eventually to be written over and over by anonymous authors.

The first great step in the establishment of what the world would someday call a "Hebrew" text occurred around 280 B.C. with the preparation of the Septuagint, or "Version of the 70." Legend has it that King Ptolemy II of Egypt ordered Greek versions of the Old Testament to be written by a number of rabbis, each working separately to produce a full translation in approximately 70 days. The numerous versions would then be compared with the hope that they would all reflect God's miraculous assistance by being exactly alike.

Whatever happened as the result of those ecstatic endeavors isn't known. We do know that some version of the Septuagint turned up around 300 years later when a new messianic movement led by Saul of Tarsus and John the Baptist began using it to support their claims for a new Messiah. Significantly, the Septuagint was written by *Greek-speaking* rabbis, some of whom must have been aware of the vast gulf that existed between Greek democracy and Jewish theocracy. Undoubtedly, the writing of the more enlightened among them reflected attempts to liberalize and humanize, to some degree at least, the Jewish perspective.

The next significant step in the preparation of the Hebrew Bible involved the writing of the Masoretic text (the Masoretes were Jewish scholars after A.D. 70) in the established Jewish language, but in consonants only—probably to prevent the growing number of disciples who were following in the footsteps of the martyred Paul, and who were "whoring" after the same new god, from corrupting more of their sacred writings. In the meantime, those New Messianists, soon to be called Christians, were conspiring to create their own specialized version of the Old Testament—along with a New Testament which was being prepared for the sole purpose of demonstrating that their new cosmic Messiah was the same as the Old Testament Davidic Messiah. For a long time to follow, both Christians and Jews paralleled each

other in the development of their respective Bibles, with each of them laboring to produce an "inspired" work that would not only spell out the tenets of each faith, but would also reflect the humanistic and legalistic values that were prevalent among the more enlightened peoples of the Hellenistic Orient.

From their predatory desert past, to their furious defense of orthodoxy during the Maccabean war, to present-day Israel where the spiritual heirs of Malachi are using a 14th century manual of religious instructions in secondary schools to explain why non-Jews ought to be the slaves of the Chosen People, Jews in general are revealed as a people strangely obsessed with themselves in a uniquely dichotomous way: first, as a superior people chosen by god; and second, as the possessors of the world's number-one inferiority complex.

Although they have never had a safe and/or well-established land or national home to provide them with a foundation in the obvious, Jews have always been taught from the cradle that they are destined by Yahweh to be the most important persons on earth, if not the actual rulers of the planet. But then they come face to face with the real world in which the only signs of Jewish national greatness can be found in the exaggerated fables of the Old Testament—an experience that is intellectually and emotionally traumatizing. No one knew better than the Letzim of pre-Christian Palestine that little Israel was a cultural wasteland: no art or architecture, no science, no respected philosophical speculation, nothing of a civilized nature.

What then did the Israelites actually have to offer the West? Vague and uncertain reminiscences, idle speculations, and fantastic exaggerations—but not one single tradition worthy of credence or regard. In addition, there isn't a single great moral or ethical idea in Judaism, or in the aberrant system that it spawned, that did not originate with Egyptians, Babylonians, Greeks, Romans, or Hindus. In other words, everything that could be called humane, enlightened or civilized had to be begged, borrowed or stolen from their neighbors.

Out of the seething personal superiority/inferiority conflict have come the Sammy Glicks of the world, the intellectual legatees of the prophet Micah ("The Law shall go forth from Zion...to pull down, and to destroy..."), traumatized by a lack of ego-identification. Not all Jews are Sammy Glicks. In any society, however, in which Jews are numerous enough to make an impact on the culture, Sammy always exists *out of proportion* to the actual number of Jews as a whole. Desperate to be wealthy and/or famous—not just as Sammy the individual, but as Sammy the JEW—he always overcompensates in

everything he does in his struggle for identification and recognition. It is for this very reason that Jewish historians like Artapanus, Philo, and many others have tried to prove that all the knowledge and institutions of the Egyptians had been taken from Israel; that Abraham had instructed the Pharaohs; that Joseph taught them better forms of cultivation; that all of the grand discoveries of the Greeks had been made by Israelites a thousand years before; that Moses with his ten commandments marked out the entire history of the Western world; and that the tiny fraction of humanity known as Jewry gave the world the concept of monotheism, the eradication of idol worship, and abhorrence of human sacrifice.

For just as long as our young people (white Gentiles) are indoctrinated with the notion that the Jews were ordained by fate to be "the most essential instruments for civilizing the world," we will continue to accept the myth that the moral heritage of the West originated with a primitive tribe of desert nomads in Palestine.

Meanwhile, back at the Palestinian ranch, Pompey, pushing the frontiers of Rome eastward, captured the country in 63 B.C. As the pressure of the Graeco-Roman life increased, Judaism grew sterner and more exclusive—more and more a rigid, aristocratic theocracy—as the scribes increased the number of cases in which any intercourse with a Gentile would defile a Jew. Hand in hand with these developments came more and more rebellious activity against Gentiles in general, and Rome in particular.

By A.D. 67, a major rebellion had broken out in Galilee because *seventeen* talents were missing from the treasury of the temple. Nero was in power then, so he sent Vespasian to put an end to that nonsense. The Roman general found that the city of Jerusalem had become a regular battlefield with three different factions of Jews—each determined to be the most Jewish—fighting for control of the temple; so he isolated the city and left the inhabitants to starve while he subjugated the surrounding countryside. Within three years Nero died and Vespasian, who ascended to the throne, delegated Titus to finish the job he had started.

After a lengthy siege and a great slaughter, the armies of Titus conquered Jerusalem, literally smashing and burning the city to the ground. The surviving Israelites were forced to leave, with nothing remaining for them but the Law and no temple in which a scattered people could make sacrifice and worship their "Man of War," Yahweh.

It was a long time before the Jews (many of them non-Semitic

eastern Europeans who had converted to Judaism) made a triumphant but bloody "return" to Palestine. During the conflict involving the establishment of a national homeland for the Israelis, 900,000 Palestinians (approximately 80 percent of the indigenous population) were dispossessed and scattered to all points of the compass within the Arab world. Here, from a publication of the Israeli League for Human and Civil Rights in Jerusalem, are a few statistics describing the *modus operandi* of some of those *essential instruments for civilizing the world* with chilling precision:

The plan to make Arab Palestine into a Jewish state has involved the total destruction of 385 Arab villages leaving only 90 of the original 475 villages. In the district of Bethlehem, for example, all 23 Arab villages were destroyed, leaving only Jaffa City. All 31 villages in Ramleh district have been destroyed since 1948. Former Defense Minister Moshe Dyan has acknowledged that "There is not a single Jewish village in this country that has not been built on the site of an Arab village. □

THE LATE GREAT BOOK: THE BIBLE.

AN ACCOUNT OF CHRISTIAN AND BIBLICAL ORIGINS.

Nicholas Carter feels that it is time for us to sit down and do what many Christians rarely do: Study the Holy Bible. In doing so, we may discover whether or not the Bible is indeed "Holy" and the "Word of God." In strict biblical order, the author methodically, and scathingly, examines the various claims made in the "Holy Book" and shows how many of them bear no relationship to reality whatsoever. For your copy of *The Late Great Book: The Bible* (Order No. 12006) send \$5.00 + \$1.50 for postage to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270

**THOSE WHO WILL NOT READ
HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER
THOSE WHO CANNOT READ**

Letters to the Editor

Please let me take this opportunity to thank you for the courteous and prompt service which you have given me in the past several months that I have been dealing with you and reading your excellent publications...

You have no idea how challenging and informative your various material has been to me; I've spent the last seven years mixed up in various "Christian" denominations, doctrines, and organizations, trying to find that elusive Truth that we all seek. But it took men like Dr. Oliver and others to show me how mislead I've been in trying to find that Truth in writings of men who have been nothing but pathological liars ever since they arrived on the world scene. How thrilling it's been to read about the really great Aryan men who carved civilization out of a once-disorganized world; and they didn't have to invent a god to threaten them into adopting a code of morality. Their morality came from their very bones themselves; they were too proud to lie, cheat, or steal from each other. Now if only this proud race of ours can find the courage to throw off the parasites who seek to destroy us. Perhaps these parasites will first realize that they won't last long at all without us. Things look very bleak these days, but there is always hope.

Sincerely, J.K., PA

The Skinheads have two things going for them. They are strong and they are courageous. An error of the Skins is their adoption of negro music as the expression of their culture.

Culturally, America is an off-shoot of Western Europe. Our musical heritage is Classical and Romance music of the eighteenth and nineteenth century Europe and its related forms. This culture period ended in 1900. We are now living in a time of advanced cultural decline.

Since 1900 our cultural heritage has been largely supplanted by a giant entertainment industry that is predominantly Jewish and negro. Today, young Whites are doing modified negro tribal dancing to the ear-splitting din of voodoo cannibal music. Calling it rock or disco only faintly disguises its true identity.

Social dancing for us should be folk dancing of which square dancing is an example. Our music should not have negro rhythms. A new militant music for our cause is needed. A suggested rhythm would be that used by marching bands.

Cleaning our stables of the enormous cultural pollution that has been dumped upon us will be a Herculean task, but it should be looked upon as a necessary effort as part of our survival.

Yours truly, J.M., Washington

Enclosed \$35 for my subscription renewal. Yours is a publication that really is worth the money!

I have a bit of good news on the AIDS front. I spoke to a worker in the morgue for the township of Hempstead. He revealed that they are getting 12-15 AIDS bodies per week there. This was the rate for 1988. Now Hempstead has about 1/4 the population of Nassau County, so the total deaths must be about four times that for the county or sixty per week. This figure is only approximate. Hempstead is blacker than the rest of the county. However, not all AIDS bodies pass through the public morgue either. Thus, sixty dead per week is a good figure. For a year, this comes to 3,100 deaths among some 3,000,000 residents of the county. This figure must be compared to the official figure of 386 AIDS patients, living and dead, given out by the government as of August 1988! Deaths alone are ten times the total cases acknowledged by the government. This accords well with the figure of fifteen cases of ARC for every case of AIDS which the *Wall Street Journal* revealed several years ago.

For Nassau County the AIDS death rate was thus 1 per 1,000 last year. If applied to the whole nation, this would make 240,000 deaths per year, but I doubt this. Nassau is close to New York, one of the prime centers of AIDS infection and also has more blacks, spics, and Jews than the average for the nation. For these reasons, I estimate that the national rate is about one third of the Nassau rate. That means there were about 80,000 AIDS deaths last year in the U.S. So far this is still being hidden but not for much longer. The scale of the disease is soon going to start distorting insurance mortality tables and other statistics.

I saw three obituaries of AIDS victims in the paper today out of 11 deaths listed so that is another indication of how things are going. My favorite AIDS story of the year was the account of all-nigger Belle Glade where 2,500 out of 30,000 inhabitants have the disease.

The problem of what is holding up the long-planned Middle East war has now been solved. It is the Arabs' poison gas capability combined with their missile force. If the Jews attack the Arabs again, the Arabs will saturate their four jet airfields with missiles and gas thus knocking out the Jews' murder air force. If the Jews use their neutron bombs, the Arabs will strike back with nerve gas at the single Jew metropolitan area. This threat is what has delayed the war until now.

The Jews' answer seem to be to get the U.S. to attack the Arabs for them but this requires manufactured incidents and the permission of the USSR. Many indications lately show that they are making progress toward their goal of a U.S.-Arab war for Israel. The real force driving this crisis is the financial crash which is now, finally, upon us and made worse by all the delay. The war is needed to blame the crash on.

Yours truly, R.S., New York State

* * * * *

Washington, Jefferson, Franklin, and the host of European settlers who came to America and founded an association of individuals for common ends stood the nation well—until! Until the British-American, French, Spanish, Black African chieftains, Arab-Jewish slave trade and its results overtook and smashed the Europeans' prospects for a magnificent New World Order. In retrospect, it is obvious that trouble lay ahead when the first African and, as Ben Franklin warned, the first Jew set foot amongst the Europeans on the American shores. It is interesting to note that all of the American negroes possess British-American surnames with the exception of a smaller number of Spanish and French. We are not aware of negroes with Polish or German names. These folks did not engage in slavery, but preferred to do their own tasks and labor themselves. In the town of Comfort, Texas, is a monument to a large number of German-Americans who were murdered because they would not support the importation of Africans. And indeed before the mad policies of the Democrats instigated America into European affairs in the 1940s, the German leader was asked his thoughts on the United States: "We do not want war with America," he explained, "the United States is a Jewish-Negro society—let it stew in its own juice." And it is stewing!! We had always believed when America ruined Germany they would ruin themselves. Until Anglo-Americans extricate themselves from the vicious, uncivilized smear, hatred, and libel directed at everything German by the Jews, the United States, like Britain, will descend into a backwater.

Germany, the heart and soul of Western Civilization, fought bravely against the Bolsheviks, and the West, for the sake of the future, should have been allied with them.

And what do we now see in America? Streets deserted of pedestrians. We only have a government of sorts when people are afraid to walk in the streets at night!

J.B., Texas

TRIAL BY JEWRY



THE GREAT HOLOCAUST TRIALS IN TORONTO 1983 - 1988

by David McCalden

CHAPTER SIX

Holocaust Lore Recycled From Bible

TRIAL BY JEWRY
The Great Holocaust Trials
in Toronto 1983 - 1988
by David McCalden
First Edition 1988

© Copyright 1988 by Liberty Bell Publications

ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

Additional copies available from:

Liberty Bell Publications

P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

or

Truth Missions

P.O. Box 3849, Manhattan Beach CA 90266 USA

Printed in the United States of America

Much of Holocaust lore is of course a direct lift from earlier accounts of Jewish sufferings. Since history began, Jews have been regaling us—and each other—with continuous narratives of their suffering and persecution. Today it is alleged to be “the Arabs” who seek to “drive the Jews into the sea.” Before that, it was the German Nazis who sought to exterminate them in “gas/steam/electrocution chambers.” Before that it was the anti-Semitic Czars of Russia, and their brutal Cossack soldiers, who liked nothing better than to skewer innocent Jewish babes on the ends of their lances. Before the Cossacks, it was the Spanish Inquisition. Before that, it was the Roman Nazis, who rolled up Jewish seminary students in their Torah scrolls, and set fire to them. Then there were the Greek Nazis, and before them the Persian Nazis, and before them the Babylonian Nazis. . .and on and on.

Jews, it seems, are always in the middle of a Holocaust; just recovering from a Holocaust; or bracing themselves for the next Holocaust. Despite their constant trumpeting about “equality” and “humanity” their world is not composed of human beings, but of Jews and non-Jews; of Semites and anti-Semites.

As the brilliant Dr. Howard F. Stein pointed out (*Journal of Psychohistory*, Fall 1978) “the Jewish script is the same as it has been for millennia: trials, endless judgements, judges, painful punishments, death and execution. . .” I explored some of these conundrums in my book *Exiles From History* (Truth Missions, 1982) which is now regrettably out of print.

In Chapter Five we noted that many of the images of the more modern anti-Jewish “Holocausts” (Arab/German/Russian/Spanish/etc.) appear to be simply recycled from the earlier “Holocausts” (Roman/Persian/Babylonian/Egyptian/etc.) described in the *Holy Bible* and its commentary, the *Babylonian Talmud*.

Although we have aerial photographs (*The Holocaust Revisited*, CIA, 1979) and ground level photographs (*The Auschwitz Album*, Random House, 1981) which show no chimneys “belching forth flames and smoke,” still Holocaust survivors insist that they did. It may be that such survivors are drawing on the well of imagery in the Old Testament, where God is frequently characterized as having flames and smoke belching forth from his nostrils, eyes, and mouth. (See: *Deuteronomy* 4:23; *Deuteronomy* 29:20; *Nahum* 1:6; and *II Samuel* 22:9.) The Jewish image

of "God" is probably best represented by the statue of "Yogurt" in the Mel Brooks' spoof movie *Spaceballs*.

Likewise, when Holocaust survivors testify that they witnessed Jews being thrown/pushed/lured/driven into a chamber/oven/pit, filled with flames/gas/smoke, we are immediately reminded of the Biblical tale related in *Daniel* 4:26, when King Nebuchadnezzar threw three of his disobedient Jewish advisors into a "gas-oven" (preheated to regulo 7) which they miraculously survived, because the Messiah magically appeared among the flames to protect them. As with so many other Biblical and post-Biblical fairy-tales, the dim-witted King was thereby forced to admit that yes, Jews are smarter and more blessed after all, and so he gratefully turned over his administration to them. Even today, Jews around the world annually celebrate one such Biblical *coup d'état* in the festival of Purim, when they gleefully chant "Blessed be Mordechai and all Jews; Cursed be Haman and all Gentiles." We are unaware of any "race hate" prosecutions in Canada or any place else, as a result.

Numerous Holocaust survivors are obsessed by images of torment and torture; most of which appear to be drawn not from reality, but from the Old Testament. Holocaust lore insists that the Nazis would bash babies' heads against the gas-chamber walls; just as related in *Psalms* 137:9. "Happy shall he be that taketh and dasheth thy little ones against the stones." When pregnant Jewish women are sliced open by Nazi bayonets, or if they burst open in Nazi gas-ovens, we immediately recall the Old Testament's repeated accounts (*Amos* 1:13 and *Kings* 15:16) where they suffered the same torment. When survivors relate how the Nazis would hang a dozen Jews from one rope, one not only is impressed as to the Germans' knotting expertise (maybe they were all high-ranking Boy Scouts?) one is also reminded of the natty ten-storey gallows whereby the wicked Nazi Haman was despatched, followed by his ten sons, and 75,000 other "Jew-haters," according to *Esther* 9:14.

When survivors like Kitty Hart tell us that they used the same bowl for washing, eating, urinating and defecating, we recall the passage in *Ezekiel* 4:12 where God advocated that the Jews should eat barley cakes made from human dung. (However, three verses later, the fickle Yahweh changes the recipe to cow dung.)

The slaying and decapitating of babies is a common theme in both Holocaust and Biblical lore. We already mentioned the bashing of babies' heads against the wall. God had other treats in store for his creations: in *Exodus* 12:29 he killed every first-born Egyptian baby as punishment for their families' irreverence. In *Isaiah* 13:18 babies are to be skewered on swords. In *II Kings* 10:7, God ordered the murder of 70

Jewish children, and their decapitated heads placed in baskets at every city gate.

Plagues, infestation, and being eaten, are common themes also. *II Kings* 10:10 relates how God ordered Jezebel to be eaten by dogs. Mothers are ordered to eat their own babies in various passages, such as *Leviticus* 26:29, *Deuteronomy* 28:63, *Jeremiah* 19:9, *Lamentations* 2:20, and *Ezekiel* 5:10. In other Biblical passages, such as *II Kings* 6:29 and *Lamentations* 4:10, God's recipe requires that the children be at least parboiled (perhaps in Treblinka-like "steam chambers"?) before being eaten.

God frequently orders plagues and bizarre punishments for non-conformists. In *Malachi* 2:3 he threatens to spread dung on people's faces. In *Exodus* 7 God turns water into blood, thus polluting every river. Then he imposed plagues of frogs, mosquitoes, flies, hoof-and-mouth disease, boils, hail, locusts, and darkness, in that order. Finally, as a tenth plague, he kills off all the youngest babies. The author of *Exodus* forgot to mention one further plague, because in later passages we learn that God was also unkind enough to inflict hemorrhoids against the Egyptians (*Deuteronomy* 28:27), and also against those other anti-Semites, the Philistines (*I Samuel* 5:9). Apparently, the Philistines were so impressed with God's omnipotence in this regard that they immediately crafted five golden hemorrhoids—as well as five golden mice (another God-given plague)—which they deposited in the Ark they had stolen from the Israelites, and were promptly returning to its rightful owners. Ordinary folk would be somewhat less than impressed to have their holy artifacts returned from infidels with models of rodents and anal sores installed therein. But such is the Judaic mentality that apparently the ancient Israelites and their God Yahweh were so flattered by the Philistines' tribute to their magical powers, that such unpleasant afflictions were never again visited upon them; at least not according to the scriptures.

Recommended Reading

For further reading on these references, I can recommend *The X-Rated Book: Sex & Obscenity in the Bible* by J. Ashley Burke (self-published; 10502 Telephone Road, Houston, TX 77075.) Although the Biblical quotations are all accurate, care must be taken with the citations; some of the digits are transposed, due to typographical error.

Deceptions & Myths of the Bible by Lloyd M. Graham (Bell Publishing, New York, 1979) is quite good in drawing attention to the pagan origins of Old Testament mythology; including a favorable reference to

swastikas on p. 254. However, the author laces his commentary with a heavy dose of pro-pagan propaganda, and he accords great praise to almost any "New Ager"—including Madame Blavatsky [!]¹—who dares to reject Judaeo-Christian "truth" in favor of its pre-Christian mythological antecedents.

The Late Great Book: The Bible by Nicholas Carter (Truth Missions, 1985) is a Biblical commentary—a kind of Gentile *Talmud*—drawing attention to many of the internal- and historical-contradictions contained in the so-called "scriptures." Carter, a former Los Angeles newscaster, and now a regular contributor to the *Liberty Bell*, writes in an irreverent, satirical literary style—so obviously his book is highly recommended by this author/publisher.

But probably the most scholarly debunking of Biblical historicity is that written by a Jew: *Isaac Asimov's Guide to the Bible*; originally published in two volumes by Doubleday in 1968-69, but reproduced in one hardback, economy volume by Avenel Books in 1981. Asimov is a prolific and popular writer on the themes of science and history. His works range from historical speculation, through biological speculation, to futuristic speculation ("Sci-Fi"). However, he always couches his theorizing in copious notes, caveats, and cross-references. His *Guide to the Bible* is no exception. There are detailed indexes; one of the subjects, and even another of Biblical verses discussed (somewhat redundantly since the book is represented in strict scriptural order). There is also a chronology of dates of interest in Biblical history, since so many events and accounts are historically anachronistic; so much so that much of the Bible reads like an episode of television's *Meeting of the Minds* (hosted by Steve Allen, a religious skeptic, even though his son became an ardent cultist) where historical figures from totally different eras would miraculously come together to discuss their varying philosophies, strategies and difficulties.

Asimov's specialty seems to be the highlighting of Biblical implausibilities, such as the accounts of plagues, battles, conflicts, and careers, which have no corollary support. For example, when "Yahweh" visited the ten (or eleven) plagues upon Egypt, one would have thought that such calamitous events would have featured in the historical accounts of the era written by the Egyptians, or their close neighbors. But there is nothing.

Likewise, the Biblical account of Esther's influence over her Persian husband, King Ahasuerus, seems to be drawn from pagan Babylonian legend. Asimov points out that although there is some evidence that "Ahasuerus" might in fact be the real Persian king Xerxes

I (a claim accepted by the Lutheran scholars of *Christian News*) unfortunately there is no independent evidence that the other characters of the book of *Esther* ever existed.

Asimov argues persuasively that in fact the other characters did not really exist at all, and were merely recycled versions of Babylonian (i.e. pagan) gods and goddesses. According to the Bible, Ahasuerus (Xerxes?) dumped his first wife, Vashti, in favor of the Jewess Esther. Esther then used her sexual prowess and influence over the king to persuade him to stop his prime minister, Haman, from inaugurating a pogrom against Persia's Jewish population. After Ahasuerus was "converted" by the new Mrs. Ahasuerus to being a Righteous Gentile, instead of the Jews decorating the gallows, it was Haman & Co. who received their come-uppance. Allegedly, the king then replaced his "anti-Semitic" prime minister Haman with Esther's uncle Mordechai; just as Haman's niece Vashti had herself been replaced by Esther.

Anachronisms At Work

The only trouble is that none of these names come up in any contemporary accounts. As Asimov points out, if we explore a little further, we find that "Vashti" was in fact a pre-Babylonian goddess from the Elamite era; and their main god was "Haman."

After the Babylonians replaced the Elamites, the Babylonian gods replaced the Elamite gods. "Haman" was replaced by "Marduk"—who sound awfully similar to Mordechai. "Vashti" was replaced by "Ishtar" or "Esther" or "Hadassah" depending on which dialect you prefer.

American Jews continue to recognize the holy significance of these mythical characters. Esther is a very popular Jewish name. One of its synonyms, "Hadassah," has become the name of the American branch of WIZO, the Women's International Zionist Organization. Another synonym, "Ishtar," was amazingly adopted as the title of a recent movie film, starring two neurotic American Jews, Dustin Hoffman and Warren Beatty. (The movie was a box-office flop.)

"Survivors" Influenced

All of these thoughts and more flooded through my mind as I sat listening to a Mermelsteinian character by the name of Arnold Friedman, testifying to his Auschwitz experiences, at the Preliminary trial of Ernst Zündel in Toronto in June 1984. Friedman's Preliminary testimony was a neurotic monologue of imagery, hearsay, and "fishing yarns." Since Friedman was only 16 at the time he was interned at Auschwitz, he seems to have been highly susceptible to "bogey man

stories" told to him by older inmates, as well as by unkind staffers and "trusties." When workers were being selected for the constellation of factories surrounding Auschwitz, mischievous comrades told him that the selections were actually being made for the "gas chambers." When incoming internees queued up at the Sauna building, he was told that they were lining up to be gassed. When he was placed in a teenagers' compound, and his parents in other compounds, he was told that they had been exterminated. When he saw smoke, he was told to "wave good-bye to the smoke" (p. 210) "because we knew these were our friends." The boys would even play guessing games, trying to figure out the nationality of the gasees' smoke. According to Friedman, skinny Polish Jews produced red smoke, whereas fat Hungarian Jews produced yellow smoke. (See: Prelim. p. 206; pp. 213-214; and especially EZ#1 p. 326.)

Adopting the Asimov approach to such tales, we are once again struck by both the similarity of such "Holocaust" claims to earlier Biblical torments, and also by the absence of any documentary or forensic evidence to support such wild allegations.

All of Friedman's yarns were based on hearsay: his testimony was peppered with qualifiers such as "we were told," or "we all knew" or "it was common knowledge." Not once did he—or the prosecutor—present a single documentary proof, in the form of an order, a plan, a blueprint, a budget, a photograph, an autopsy, or a forensic report, to back up all of this rambling testimony.

Just as the Jewish tales of the Old Testament are largely recycled from ancient Babylonian fables, so too are the Jewish tales of the "Holocaust" recycled from the Old Testament. Where the scriptures place Biblical figures way outside their historical eras, so too the Holocaust legend places demonic figures (Hitler, Himmler, Dr. Mengele) way off their documented itineraries.

According to an interview with Holocaust Expert[®] Raul Hilberg in the *Jerusalem Post* (International Edition) of 28 June 1986, p. 8:

Much of personal [survivor] testimony is unreliable about names, locations or dates. . . What survivors speak about most is their suffering. Samuel Gringauz, himself a survivor, had harsh words for these personal histories. In the January 1950 issue of *Jewish Social Studies* he called them "Judaocentric, logocentric and egocentric." For him, most of the memoirs were full of "preposterous verbosity, exaggeration, dramatic effects, dilettante philosophizing, would-be lyricism, unchecked rumors, bias, and apologies."

Likewise, according to the Wilmington, Delaware, *Evening Journal* of 27 August 1986 p. A10:

A small story appeared in the *Jerusalem Post* [17 August 1986, p. 1], the widely-read English language newspaper, that must have flooded thousands of Jews and their friends. It was to the effect that more than half of the 20,000 testimonials from Holocaust survivors on record in Yad Vashem are "unreliable" and have never been used as evidence in Nazi war crimes trials. . . The *Jerusalem Post* reveals that this comes from Shmuel Krakowski, director of archives in Yad Vashem. The *Post* quotes him as saying: "A large number of testimonials on file here were later proved to be inaccurate when locations and dates could not pass an expert historian's appraisal."

The late Holocaust historian Gerald Reitlinger warns us in *The Final Solution* (Sphere, London, 1971, p. 581) that:

A certain degree of reserve is necessary in handling all this material. . . particularly [survivor narratives]. . . the Eastern European Jew is a natural rhetorician, speaking in flowery similes. . . Sometimes the imagery transcends credibility.

According to Hannah Arendt's account of *Eichmann in Jerusalem* (Penguin, 1978; p. 208):

If Eichmann's name was mentioned at all, it obviously was hearsay evidence, "rumors testified to," hence without legal validity. The testimony of all witnesses who had "seen him with their own eyes" collapsed the moment a question was addressed to them.

Arendt's successor at Israeli war-crimes trials, Gitta Sereny, reports in the *New Statesman* (2 November 1979; p. 672):

But it is true that, along with many authentic works, there have been books or films which were only partly true, or even were partly faked. And unfortunately, even reputable historians often fail in their duty of care. . . for instance Martin Gilbert. . . in *Final Journey*.

Despite her Exterminationist views, Ms. Sereny is not as dogmatic as many of her peers. This may have something to do with the fact that she is not Jewish. She was raised as a Protestant even after her mother married the Austrian Jewish economist Ludwig von Mises (an inter-marriage tradition which she herself continued). She writes (*London Review of Books*, 21 April 1988, p. 83):

A very disturbing thing has happened to journalism, to the writing of history, and even to justice. In anything to do with the Nazis. . . any attempt at detachment is considered suspect, any degree of objectivity reprehensible. . . I have battled in print against. . . men like Martin Gray (*For Those I Loved*) who use these appalling [Holocaust] events for self-aggrandizement. . . but attacking Gray causes wrathful indignation among Holocaust dogmatics.

I interviewed Ms. Sereny when I attended the Jerusalem show-trial of John Demjanjuk in February 1987. and some of my comments about the credibility of the "eye-witnesses" seem to have sunk in. In a lengthy

color feature in the prestigious London *Sunday Times Magazine* (20 March 1988, p. 31) she writes:

The shadow of the "gas-chambers-never-existed" cabal hovered over the trial. David McCalden: Absent from the Israel case is its basics: no murder weapon nor any forensic evidence to show there was one. . . no corpse or corpses, nor any. . . evidence that such ever existed. . . (and no) documentation of such an enormous program was ever presented. . . only recycled hearsay.

Ms. Sereny and I are not the only ones to express doubts about the credibility of the troupe of Fabulous Treblinka Testifiers. When the eye-witness team was summoned to sunny Florida to testify in the deportation of Feodor Fedorenko, the judge in that case condemned their evidence as "coached" and "least credible." Now, in the book *Identifying Ivan* (Harvard University Press, 1989) identification expert Dr. Willem A. Wagenaar reports that:

I know of no other case in which so many deviations from procedures internationally accepted as desirable occurred. (p. ix)

Every year on August 2—the day of the uprising in Treblinka—some of the survivors used to meet in Tel Aviv. Turowski, Goldfarb and Rosenberg all lived in Israel, as did the witnesses who identified Demjanjuk in September and October: Czarny, Boraks and Lindwasser. Their testimony can be accepted only after it is established that they did not meet with the other three.

Some doubts on the matter are justified because. . . the witnesses traveled together in the same aircraft to Fort Lauderdale, where the Fedorenko trial was held. They also stayed in the same hotel, had meals together, but were still supposed to make fully independent identifications. Boraks—who was not in full command of his memory when he was questioned in 1987—declared, when asked about the journey to Fort Lauderdale, that he went there by train. (p. 110)

The testimony of Arnold Friedman was typical of the "preposterous verbosity" and "would-be lyricism" observed by Gringauz back in 1950, and uncovered by Hilberg in his *Jerusalem Post* interview of 1986. (Maybe his grilling at EZ#1 in January 1985 had got him thinking. . . ?) The Preliminary transcript shows Friedman rambling for page after page in monolog, recalling anecdotes and gossip about camp routines, their significance and application. About the only factual, checkable claim made by Friedman was that his interment number was B14515. (Auschwitz and Auschwitz-Birkenau were of course the only camps which tattooed prison numbers on the internees' forearms; on account of their extraordinarily large internee population. Although an educated guess would be that the "A" Numbers refer to Auschwitz-1 and the "B" numbers to Auschwitz-Birkenau, in fact this was not the case; B numbers were used after the A's ran out.)

In cross-examination, Lauren Marshall did her best to pin down the garrulous Friedman with the use of some visual aids; in particular a plan of Auschwitz-Birkenau. Friedman implicitly acknowledged that his party had disembarked from their train, and marched past "gas chambers" Krema II and Krema III to the enormous Sauna building at the back of the camp, where he survived being showered and deloused (Prelim. p. 222). Unfortunately, Mrs. Marshall was not completely familiar with the plan herself—neither was I in 1984—and so when she read out some of the numberings, she misread Roman numerals as (Arabic) letters. But neither the witness, nor the judge, nor the prosecutor, nor her adviser (myself) picked up on this at the time.

Mrs. Marshall tried to ask the witness about his claims of "belching chimneys" when the Allied aerial photographs contradict this. However, Judge Wally overruled her question, since the witness was not in the cockpit at the time.

Friedman acknowledged that there were regular, non-homicidal, delousing programs (Prelim. p. 227), and that teenage inmates did not have to work (Prelim. p. 228), that Gypsy families were allowed to remain together (Prelim. p. 228), and that each compound had its own hospital block for the treatment of minor ailments such as toothaches (Prelim. p. 230).

When Mrs. Marshall began to tax Friedman on his "knowledge" of the "gas chambers" Judge Hryciuk began to intervene more vigorously. Although the witness appeared more than willing to admit that his "knowledge" was all based on hearsay, the judge continued to badger Mrs. Marshall with interdictions as to relevancy. Eventually, the judge became completely irritated with Mrs. Marshall's insistence on specific proof of "the Holocaust" and insisted that she terminate her cross examination.

Offense #2

Feeling smug that they had wrapped up their case against *D6MRD?*, the Crown prosecutor, Peter Griffiths, now turned his attentions to the other "offending" flyer, *The West, the War & Islam*.

As we know, neither pamphlet was written by Ernst Zündel. *D6MRD?* was written by one Richard Verrall (under the alias of "Richard Harwood") and *TW, TW&I* was written by Zündel's assistant, Eric Thomson. Thomson had had a colorful career around the world; having worked "both sides of the street" as both a United States Information Agency officer in South America, and later as a Nazi activist in southern Africa. Eric Thomson therefore is one of those unique in-

dividuals to have been expelled from South America for "CIA" activities, and from Rhodesia for "Nazi" activities!

Unaware of the true authorship of *TW, TW&I*, the Crown produced as their first witness against the flyer a MacLuhanesque character by the name of Dr. Derrick de Kerckhove, a professor of linguistics at the University of Toronto. Griffiths ran through de Kerckhove's *curriculum vitae* in the same subservient manner by which he had previously groveled to Dr. Raul Hilberg, the American Jewish professor who claims Expertise[®] over the "Holocaust."

The Belgian-born de Kerckhove's answers seemed to be lifted from that scene in *Annie Hall* where Woody Allen (né: Alan Königsberg) produced Marshall MacLuhan from behind a panel to have him pontificate on "the meaning of language" to a cinema queue. Fortunately, Marshall MacLuhan died a few years before the Zündel preliminary opened: otherwise he might have substituted for the windbag de Kerckhove. . . although, there again, maybe not. MacLuhan was a little too iconoclastic for that. . .

De Kerckhove flummoxed the court by announcing that his Expertise[®] was in neuro-cultural research, and that:

neuro-cultural research is the impact of the phonetic alphabet on the nervous system and on information-processing on the brain. It is a very theoretical research; it involves collaboration with the neurosciences at the University of Toronto [Wow!] and it is in process still. However, it is definitely the kind of work that I am doing, yes. [That's reassuring!]

Again, the Ukrainian judge was reaching the end of his tether, and persuaded prosecutor Griffiths to terminate his examination of this windbag as quickly as possible. De Kerckhove wound up his testimony with a flourish, stating that the over-use of "adjectives" (Prelim. p. 243) in *TW, TW&I* and its mailing to the non-committed population of Canada, might constitute "junk mail."

It is little wonder that the crackpot de Kerckhove was not re-summoned as a "linguistics expert" to EZ#1 or EZ#2!

A Banker is Banjaxed

Next up was John Thomas Burnett, the Vice-President of the Royal Bank of Canada. Burnett acknowledged that the Royal Bank of Canada is the largest bank in Canada, and the 4th largest in North America. He testified that the Royal Bank has approximately 86,000 shareholders, and 48 directors. These directors, he claimed, are drawn from among the "captains of industry, etc."

Burnett admitted that the Royal Bank of Canada makes loans to East Bloc nations, but insisted that such loans were only made on a business basis. He claimed that there was no bulwark against his bank making loans to Communist, Islamic or Third World nations; his only criterion was profit.

In cross-examination, Mrs. Marshall attempted to grill the fatuous Burnett on the difference between consumer banks (like Royal Bank of Canada) and investment banks like Kuhn Loeb, Warburg, Rothschild, and Dreyfus. Unfortunately, at this point I had returned to California, and was unable to assist Mrs. Marshall's strategy. Judge Hryciuk again intervened, and insisted that she terminate this tack of questioning.

A Masonic Policeman!

The Crown's next witness was police Sergeant Roy Bassett, who was not to testify on behalf of the police, but on behalf of their alter ego, the Freemasons. To a jury, obviously it would be incredible that the Crown should produce a *Masonic Police-officer* as proof that there was no *Masonic-Police* conspiracy. But, since there is no jury at Preliminary trials, the issue was postponed until later.

Bassett—a British immigrant—admitted that the Canadian Freemasons owe allegiance to the British Freemasons. He also confessed that he had only read the flyer *TW, TW&I* that very morning—and even then not very well. (Prelim. p. 272).

Under cross-examination by Mrs. Marshall, he admitted that Freemasons have secret rituals and passwords. He insisted—incorrectly—that such knowledge is "available to anybody to read". The rest of his testimony was an exercise in circumlocution and evasion.

Yet Another Masonic Policeman!

Perhaps after being stung by the hearsay nature of Sgt. Williams' testimony early in the Preliminary, the Crown exhibited as their last witness Sgt. John Luby, who had led the interrogation of Ernst Zündel way back on 29 May 1984. Luby confessed that he and his partner Williams had "not recorded verbatim" the statements of Ernst Zündel, but that he recalled from memory that Zündel had indicated during his interrogation that he was tired of fighting this issue, and that he was ready to throw in the towel after 25 years (Prelim. p. 283).

Luby added that because of Mrs. Citron's allegations and laying charges, Zündel would now have to rescind his "retirement" decision, since Mrs. Citron had now "given him a platform."

With that, the Crown wrapped up its case, and the Court remanded the defendant to stand trial. Ernst Zündel was ordered to appear on 9 August 1984 at 9:30am to set a date for trial.

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the rôles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send \$14.50 (which includes \$2.50 for postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003).

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980—except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send \$9.50 (which includes \$1.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE LIBERTY BELL RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty and White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

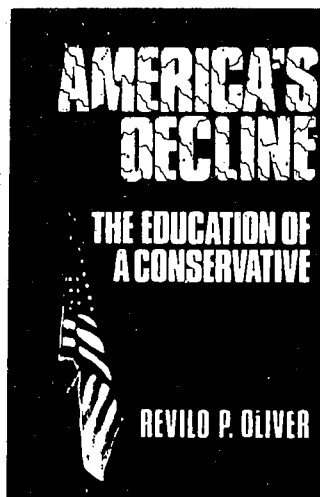
Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**



ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-\$8.50
plus \$1.50 for postage and handling.

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$4.00

THE GREEK CONNECTION

By Nicholas Carter
page 39

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: The Final Secret of Pearl Harbor, page 1; The New Order Changeth, Too, page 9; Religious Dilemma, page 13; Western Christianity, page 28; Confession of Guilt, page 30; The Japanese Again, page 31; Much Ado About Nothing, page 34. SATURATING THE AIR OF OKLAHOMA WITH THE EXTERMINATION THESIS, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 45. LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 51. THE STRUGGLE FOR ULSTER, by David McCalden, page 52.

VOL. 16 - NO. 11

JULY 1989

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA — Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983

by Liberty Bell Publications

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	\$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS — U.S.A. only	\$25.00
FIRST CLASS — U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	\$32.00
FIRST CLASS — All foreign countries	\$35.00

AIR MAIL — Europe-South America	\$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	\$49.00
Sample Copy	\$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	\$ 18.00
50 copies	\$ 65.00
100 copies	\$110.00
500 copies	\$400.00
1000 copies	\$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Reville P. Oliver

THE FINAL SECRET OF PEARL HARBOR

I have just seen the disclosure of a crucial historical fact, hitherto kept profoundly secret by the rulers of the United States, which will force you, as it has forced me, drastically to revise our understanding of recent history. It is an article, entitled "Tigers of a Different Stripe," by Don McLean in *Soldier of Fortune*, January 1989.

I am convinced that it is not a canard. There is no indication that Yahweh's venomous race, the world's Masters of Deceit, contrived or inspired the article, which surely does not serve their purposes. Mr. McLean gives precise references to documents now in the archives in Washington, and even reproduces two of them photographically. It is likely that there are still in the United States, and conceivably even in universities, American historians who are more interested in establishing historical facts than in pleasing their paymasters; they will surely look for documents thus specifically and precisely designated and verify them. And finally and most cogently, the fact now disclosed fits so perfectly a gap in our present knowledge that it has the logical validity of a piece of a jigsaw puzzle put into its place.

I thought that I had disclosed in *America's Decline*, the ultimate secret of Pearl Harbor, the fact that the unspeakably foul energumenon called Franklin Roosevelt, in January 1941, almost a full year before the attack on Pearl Harbor, had incited the Japanese by informing "in strict confidence" the Portuguese Ambassador that his countrymen need not be concerned about their colonies in the Orient because the United States was going to attack Japan when her military forces were extended to the limit and most vulnerable, and would thus destroy Japan. The Ambassador naturally cabled the good news to his government in his most secret code, which the Japanese had compromised and were reading currently. And the success of the diseased monster's scheme was attested a few days later when the Portuguese message was quoted in Japanese diplomatic messages that American

cryptanalysts were reading.¹ The Japanese were thus led to believe that the Americans would soon attack them, and that they should therefore gain the advantage of surprising the enemy that intended to surprise them.

I erred grossly in the conclusions which I drew from that fact. I assumed that the loathsome creature had been bluffing, and that the Japanese had blundered in being taken in by what was just another of his innumerable lies.² In *America's Decline*, again in "*The Yellow Peril*" and especially in *Liberty Bell*, April 1984, pp. 5-7, where I condemned the Japanese for ignoring their own best interests when they decided to attack Pearl Harbor instead of honoring their obligations under their treaty and alliance with Germany, thus precipitating the catastrophe in the West and the Suicide of Europe, I was thinking in terms of an American expeditionary force in hundreds of ships carrying thousands of American soldiers to the Orient to be killed for the delight of the monster and the ophidian race to which he partly belonged. I thought it was certain that the loathsome creature could not have sent such an expedition to attack Japan without preparations that would have alarmed even the dullest of the boobs in a nation that preponderantly wished to remain at peace.

I knew, of course, that when the diseased and blood-thirsty animal in the White House used the Portuguese Ambassador to incite the Japanese, he had been waging for more than a year a secret war of aggression against Germany, using his command of our Navy to attack German ships, in the hope that Germany would, in exasperation, declare open war on the United States to counter the sneaking war he was waging against her, and that he apparently turned to Japan only when he found that Hitler wisely was ignoring the provocation. I considered, of course, a comparable use of the Navy against Japan, but that, I thought, could not be kept secret from the American people who were eventually to be the victims. So I concluded that the great War Criminal had bluffed the Japanese.

1. Professor James Martin informs me that the parts of "Magic" that have been made public do not include the messages to which I refer. This would indicate that the Army is still trying to keep this much of the great War Criminal's treason secret, but after the disclosures in *Soldier of Fortune* that will no longer be worthwhile.

2. In Washington at the time, and especially among the "Liberal" bureaucrats who had to deal with the perfidious creature, there was current an epigram: "He has conscientious scruples against telling the truth."

I accordingly speculated about differences in racial mentality that prevented the Japanese from understanding the limitations of presidential power at that time. I overlooked the obvious and logical solution. Now that Mr. McLean has published it, I marvel at my obtuseness.³

I knew, of course, that a group of American mercenaries, who called themselves the "Flying Tigers" and were commanded by a Captain Chennault, had been hired by the Chinese to fight the Japanese, but I never guessed that they were a part of the War Criminal's plot.

Mr. McLean cites a secret memorandum from the Chief of Naval Operations, dated 17 January 1940, two years before the attack on Pearl Harbor and a year before the diseased monster used the Portuguese Ambassador to incite the Japanese, which, with complementary secret documents signed by Admiral Thomas C. Hart, conclusively prove that Roosevelt was then planning a devastating attack on Japan with bombers that would exploit the knowledge that "one of Japan's greatest fears rests upon [i.e., is off] bombing of the homeland." The crime was to be carried out with typical hypocrisy.

American aviators would be released from the Army, Navy, and Marine air corps to be hired as mercenaries through the Inter-continent Corporation, owned by William D. Pawley, which would hire them "under contract with the Chinese government" and with money supplied by the American government through the trick of guaranteeing loans ostensibly made by private bankers to supplement the secret loan of \$100,000,000 made directly to China by Morgenthau, the Sheeny who was in charge of the American Treasury, obviously by agreement with the part-Jew in the White House. Japan would thus be unable to prove that the Roosevelt government's pretense of neutrality, which had been solemnly af-

3. I yield to the temptation to palliate my blunder and say that it seemed to be confirmed by one of the foul fiend's attempts to create a pretext for attacking Japan. He despatched a small naval vessel into waters in which the Japanese navy was operating, hoping that the Japanese would sink it. See Admiral Kemp Tolley, *Cruise of the Lanikai, Incitement to War*, (Annapolis, Naval Institute Press, 1973). One could add an inference from the anxiety, indiscreetly confessed by the Roosevelt female in her newspaper column, with which the monster was awaiting on the morning of 7 December news that the American fleet in Pearl Harbor had been destroyed. Why such anxiety, if the desired war was certain? (It probably wasn't anxiety: just impatience to get the killing and disasters started.)

firmed by the War Criminal, was odious hypocrisy. The Japanese would thus be kept inactive by American "neutrality" until the United States was ready to strike the final blow and contrive a pretext for open war.

The plan for the sneaking attack on Japan sketched in January 1940 was fully elaborated in the secret "Joint Army-Navy Board Paper 355, Serial 691," dated 23 June 1941, which described in detail the scheme that Roosevelt obviously had authorized no later than 15 April 1941, eight months before Pearl Harbor, when he ordered that American officers and servicemen on active duty should be encouraged to accept "leaves of absence" and take employment as Chinese mercenaries, with a guarantee that they could return to the armed services of the United States as though they had been serving honorably in them during their absence. The plan was to destroy first the "Japanese Industrial Establishment," thus not only halting the production of weapons and supplies for the Japanese army and navy, but also so destroying all other industry as to make the economic structure of Japan collapse. The bombers would use incendiary bombs to devastate Japanese cities and fry Japanese civilians, as was eventually done in the famous raid on Tokyo.

The plan called for diversion of armaments then being (illegally) sent to Britain. Two hundred fighter planes and one hundred bombers would go into operation against Japan by September 1941, and by December the pseudo-Chinese air force would have the full complement of five hundred planes with American aviators to man them and American technicians and mechanics as ground crews to maintain them. Thus the planned devastation of Japan would be well under way in December 1941.

Only difficulty and delay in diverting weapons promised the British prevented the plan from being carried out on schedule and enabled Japan to get in the first blow. Some American soldiers had been despatched to Chennault's secret base in China on 21 November, and more were to leave Los Angeles on 11 December. A production of Lockheed bombers destined for China was ready on 7 December, awaiting ships to load them.

These facts, of course, drastically alter your understanding of the situation. When the Japanese attacked Pearl Harbor, they were not deceived by a bluff; they were defending themselves against an act of war, a war of unconscionable aggression. They are completely absolved of all guilt, even according to the criteria

of International Law that prevailed among civilized nations before that law was repudiated by Britain and the United States in their catastrophic Advance to Barbarism.

There is only one item lacking to complete the terrible history. Did the Japanese know of the detailed plan set forth in the Army-Navy Board's document of 23 July 1941? I hope that some Japanese historians will be able to answer that question definitively. In the meantime, in the absence of proof, I think it highly probable that the Japanese were fully informed of the essentials of the plot.

Although it seems that the Japanese did not succeed in reading American codes of any consequence, except some operational codes used by the Air Force, they had great success in breaking Chinese codes and ciphers,⁴ and they could have obtained some information from those sources, especially Chinese messages about preparations for reception of the American forces. Japanese espionage was always highly successful in China, and sometimes elsewhere. The planned attack on Japan, although secret, was necessarily known to a very considerable number of persons, including men given to indiscretion. But the further question imposes itself: Did the Japanese intelligence have to exert itself to learn the secret?

It is scarcely credible that the hypocrisy of the American scheme was intended to be successful and deceive the Japanese. When two hundred American bombing planes, some of which would inevitably be shot down, operated by officers and crew men detached from the American Army and Navy, some of whom would inevitably be killed and others captured, began to raid Japanese cities, even boobs would not have been deceived by the

4. See J. W. Bennett, W. A. Hobart, and J. B. Spitzer, *Intelligence and Cryptanalytic Activities of the Japanese During World War II* (Laguna Hills, California; Aegean Park Press, 1986). The scope of this study is limited to the period after Pearl Harbor. It may underestimate the efficiency of Japanese espionage, since the authors may not have had access to highly secret information, which the defeated Japanese would prudently have kept out of the hands of the conquerors, who intended to murder some high-ranking Japanese officers after mock trials to provide a spurious legitimacy for the notorious murders at Nuremberg—both crimes, of course, in utter defiance of the International Law the United States had pragmatically repudiated and of the simple sense of decency and justice that is part of our now despised Aryan inheritance. We cannot palliate our guilt by blaming the Jews: they instigated our crimes, but we committed them, knowing that we were repudiating the ethics of our race and of civilized mankind to please our parasites.

transparent pretext that the raiders were mercenaries hired by China. It must obviously have been intended that the Japanese would not be imbeciles and, recognizing the fact, would declare war on the treacherous Americans, with or without diplomatic formalities. Thus the monster would get his war with Japan, and Germany, honoring her obligations to her ally, would declare the war on the United States that the great War Criminal had been unable to provoke by the secret naval war he had been waging against Germany.

Now if the wanton attack on Japan was intended to provoke a war, would it not have been reasonable to make certain that the preparations for it would become known to Japan, thus confirming the information that had been transmitted through the Portuguese? That could only hasten the yearned-for day and the marching of Americans to slaughter for the glory of the Jews and Roosevelt's colleague, Stalin. And it would in the meantime effectively prevent the Japanese from taking action in Siberia. I think it likely that that is what was done.

Soldier of Fortune has included, obiter, a consideration that is highly relevant in this connection. It is now accepted history that the clever Communist spy in Japan, Sorge, changed the fortunes of civilized mankind when he sent to his Soviet employers on 15 October his now famous message, "Japanese carrier force attacking United States Navy at Pearl Harbor probably dawn November six."⁵ It is assumed that that message enabled Stalin to transfer to the defence of Russia the army of two million men he was having to maintain in Siberia to guard his eastern border against the Japanese. The two million were hurled against the Germans, who had already occupied the outskirts of Moscow and believed Russia already defeated, and thus produced the delay that mired the Germans in the unprecedentedly severe winter and so prepared the final catastrophe of Western civilization. But for that sudden flood of Soviet troops, the war would have been over before the great War Criminal who had planned it could have herded his hated American subjects⁶ into Europe to fight and die for international Jewry.

5. Some Americans have expressed indignation because Stalin (as they assume) did not inform Washington of the impending attack. Why should Stalin have informed his American partner of what that partner already knew and, indeed, had contrived?

6. Even before Roosevelt got the war started in Europe, Lady Astor perceived the insane hatred that actuated the great War Criminal and

Now Sorge sent on 4 October a first report that Japan had decided not to invade Siberia and Manchuria—and the *next day*, on 5 October, the Germans were attacked by an unexpected horde of Soviet troops, some of them identified as from the Siberian Red Army. It was, of course, physically impossible for troops to have been transferred from Siberia to Russia in that time, and although the transfer of troops from Siberia had been delayed, according to the Soviet General Zhukov, the Siberian Army was attacking the Germans on 10 October. The transfer of two million men for two thousand miles over a single-track railroad simply could not have been carried out in that time. It follows that the transfer had been begun, and Stalin had been *authoritatively* informed that Japan *could not* invade Siberia long before he received Sorge's message. (It is furthermore obvious that no sane ruler would stake the survival of his régime on an uncorroborated message from a spy.)

It is obvious, therefore, that Stalin must have been informed of the American plan and preparations for a sneak attack on Japan long before 3 October. He must have been authoritatively informed from Washington. The article tactfully suggests that the information was sent by Lauchlin Currie, the notorious Communist agent and spy who was Roosevelt's closest adviser and associate, and who had acted for him when the document of 23 July 1941 was drawn up for Roosevelt's approval.⁷

If Currie, why not his principal? Even in his desperate situation, Stalin would have hesitated to stake everything on the report of a spy, however efficient, but he would have accepted the as-

his British accomplice and stooge, but she reduced her observation to a quip: "Franklin hates everyone who can walk, and Winston hates everyone who is sober." Some apologists for Roosevelt argue that his mind was perverted by the disease, probably syphilis, which left him a cripple, but a Naval officer who had dealings with Roosevelt when he was Secretary of the Navy under Wilson told me that then, before he was crippled, "He was the same arrogant and treacherous son-of-a-bitch that he is today." It is possible, however, that the creature's native viciousness, partly hereditary, was augmented by the disease. The late Professor Harris Fletcher, distinguished for his studies of Milton, believed, on the basis of observation, that persons physically or mentally deformed naturally hate healthy men and long to see them suffer.

7. *Soldier of Fortune* prints on p. 71 a picture that shows Currie in fraternal association with Felix Frankfurter, the Sheeny and known Communist agent to whom Roosevelt gave the job of liquidating juridical-ly the scraps of the American Constitution that were still left.

surances of his partner in Washington, the unspeakable monster who had contrived the war in the first place.

I need not expatiate on the conclusions to be drawn from the great clarification of the most sinister and tragic event in American history. Now we know, more securely than ever, on what infamous creature rests the guilt for our ruin.⁸

Now we know what happened and why. There remains one question, futile, to be sure, but posed by our minds' proclivity to ask whether a given result was inevitable. We all wonder what would have been the outcome, if Pickett had made his famous charge at Gettysburg earlier and Lee had been victorious. Likewise we ask ourselves whether Japan would have done better, and would have escaped eventual defeat, if, despite the dire menace of American aggression, she had honored her commitment to Germany and invaded Siberia in October or as much earlier as she knew of Roosevelt's plan. The Germans would have attained a decisive victory in October and destroyed the Soviet before the bombing of Japan could have begun, and after the German triumph, the foul thing that hoped to become the American Lenin would have been quite unable to persuade the American people to countenance an attack on either Japan or Germany. Our civilization and our race might have been saved from suicide. The question is tantalizing, but the hypothesis is only an inference from ambiguous evidence made in the light of subsequent events.

8. The author, to protect himself, has had to seem to acquiesce in the current form of the Big Lie about the most loathsome War Criminal of all history. Since it is now fairly well known that the diseased and part Jewish monster called Roosevelt contrived the catastrophic war that was the Suicide of Europe and induced the Japanese to destroy the American fleet that he had put in Pearl Harbor as tempting bait, the revised version now is that the foul anthropoid had to start the war to save mankind (i.e., the Sacred Sheenies) from Aryan civilization. That he promoted the catastrophic war is, as I have said, now established to the satisfaction of everyone willing to read and think, and will be even more generally known, now that the original text of David Hoggan's *The Forced War* has at last been published in English. I have not yet seen the new book, but I read and reviewed the German translation, *Der erzwungene Krieg*, twenty-five years ago. Much information has become available since Hoggan wrote, but none, I believe, as crucial as the article in *Soldier of Fortune*, which enormously strengthens Hoggan's conclusions.

THE NEW ORDER CHANGETH, TOO

Last autumn the *Christian Science Monitor* devoted a full page to what would have been a 'scoop' in the old days of independent and competitive journalism. It predicted that on the first of January 1989, William F. Buckley, Jr., would retire from active management of *National Review* and, *dignitatis causa*, move himself upstairs as "Editor in Chief," turning over the actual editorial responsibility to an imported editor named John O'Sullivan. It hinted that important changes in staff and policy would follow, and presented a "mock up" of an appropriate cover for the first issue in 1989, which would announce the abdication of the founder of the journal and Mr. O'Sullivan's ascension to the editorial throne.

In *America's Decline* I sketched the origin of *National Review*, as planned by Professor Willmoore Kendall of Yale, and its conversion into what he called "just another Liberal journal" when he severed his connection with it. The periodical, originally a weekly, became a fortnightly, survived heavy losses and the enforced liquidation of the original publishing company, National Weekly, Inc., and eventually survived the loss of the best mind ever associated with it, James Burnham, who (for cash) had lent his name to the masthead, given advice (sometimes disregarded), and written articles.¹

The fortnightly eventually became a solvent, soundly established, and perhaps quite profitable business, and certainly the most literate representative of the kind of "conservatism" that was promulgated by old Ronnie Reagan's speech-writers, including, of course, slavish obedience to Yahweh's Master Race. Since

1. Mr. Burnham owed his reputation (and prosperity) to his *Managerial Revolution* (1941), in which he identified the fatal separation of control from ownership which has made our society hopelessly vulnerable. His greatest book is *The Machiavellians* (New York, Day, 1943; paperback reprint, Chicago, Regnery, 1963), in which he examines the real bases of politics in the traditional and favorable sense of a word which is now currently used to designate a form of criminal activity. His *Suicide of the West* (New York, Day, 1964) is a sequel, identifying clearly the intellectual and spiritual disease, the "AIDS" of civilization, that is called "Liberalism." Mr. Burnham died of cancer last year, and, sad to relate, just before his death, a pack of Christians invaded the sick room and harassed the dying man until they succeeded in splashing on him some holy water that would reserve for his ghost a comfortable apartment in old Jesus's famous retirement home up in the stratosphere. It is shocking that that indignity was inflicted on Burnham, who was a rational man and regarded Christianity as a crude fiction, which had been useful as a myth so long as it provided an effective means of social control (see *The Machiavellians*).

its primary objective was more or less subtle promotion of the Jesus-cult, preferably in the version vended in Rome at the time the journal was founded, it was exposed to acute embarrassment when the Papacy was made just another mouthpiece for the international socialism that is only nominally and superficially distinct from Bolshevism, but Mr. Buckley was able adroitly to avoid with editorial finesse commitment to either endorsement of or opposition to the ecclesiastical revolution.²

Given the position that *National Review* attained through the wit of its editor and two or three of its writers, the news in the *Christian Science Monitor* was of interest. It was not, however, entirely accurate. Mr. O'Sullivan did become the editor, and Mr. Buckley did move up to the journalistic penthouse, but that happened many weeks before the first of the year, and there has been no announcement of Mr. Buckley's retirement—not even a preparatory hint. The latest issue I have at hand is dated 24 February 1989. It contains, as usual, reprints of "Bill" Buckley's syndicated newspaper columns (in which he waxes sentimental about a performance by Ronnie and Nancy Reagan, even alluding to Philemon and Baucis, quoting the story, not from Ovid, but from Whittaker Chambers). There is a book review by him, and his dextrous hand is visible in the editorial section. If the *Monitor* was right about the eventual change, the transition is being slowly and cautiously prepared.

On the other hand, there has been a notable change in staff with the departure of William A. Rusher, the publisher (i.e., the man legally responsible for the contents of the journal). Rusher, who joined the staff as a young lawyer—"a Wall Street lawyer," he likes to say—had great influence on the conduct of the magazine, and some members of its large staff (just read the long column of names under the masthead!) believe that he was primarily responsible for the management that eventually made it unnecessary for him to write periodically letters begging for another \$375,000 immediately so that *National Review* would not have to stop publication with the issue then in press. Some credit him with the very considerable improvement in typography and

2. The equivocation did not content Mr. Buckley's brother-in-law, Brent Bozell, the author of *The Conscience of a Conservative* by Barry Goldwater. He seceded and founded an admirably forthright journal, *Triumph*, which, however, was short-lived, since most Catholics have the American habit of refusing to consider or even perceive uncomfortable facts.

format that followed financial stability. The extent to which he influenced editorial policy is variously estimated.

Rusher is the author of *The Rise of the Right*, an oddly naive book that I reviewed in *Liberty Bell*, July 1984, pp. 7-11. In some ways it resembles the recent book by Donald Regan, *For the Record*, which leaves the reader uncertain whether the author is an ingenious propagandist engaged in sanctifying Ronnie at the expense of Mrs. Reagan, Admiral Poindexter, et al., or a simple-minded man who worked in a brokerage house in Wall Street and never thought seriously about politics or the world outside the stock market.

Rusher was given a farewell party on the Zoo City's excursion boat, and some pictures of it were reproduced in the magazine's issue dated 27 January. Since the party was given by lowly Aryans, it was doubtless a modest affair, although some dinner jackets were in evidence. The lower races never presume to emulate their masters, God's Own, who hire ocean liners or the Metropolitan Museum for a night's shindig that may cost a million dollars or more.

Rusher's farewell speech is printed in full, as is the witty toast to which he replied. Noteworthy is the complacent pride with which he affirms that *National Review* "contributed substantially to the success of the conservative movement."

The "conservative movement," we are given to understand, succeeded when the old ham actor was installed in the White House to consummate the bankruptcy of the United States while taxing his serfs to give every holy family in the Holy Land \$5000 every year, provide God's Own with the weapons they need to beat into submission to God's Law the wicked Palestinians, meddle with the domestic affairs of every country in the world that has not yet become a howling wilderness of black or Bolshevik savages, create a legal basis for Jewish terrorism in the United States, and import into this country hundreds of thousands of anthropoid pests, in preparation for Integration, when the occasionally troublesome White people will have been replaced by a fetid mass of half a billion coffee-colored mongrels with the minds of rats.

Old Ronnie, you see, was a model of Conservatism because he adored the worshipful Sheenies and mumbled nonsense about Bible Prophecy and the Christians' ferocious god. That isn't what

"Conservatism" meant a few decades ago, but Mr. Rusher is probably right in saying that is what it means now.

When Jewish murderers, financed by Jewish bankers in the United States and Europe, seized control of the Russian Empire in 1917-1920, a large number of Americans became confusedly alarmed. They did not perceive that they had already begun the Communist Revolution in their own country in 1913, when they threw away their personal liberty and subjected themselves to the White Slave Act, then commonly known as an Income Tax, the first step in the procedure for imposing Communist rule outlined by Mordecai, alias Karl Marx. They were still allowed to have real money, but did not understand that they could do so only so long as the Federal Reserve did not tighten the other noose they had put about their own necks. In a fit of righteousness they had imposed on themselves the tyranny of Prohibition, thus providing a precedent for every kind of Communist slavery that could be advocated in words that would stimulate the glands of do-gooders. But the Americans were nevertheless alarmed when they saw Bolshevik agitators at work in their own country, stirring up the niggers and the dregs of the proletariat.

The anti-Communists styled themselves, quite appropriately then, Conservatives, since their purpose was to conserve what was left of the American Republic, which the righteous had wrecked in 1861, and to conserve at least what freedom they had left as American citizens.

Like Hercules in the famous apologue by Xenophon, the Conservatives were faced with a choice between two widely diverging paths. They could base their opposition to the Bolsheviks on sound scientific grounds, recognizing biological reality and following the lead of Madison Grant, Lothrop Stoddard, and other rational and learned men. Alternatively, they could be taken in by the Communists' propaganda device of professed atheism and by the battered but still unbroken veneer that had been put on Christianity to make it acceptable to our race, thus following R. M. Whitney and other superficial journalists, and catering to the holy men, who had thus far been careful to conceal from their customers the proletarian communism implicit in primitive Christianity, which had been revived in the Marxian Reformation of their bedizened religion.

The Conservatives chose their road in the 1920s and now they have reached the dead end. On their downward path they sur-

rendered, a little at a time, title to every real thing they had hoped to retain. They are now trapped in the cul-de-sac of their choice. They have no future. They had best sit down quietly and read their fairy tales or smoke opium while waiting for the Jesus in whom many of them never actually believed anyway. They have become irrelevant to reality. The only thing they can do for us is to stop squawking.

RELIGIOUS DILEMMA

I note the almost simultaneous publication of three books dealing with the same series of crimes: *Salamander, the Story of the Mormon Forgery Murders*, by Linda Sillitoe and Allan Roberts; *The Mormon Murders, a True Story of Greed, Forgery, Deceit, and Death*, by Steven Naifeh and Gregory White Smith; and *A Gathering of Saints, a True Story of Money, Murder, and Deceit*, by Robert Lindsey. The three books must naturally differ in the authors' approach to the subject, and probably differ in the report or interpretation of some events, but I have not taken the time to look at them and so cannot tell you which is the best or the most entertaining.

Mark Hoffman attained distinction as a forger, a blackmailer, and a murderer. As a forger, he was a man of genius: one of the two foremost experts on handwriting and old documents freely confessed that Hoffman had deceived him and that he had pronounced the forgeries unquestionably genuine. As a blackmailer, he was talented and shrewd: he forged quite plausible documents that, in one way or another, gravely compromised the reputation of Joseph Smith, and then sold them for large sums to the hierarchy of the Mormon Church, which was ready to pay handsomely to keep the documents secret. It was not his fault that information about them leaked out. As a murderer, he was an amateur and inefficient. He chose to use bombs to eliminate persons who were getting in his way, but sometimes the bomb removed, not the obstacle, but the innocent person who opened the package. Moreover, the bombs he manufactured were technologically defective, with the result that one of them exploded in his automobile while he was on his way to deliver it. That was what started the scandal and eventually led to his incarceration in a penitentiary.

One has to spare a little sympathy for the hierarchy of the Church, whose well-meaning efforts to avert scandal have now put

them in an exceedingly embarrassing position and made their ecclesiastical empire vulnerable to the bitter and invidious attacks of their competitors and other enemies. It is even possible that the scandal may gravely impair the future of the Mormon Church that has its capital in Salt Lake City, the only one large enough and strong enough in its cohesion to be an important social force. The disintegration of that church would gravely disturb the precarious equilibrium of forces in the United States today.

There are only two major Christian denominations that are American in the sense that they had their origin in this country: the Church of Christ, Scientist, founded by Mary Baker Eddy,¹ and the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-Day Saints, founded by Joseph Smith. It is an odd coincidence that both prophets began their careers by pretending to possess occult powers through which they could discover buried treasure.

I have summarily traced the career of Joseph Smith elsewhere. After narrowly escaping the consequences of a petty swindle, unworthy of his talents, he perceived, as many had done before him, that almost infinite treasure could be dug from the pockets of gullible persons by pandering to their yen for stories of the supernatural and a magical "salvation" that would prolong their lives after they died. He learned to write in the style of the King James version of the Jew-Book, which he supplemented with some of the best gospels ever written.

He based the plot of his *Book of Mormon* on an idea that, as I have remarked before, originated in the time of Cromwell, when Jews from Holland were flocking into England and many of the Marranos who had battered on the English people since the time of the great King Edward threw off their disguises. A Sheeny, either deceived by some chance linguistic similarities or working a hoax in the manner habitual to his race, professed to have encountered in South America fellow tribesmen whose ancestors had migrated from Palestine centuries before. The story was at once connected with the old myth about "ten lost tribes of Israel."

Smith's immediate source seems to have been a rather small and obscure book² which gave him only an outline of the notion

1. On Mrs. Eddy's sect see H. A. L. Fisher, *Our New Religion*, New York, Jonathan Cape, 1930.

2. *View of the Hebrews; or The Tribes of Israel in America*, by [the Reverend] Ethan Smith. Second edition, improved and enlarged. Poultney (Vermont), Smith & Smith, 1825. A photographic reproduction

that Chosen People from Palestine had colonized the Western Hemisphere in ancient times. There is a plausible theory that he used a manuscript copy of a suppositious romance by Solomon Spaulding now lost, but there is no trustworthy evidence to lend the slightest support to that conjecture. In his gospels Smith naturally imitated (and usually improved) selected incidents in the tales in both "Testaments" of the fabulous book he was supplementing and validating. But the composition and execution of the whole series of gospels in the *Book of Mormon* was almost certainly the work of Joseph Smith alone.

That is proof of talent of a high order, all the more remarkable because he was an uneducated man of humble origins. And, given his circumstances, there could have been no way to improve on the scheme by which he shrewdly launched his imposture, pretending he had, with the aid of his magic stone, translated his gospels from a "reformed Egyptian" text on plates of solid gold that he had been divinely inspired to find buried in a cave—precious plates which an angel took to Heaven for safekeeping after he had finished his translation. He also evinced no little talent in organizing and managing the Church which he founded and in which he enlisted a very large number of True Believers before he was murdered at the instigation of holy men in the older Christian sects, who were alarmed by the competition and rapid growth of a cult more attractive than their own.

The magnitude of Joseph Smith's accomplishment should not be underestimated. The collection of gospels in the *Book of Mormon* is the work of one intellect and therefore shows the consistency and doctrinal uniformity that is so woefully lacking in the congeries of tales and forgeries in the Christian Bible, produced by a large number of mediocre writers with diverse purposes and frequently revised or interpolated by other shamans to suit their own notions. Although the gospel-style of fiction is crude and generally tedious, in my youth I read both the Christian Bible and

of this book on letter-sized sheets was published by the Modern Microfilm Co. in Salt Lake City, s.a. [c.1977]. The research and publication work of Modern Microfilms has been reorganized as the Utah Light-house Ministry (P.O. Box 1884, Salt Lake City) to secure tax-exemption as a religious organization. Since the reproduction of Ethan Smith's book is not listed in their recent catalogues, it is probably out of print.

Smith's gospels, and I found the latter distinctly superior in several respects.³

I have not read the *Book of Mormon* critically, but I rely on Mr. and Mrs. Gerald Tanner, who are passionately devoted to destruction of the Church from which they separated themselves, and who have given proof of high critical acumen by suspecting the falsity of documents, including Hoffman's forgeries, that perfectly suited their purposes. They made a minutely critical collation of the text of the first printing of Smith's *Book of Mormon* (1830) with the official text now published by the Church, and they listed all discrepancies under the title *3,913 Changes in the Book of Mormon*. The impressive title is misleading. The greater part of the 3,913 changes are merely orthographic. The first edition, imitating the King James version, used the generally conservative spellings found in it, which the later Mormon editors changed to the spellings by which Noah Webster created differences between British and American usage. Smith, being uneducated, dictated his "translation" to amanuenses almost as ignorant as he, who misspelled some words, while he used some archaisms incorrectly and made many errors in syntax and even accident. All these the Mormon editors corrected in a minutely critical revision of their holy book.

The diligence of the Mormon editors, seeking to perfect their religion, and of the Tanners, seeking to discredit it, discovered only one mistake by Smith in all his gospels. In the "Book of Mosiah," 21.28, he mentioned as living a character he had killed off earlier. Comparable oversights have been made by some of the

3. Gospels written in the first person gain in plausibility and are, even in Smith's stilted style, somewhat more vivid. (It is a pity he was so ignorant, but it would not be fair to compare his best effort with what might have been written by H. P. Lovecraft or Clark Ashton Smith.) There are no wildly absurd tales, such as fill *Genesis*, and there is no nonsense about cursing fig trees because they do not bear fruit out of season or being wafted to mountain tops by Satan. Although the principal characters are Chosen People, there is no disgusting Jewishness. There are no internal contradictions, such as offend even the most casual reader of the Bible, if he is awake. There are some well-imagined episodes; e.g., the sixth chapter of the "Book of Ether" describes a great war of extermination in which millions are slain before the final battle, in which two large armies meet and fight, day after day (honorably observing a necessary truce at night), until only one man on each side remains alive. And whether by foresight or by chance, Smith's gospels left him free to adjust the doctrines of his church by having a revelation from God, whenever that seemed opportune.

most highly reputed and talented English writers,⁴ and when one considers the large number of characters Smith had to manipulate in his gospels and the complexity of the involved, though repetitive, plot, I submit that his achievement entitles him to respect.

Persons who have not studied religious phenomena are apt to be exercised by the fact that Joseph Smith was a swindler, but that is historically unimportant. The only two possible sources of divine revelation are hallucinations and knavery, and there is little to choose between them. There is no reason to suppose that Joseph Smith was morally inferior to any of the many persons who composed, revised, interpolated, selected and made canonical the tales in the "New Testament," and if there were, that would be irrelevant.

The important point is that he and his successor, Brigham Young, founded what was the most solidly established and cohesive Christian church in this country. That is the cardinal fact for which we must account here. Whether you regard Mormon doctrines with sympathy or aversion is irrelevant.

II

One need not review the tribulations of the votaries of the new and distinctively American Christian sect as they were driven from New York to Ohio to Missouri by mobs incited by the holiness-hucksters in each locality,⁵ whose efforts were seconded by apostates, who left the Church as a result of internal dissension and tried to avenge themselves on the majority of their former spiritual brethren, and by the fanaticism of the converts, who may have been a little too ready to answer violence with greater violence. The sectaries were at last welcomed to Illinois by ambitious politicians, who then needed their votes and offered them a favorable charter that protected them from aggression. In 1839 they purchased from land speculators the site on which they built a city which Smith named Nauvoo, which, he said, meant 'pleasant place' in either Hebrew or "reformed Egyptian."

It was probably at this point that the influence of Brigham Young, a man of keen practical intellect, began to guide Smith,

4. For some examples, see *Liberty Bell*, March 1987, pp. 19 f.

5. In view of recent events, it is a nice irony that in Missouri one charge used to incite antagonism to the Mormons was a claim that they treated niggers and mulattos as equals, and a suspicion they might even harbor fugitive slaves. There may have been a basis for this accusation or it may have been invented by the rival holy men; there is no valid evidence.

because the Mormons soon made Nauvoo the largest and most prosperous city in Illinois. They were made vulnerable to rabble-rousers, however, by their system of matrimony.

They performed permanent marriages, i.e., marriages that would continue in Heaven, thus violating both the express statement of Jesus in the "New Testament"⁶ and what the other Christian sects of that time agreed to pretend he had ordained. Publication of the "revelation" authorizing polygamy, i.e., a legal and stable polygyny, gave the envious dervishes of other sects an opportunity to yapp in a deafening chorus.

Salvation-mongers have to be real twisters, and, as St. Clement told his friend, have to be ready to lie convincingly. Since they had presumably read their "New Testament," they well knew that nowhere in it is polygamy forbidden, and that it is even sanctioned by implication for all except bishops and deacons,⁷ but they perjured themselves about that as readily as they did, when, trying to excite the fratricidal war that gave them such satisfaction, they denied that slavery is expressly and repeatedly sanctioned by the writings which they claimed to be their divinely inspired and infallible authority.⁸ They also tried to conceal the fact that polygamy was not illegal in the United States under the Constitution and might even be authorized by the guarantee of religious freedom, since, under the rigorous separation of church and state, the state could only determine what marriages it would recognize as legal in.

6. Cf. *Liberty Bell*, January 1989, p. 11.

7. In the corpus of letters composed under the name of Paul, *Ep. ad Timoth.*, I, 3.2 & 12, it is provided that bishops and deacons in the Church must each have only one wife, and the rule implies that polygamy was not regarded as a sin in other men. (It must be remembered that while in Roman law monogamy was the only legal form of marriage, the Romans never interfered with the religious beliefs and practices of their subjects, and early Christianity spread most rapidly in Oriental provinces in which polygamy was common among those who could afford it.) Polygamy is, of course, expressly sanctioned in the "Old Testament" and even made religiously obligatory in some circumstances.

8. To be sure, there were honest clergymen who tried to remind the general public that "New Testament" sanctioned slavery, but their voices were drowned out by the clamor of the rabble-rousers, who played a large part in bringing to a catastrophic end the Republic that had been formed by the Constitution.

governing the devolution of property.⁹ The agitators also forgot, or may not have known, that in the time of Cromwell, only a few votes in Parliament prevented polygamy from becoming the established form of marriage in Britain.¹⁰ The howling dervishes stirred up the rabble; politicians fearing a loss of votes rescinded the charter they had given the Mormons and enacted measures which made it possible to arrest Joseph Smith and his brother and take them to a jail in which they were murdered by a mob incited by witch-doctors determined to suppress the too successful competition.

9. After the failure of the Edwardean Conspiracy, it was never determined whether a state could enact religious laws; certainly no state, so far as I know, ever tried to set up an established religion within its borders, to make illegal Roman Catholic or Protestant sects, or to prohibit a religious institution, such as monasticism. Separation of state and church, as provided in the Constitution, makes a distinction between legal and religious polygamy. When the last Lord Baltimore visited Venice with his harem, the Venetian authorities said they were not interested in the status of the several young women; they wanted only to know which (if any) was his legal wife so that they could keep their records straight. Western countries enforce a legal monogamy, so a man can have only one legal wife and questions of inheritance will thus be determined. The other women in a polygynous household will therefore have the legal status of concubines (including, of course, freedom to leave the household whenever they are discontented with it), but that will not prevent a religious polygamy in which the parties concerned and presumably their god regard the women as equally the wives of their husband. It may be doubted whether a strictly secular state has a right to interfere with such an arrangement. Of course, the holy men, whose one great "outreach" is for more power over their flocks and everyone else, always try to use the state to promote their variety of the spook-business, but a civilized society without a state religion must ignore the noise made by howling dervishes.

10. I do not here consider the social aspects of polygyny, which many women in polygamous Mormon households then regarded, and now regard, as the most desirable form of marriage. Some have recently appeared on television and reduced the hags of the "Liberation Movement" to a screaming frenzy at the thought that women could be liberated enough to exercise that kind of preference. A realistic argument against polygamy must be based on our race's evidently instinctive code of monogamy: the Olympian gods and the Aesir, for example, are monogamous, and so were the Vedic gods. Monogamy is almost necessarily implied by the conception of romantic love peculiar to our race, as is obvious when it becomes tragic: Siegfried and Brunhilda, Tristan and Isolde, Lancelot and Guenevere, et al. This contrasts with the love stories in Sanskrit literature after multi-racialism was tolerated in India, e.g.,

The Mormons, despairing of religious toleration under the Constitution, determined, under the leadership of Brigham Young, to leave the United States and found a new settlement in Mexico. Young, who had succeeded Smith, planned the migration efficiently so that it involved a minimum of hardship and suffering, although there was inevitably much of both as the Mormons made an heroic trek across pathless plains infested by hostile savages, and settled in what is now Utah, where, by their industry and the then astonishing innovation of irrigation, they converted a desert wasteland into a flourishing state, which they called Deseret. They undoubtedly planned eventually to make themselves independent of Mexico, and they emphasized their separation from the United States by devising a phonetic alphabet and printing and writing in it.¹¹

The Mexican War catapulted Deseret back into the United States and opened it to unwelcome visitors and even settlers. The Mormons however flourished and prospered, until the 1880s, when the howling dervishes, exalted by the aroma from the blood-drenched battlefields of the fratricidal war they had maliciously done so much to provoke, sought other subjects for lucrative or malevolent agitation, and incited the tyrannical, outrageous, and flagrantly illegal religious persecution of the Mormons by the U.S. Army of Occupation.¹²

the romances in the *Bṛhatkatha* (the prototype of the later and better-known *Kathasaritsagara*). It is a nice question whether even toleration of a legal polygamy would have been fatal to the cohesion of the American Republic, had rival holy men ceased from agitation, and had the Republic not been dissolved in 1861.

11. Books and periodicals printed in the Deseret alphabet now command a high price. The alphabet was philologically sound (for the pronunciation then current in the northern states) and the new letters well designed, but, like all efforts to "spell words as they are pronounced" in English, it was, of course, hopelessly impractical.

12. The legality of the persecution is shown by the fact that Mormon men who had polygynous households were arrested and barbarously imprisoned for "lascivious cohabitation," which is not a legal offense in any civilized society, but the shamans, ever grasping for more power to subjugate the whole of society and prevent individuals from sinning by enjoying themselves, were already yearning for the time when they could make sexual intercourse a crime, except when performed by license from a fakir and then only for the purpose of engendering infants for him to baptize and eventually make paying customers of his business. Holy men want to supervise every act of their dupes, and when not

We all know how lawless and ruthless Americans become when they are drunk with righteousness, and since the Mormons lacked the power to make themselves independent, religious faith had to yield to tyrannical force, and the President of the Church had a revelation from their god that canceled the institution of religious polygamy. This did not seriously impair the cohesion of the sect, because everyone understood what had happened. Under coercion, the Church even executed a *volte-face* and excommunicated members who thereafter practiced polygamy too openly.

After the Mormons in Utah were admitted to their Constitutional rights under the part of the Constitution that had not been revoked in 1865, they greatly expanded their membership and became the most solidly established, cohesive, and patriotic church in

superstitious themselves, talk about sin to cover their malevolence and greed. — I do not here consider the question whether a legally recognized polygyny could be considered as contrary to a sound public policy; there are arguments for prohibiting it, but they would more stringently require prohibition of religions that condemn men and women to celibacy in convents, monasteries, and rectories, and also of religions that try to undermine the nation's established social order, whatever that may be, or disparage the nation's dominant race.

It is estimated that among the Mormons in Utah, between 20% and 30% of the men practiced polygamy, which obviously required a considerable prosperity. Brigham Young's establishment of twenty wives was unique. The usual number of women in a polygamous household was from three to five. A Mormon widow, who survived her husband and her three co-wives, was recently interviewed on the radio and, I believe, television; she considered polygyny the ideal form of marriage for women, and four to five the desirable number of women united by their love of their husband. It must be noted that such arrangements are entirely voluntary, and that the first wife or wives normally select the women whom they will admit to the connubium. The periodical *reason*, in its issue for January 1987, estimated that between 30,000 and 50,000 persons now practice Mormon polygamy (although it is officially condemned by the Church), but did not estimate the number of households, i.e., the average number of co-wives religiously married to one man. It featured what must be an exceptionally large household, with pictures of the husband surrounded by his nine wives, all evidently happy and ranging in age from about sixteen to twenty-eight or perhaps thirty. What makes the polygyny of Mormons unusual today is that it is based on their religion and publicly admitted, now that they have a chance of escaping persecution. Everyone knows that there are in the United States polygynous households of persons who belong to other Christian sects, to Oriental cults, or have no religion, but they are discreet and no one could estimate their number.

the nation. The Mormons do not have full political control of Utah or even of Salt Lake City, but acknowledgement of the quality of the society they have formed comes from even unexpected sources. Douglas Reed in his *Far and Wide* (1951) reported on his visit to Utah, which enforced on him the conclusion that

However Joseph Smith and Brigham Young may appear at the final balance, the fact emerges that Mormonism has achieved something exceptional in this place, since 1847. Possibly God bestows his blessings on those who seek, whatever their leaders, the merit being in the search; the Mormon faith is *Christian*. Many parts of the West speak of the malevolence of nature or the decay of human schemes; in this desert spot is peace, confidence, sober living and the feeling of civilization.

Salt Lake City, though small, is more of a city than many bigger ones; it has urbanity, a gentler way of life, and the belief that God is more than gold. These things show themselves in the kindlier manner of people, the unhurried traffic, the drinking fountains at every corner and the rills of clear mountain water that constantly freshen the gutters, and in the appearance of streets and homes, and in temperate habits.

The John Birch Society was established to combat Communism, not only the Soviet conquest of the world that Americans made possible, but especially the imposition of Communism on the American people under such hypocritical pretexts as "New Deal," "Democracy," "Liberalism," "Social Gospel," and other frauds. It soon felt the need to enlist specifically Christian support and made an intensive effort to find it. There were a few venturesome clergymen in both Protestant and Catholic sects who did support the Society's opposition to both open and covert Bolshevism, at least until they were slapped down by their ecclesiastical superiors, but the only church that as a church took an anti-Communist position was the Mormon Church of Salt Lake City.

The cohesion of that church was such that observers felt that when matters reached a crisis, Americans determined to regain their heritage could count on support from virtually all of the Mormons of the major church throughout the country, and could only hope for support from small groups within the other Christian denominations.

III

Now we must ask what accounts for the success of the church founded by Joseph Smith. It was founded, of course, during the great wave of religious hysteria that swept over the country, especially in the northern and border states that lacked even the rudiments of a cultured aristocracy, as professional holy men discovered how easy it was to scare the ignorant into fits with

oratory about all the terrible things their ferocious god would do to them, if they did not do what the shaman told them to do—but so were many other odd Christian sects that soon faded into insignificance. The Mormons, indeed, had little to say about Hellfire and Damnation when they promised a unique salvation from death. Since they accepted the Bible, to which they added the *Book of Mormon* and two later gospels as a kind of Third Testament, they did not differ radically in most matters from the doctrine common to most other Christian sects. There was, of course, a certain pleasing novelty about the imaginary history that explained the Indians of the Western Hemisphere, but that cannot have exercised a decisive attraction. Persecution probably strengthened their convictions, but only after they had accepted their new faith. The doctrine of polygamy, when it was finally revealed, probably repelled as many potential converts as it attracted, and the Church's great growth in numbers followed the recession of that article of faith.

The Mormon Church, furthermore, was far more vulnerable to criticism than others. Smith's story about the golden plates, while the best he could devise in the circumstances, must have suggested doubts to even very ignorant persons. Hopeful Mormons carried specimens of "reformed Egyptian" writing to Professor Charles Anthon, the most eminent scholar in the nation, and he pronounced them a hoax, but did not impair their faith. The envious dervishes of other sects encouraged the publication and dissemination of every kind of scandalous story, true or false, about Joseph Smith and his associates, and defectors from the cult gladly profited from recounting their exaggerated grievances with probably fictitious embellishments.¹³

The Church of Jesus Christ of the Latter Day Saints was the most vulnerable of all Christian denominations. Its new gospels

13. The best compilation of the iniquities of Smith and his associates is *Mormonism, Shadow or Reality*, by Jerald & Sandra Tanner (Salt Lake City, Modern Microfilm, enlarged edition, s.a. [c. 1982]). The Tanners have produced shelves of special treatises on aspects of the Mormon doctrine and church, e.g., *Joseph Smith & Money Digging*. — *Archaeology and the Book of Mormon*. — *The First Vision Examined*. — *The Mormon Kingdom*. — *Did Spaulding Write the Book of Mormon?* — *The Negro in Mormon Theology*. — *The Bible and Mormon Doctrine*. I mention only the books and booklets I have seen; there are at least a dozen more. To sharpen their attack on the Mormon Church, from which they defected, and to claim tax-exemption as a Lighthouse Ministry, the Tanners often write from the standpoint of other Christian sects' currently fashionable

and distinctive doctrines were recent and their implausibility was therefore more apparent than that of myths that had been generally accepted for more than a thousand years and seemed validated by the consensus of many generations. The conduct of Joseph Smith and his coadjutors was known to contemporaries, while the conduct of the scoundrels who invented and peddled Christianity to the *goyim* had been concealed by assiduous destruction or falsification of documents and by wholesale mendacity and forgery, and had been further obscured by the erosion of time, so that it can now be ascertained only partly and often conjecturally by historical criticism. But with all these handicaps that Church became what other Christian denominations vainly wish they could become.

After prolonged consideration I have come to the conclusion that the Mormons' success depended primarily on a racial homogeneity that was more fortuitous than intended. Joseph Smith and his early associates were ignorant and rustic, but they were all Anglo-Saxons. Perhaps inevitably, as the cult expanded, it attracted persons to whom the ethnic characteristics of the first members were congenial: the converts were principally of English ancestry, with some Germans, Scots, and Scandinavians, all ethnically compatible. When the religion was established in Utah, the many converts who came from Canada and Europe and trekked long distances from the railhead to Salt Lake were predominantly English. There is in the Mormon Museum an excellent bronze sculpture depicting a pair of converts making the arduous trek: the wife walks beside her husband, who pulls a light cart containing their few possessions.

Since Mormon doctrine was based on the Bible, it retained the prevailing view, stated in some passages of the "New Testament" (and contradicted by others), that racial differences are canceled by a swig of Jesus-juice. In practice, however, the theory was modified by common sense. The obvious biological inferiority of niggers was recognized and generally explained as the Curse of Cain, and the superiority of the White race to all others was taken for granted. In keeping with religious theory, the Mormons always offered to other races a kind of second-class salvation and, astonishingly, made converts among them, but all positions of authority, even in small congregations, were reserved for White men.¹⁴ And the Mor-

dogmas, of which minds so keenly critical as theirs must see the fallacies and absurdity.

mons anticipated the findings of genetic science in holding that a marriage between a White man or woman and a person who had "even one drop" of nigger blood was a crime as well as an inexplicable sin.

Thus, although the Church made converts of all colors, it remained essentially a church of men and women who were not only White, but of northern European descent. And that, I believe, accounted for its extraordinary solidity, which was superior to any doctrine and unmoved by the most hostile and cogent criticism of the Church's doctrine.

A visitor to Salt Lake City, even on a first occasion, when his host was a vehement enemy of the Church, had to agree with the verdict of Douglas Reed. However little respect the visitor may have had for superstitions about the supernatural, he was perhaps most impressed by the civilized Christianity of the Mormons, the serene confidence of their faith. Their religion forbids them to drink alcohol or smoke tobacco, but they urbanely tolerate friends who want cocktails and cigarettes, and they seem never impelled to the kind of do-gooding that consists in preventing infidels from indulging in pleasurable sins.

By 1960, a few disguised Sheenies had crawled into the Church and were evidently accepted without reservation, but if a visitor perchance encountered one of them in a group of Mormons, he was struck by the physical contrast. The Mormons were Nordic, and it is significant that among them one saw an astonishingly high percentage of women who were beautiful by nature, not by the art of expert cosmeticians.¹⁵

The present difficulties of the Church had their origin when the Presidency became vacant and it was necessary to select a

14. The intelligent attitude toward race may not have been clearly defined at the very first. The Tanners, in their assiduous search for scandal in Mormonism, discovered that in 1836, when the Mormons were hoping for toleration in Ohio, the priesthood was conferred on Joseph Smith's Negro servant, Able, who was probably a mulatto, and whose descendants embarrassingly remained in the church and, according to some scandal-mongers, were even given minor positions in it. In the Mormon Church, priesthood amounts only to first-class membership. Elders hold a higher rank.

15. For the biological significance of this fact, see Richard McCulloch, *Destiny of Angels* (s.l., 1986; distributed by Howard Allen Enterprises, Cape Canaveral, Florida), a book of which I hope to give an account in a future "Postscript."

successor. The obvious choice was Ezra Taft Benson, the only man of national prominence in the Church, who had been Secretary of Agriculture and was distinguished for his forthright opposition to all forms of Communism, but, as so often happened in Papal Conclaves, a coalition of self-seeking opponents procured the selection of an old man too weak to have rivals.

In 1978, the Jews' mouthpiece in the White House, a peanut-vendor named Carter, summoned the old man to Washington and bullied him by threatening to revoke the Church's tax-exemption if it didn't start cuddling niggers and working toward the new American ideal of Integration, when White Americans will have been replaced by coffee-colored scum.

From what I know of Ezra Taft Benson, his reply to the threat would have been the appropriate one, "Try it, you son-of-a bitch." The threat was obviously a bluff, for an attempt to deny tax-exemption to a church for any reason would have set all the holy men in the United States to screaming in chorus. Even the most unprincipled shaman would realize that once a precedence for denying tax-exemption to a religious body had been set, it would not be long before tax-exemption was granted only to what would be an Established Church, and that would result in massive unemployment among holy men, including, quite possibly, himself. He might envy the Mormons, "the fastest growing mainstream church in the U.S." at that time, but his sense of self-preservation would have been stronger than business rivalry.

But the weak old man didn't perceive how empty was the threat. As soon as his knees stopped knocking together, he retired to a room and conveniently got a revelation from his god that the Church must promote niggers to positions of authority. He thus inflicted on his Church a wound from which it may never recover.

The conveniently-timed "revelation" was too obviously a fraud, perpetrated (unnecessarily) for business reasons, and the "living prophet" was exposed as a salvation-huckster with his eye on the fast buck. Denials that the "revelation" had been dictated by (imaginary) expediency were patent lies that merely deepened the disgrace of the Church's official head. What had taken place was a drastic reversal of what Douglas Reed had observed: gold (or rather a worthless substitute for it) had become more than God in Salt Lake City.

Even if the "revelation" had not been so patently a shabby hoax, the change would have been disastrous. A religion, by defini-

tion, purports to be a revelation of divine and therefore eternal truth, and a god differs generically from a Cadillac, of which General Motors can bring out a new and supposedly improved model every year. When a church claims that its omniscient god made a foolish mistake in the past and has now learned better, or tries to replace that god with a new model, incorporating the latest improvements, it has merely discredited itself in the eyes of its own votaries, if they take their religion seriously and are capable of even rudimentary thought.

The silly old man aroused grave doubts in the minds of Mormons who had been impervious to all hostile criticism. There were convulsions within the Church, some of which became publicly known. A fairly well-known Mormon writer, Ogden Kraut, noted the absurdity of a "revelation" produced by a talk with Jimmy Carter, and stated the basis of all viable religion: "Fundamentalists believe that if a doctrine starts out one way, that's the way it stays; you don't just change in midstream." He appears to have been excommunicated for his common sense.

It is a simple sociological truth that all churches must be "fundamentalist" or confess themselves to being money-grubbing rackets. And no one can measure the silent resentment of Mormons who have not lost their racial sense of self-preservation, now that they see the Church in which they believed rescinding one of its central doctrines and approving miscegenation, biologically as well as religiously a crime. They cannot but have felt contempt for the dignitaries of their church who changed their minds overnight, ate their own words, and told their followers to "get in line" with the spineless old man who was, by definition, a "living prophet" and might have tomorrow another divine revelation of what was good for business.

The Church was in a sufficiently parlous plight,¹⁶ and its officials were trying hard to repair the damage it had sustained, when Hoffman began to blackmail them with his forgeries. I do not predict what the future will bring in Salt Lake City.

16. More trouble is caused by Mormon scholars who have the strange notion that the ascertainment and publication of historical truth will not be fatal to the religion. For a specimen of this folly, see the essay, *On Being a Mormon Historian*, by D. Michael Quinn, Associate Professor in Brigham Young University. It was gleefully reprinted by the Tanners in 1982.

WESTERN CHRISTIANITY

When our Germanic ancestors invaded and occupied the decadent Roman Empire, it was deeply infected with Christianity, a Jewish cult that had been foisted onto the mongrelized inhabitants of the great empire that had been created by Aryans. Thus our ancestors contracted the alien religion while they inherited, as best they could, the ruins of the civilization that had been created by their race.

Christianity has always been deleterious to our race, and if the Roman Empire had to succumb to an imported religion, one could wish in retrospect that the victor in the competition for political power had been the Mithraic cult, which was at least manly and which the Christians so closely emulated in many matters, though not in its virtues.

If the civilized world had to succumb to Christianity, one could wish that the sect that attained political power had been the Marcionist, which had partly emancipated itself from the rancours and myths of the Jewish proletariat and was, at least, sufficiently rational to see that the figure of the supposedly incarnate and universal god, Jesus, was incompatible with a ferocious tribal deity, the Big Jew of the "Old Testament." But that, too, is idle speculation about what (conceivably) might have been.

When the wily Fathers of the Church got their hot little hands on political power and began to stamp out the competition, they had to make some drastic revisions of the primitive cult to make it compatible with a society they now wished to preserve and enjoy.

When the Germanic invaders were infected by the religion, even more drastic changes were necessary to make the official cult acceptable to warriors. The changes were easily made, since all that the majority knew of the religion was what its dervishes chose to tell them. The pallid, pacifistic, ineffectual Jesus was, for example, represented as having been in some way an heroic figure, worthy of Vikings. Thus was formed what we call Western Christianity.

It retained for centuries the poisonous superstition that destroyed much of our race's best genetic heritage by diverting women into convents, where celibacy had often to be maintained by abortions or infanticide, and males into monasteries, where morbid and mentally perturbing sexual abstinence was the alternative to homosexuality or furtive promiscuity without living offspring. But the religion did not prevent the eventual establishment

of stable states, did inspire some monumental achievements, such as the great cathedrals, and did provide a bond of union for foreign conquest, as in the Crusades. One must regret that when the genetically baneful function of the religion was eliminated by the Lutheran and Anglican Reformations, the bond of European unity was simultaneously shattered and the religion destroyed itself in the disastrous Wars of Religion it brought upon the civilized world.

Although we may regret its passing, Western Christianity was always an artificial composite of incompatible and indeed antithetical elements and so it always exhibited a duality of internal contradictions, which made a Christian nation, considered as a whole, seem schizophrenic.

Even within the clergy there was an ill-concealed conflict between two incompatible and indeed irreconcilable mental attitudes. The antithesis is succinctly and neatly illustrated by the first two selections in Professor Leo M. Kaiser's anthology, *Early American Latin Verse* (Chicago, Bolchazy-Carducci, c. 1984). The two are, I suppose, the earliest specimens of respectable Latin verse written in North America that the editor's diligent researches discovered, and both are by English clergymen who visited the colonies in the early Seventeenth Century.

The Reverend Mr. William Morrell visited Massachusetts in 1623-25 and wrote some three hundred passably smooth, if uninspired, hexameters, describing the land and the Indians he had seen, whose superstitions he remodeled in his own mind to interpret them in terms of Christian ditheism. He ends by enjoining on Christians their sacred duty to help the benighted Indians. He had the missionary's itch to crowd Jesus's Heaven with black, brown, red, yellow, and drab souls and to commit treason to our race by imparting to alien and necessarily rival races the arts and techniques on which depends the precarious superiority by which alone we can survive in a hostile world.

The second clergyman was the Reverend Mr. Philip Vincent, who, after the death of his beloved wife, traveled extensively in Europe and visited Connecticut in 1637, the year in which the Pequot Indians killed an English trader. The inhabitants of the little colony, under Major Mason and Captain Underhill, attacked the stockade in which the tribe thought itself secure, killed a good part of the Indians and then pursued the fugitives, overtaking and killing them. Some captives were taken and sold to slave-traders

for export to the West Indies. A few Pequot escaped, and their enemies, Mohawks, took care of most of them. The tribe became extinct.

The Reverend Mr. Vincent succinctly celebrated the colonists' victory in well-turned elegiac couplets. There isn't the slightest hint of a mawkish wish to do good to the aborigines. The destruction of the Pequot tribe, he said, produced peace in the only possible way. It was an admirable example of effective action and it permitted conversion of the wilderness to the agrarian fertility of civilization:

Plaudite qui colitis Mavortia sacra nepotes,
et serat incultos tutus arator agros.

And Vincent exultantly foresees the time when all of the New World will have become a new and more spacious England. Vincent was a clergyman, but he was also a realist, worthy of his race. He understood that whatever may be true in theological doctrine, we live in a world subject to natural laws, and that the first law of nations is that the strong and resolute survive, while the weak and fanciful go under. He was a clergyman, but his was the Christianity that had been adapted to Aryan civilization.

If Christianity today were Vincent's manly religion, free of sickly illusions and masochistic delusions, our race would not be committing suicide. And we would not have to overlook a very few honorable exceptions and bluntly denounce the religion in all its diverse cults as a spiritual syphilis that has now reached the tertiary stage, paresis and insanity.

CONFESSION OF GUILT

I have occasionally cited in these pages the *Chalcedon Report*, the journal of the hard-line Calvinist sect which its head, Dr. Rousas J. Rushdoony, calls Christian Reconstruction, although observers think it should be called the Puritan Revival. It is intellectually and morally far above the level of the babbling crowds that are lumped together as the "Moral Majority" or the "Christian Right." A good summary of the movement and its purposes by Anson Shupe appeared in the *Wall Street Journal*, 17 April 1989.

The issue for February 1989 contains an article by the journal's most distinguished writer, Otto Scott, an American historian to whom we must all be grateful for the meticulous and courageous research that is set forth in his admirable book, *The Secret Six*, which traces the bloody spoor of America's most admired homicidal maniac, John Brown.

Mr. Scott begins his article by quoting the "darling of the intellectual left," Susan Sontag: "The white race is the cancer of humanity." He notes that his god punished the woman by afflicting her with cancer. But he makes the astonishing blunder of supposing that the Sontag woman thought of herself as a Caucasian. She is a Kikess and would no more think of calling herself Caucasian than she would of calling herself a bitch or a sow. She belongs to Yahweh's Master Race, the race that now openly boasts in its own publications, "WE are the purpose of Creation."

Mr. Scott comments on the nasty punks who called themselves "Liberal intellectuals" and are forever yapping about our race's "injustice" toward niggers, mongrels, and other waste products of biological evolution. And he correctly observes that our race is precisely the *only* race that worries about the welfare of other races and even makes enormous sacrifices to help them.

He attributes our race's morbid concern for other (and necessarily enemy) races, not to innate imbecility, but precisely and specifically to its belief in Christianity. That is what I have so frequently argued, and I am pleased to have my view confirmed by so eminent an historian.

Mr. Scott's conclusion is one that I shall here quote in italics:

"Without Christians, there would be no chance for long-range survival of minorities in our midst."

Remember, please, that that is not an accusation that I have made: it is a confession made by an eminent Christian authority on behalf of one of the very few Christian sects that write honestly and mean what they say.

Nothing that I have written about Christianity is half so categorical and drastic as that damning confession of guilt—guilt for our ever multiplying misfortunes, guilt for our lunatic folly, guilt for our impending doom.

THE JAPANESE AGAIN

The *Bulletin* of the Committee to Restore the Constitution for May 1989 reprints an article from the newsletter of Hilaire du Berrier, which has the subtitle, "America in [the] Grip of New Japanese Co-Prosperity Sphere." M. du Berrier, who was in 1941 (and may still be) an agent of the French Intelligence Service, was captured by the Japanese but did not break under ingenious torture. He naturally remarks on the ruthlessness of the Japanese during the war—all of which proves only that the Japanese are not

Aryans and were not what Aryans were in the Nineteenth Century.¹ His real point is that the Japanese, whom we prevented from imposing their "Co-Prosperity Sphere" on part of Asia militarily, have now imposed it on the United States economically.

He observes that, contrary to the predictions of American "experts," the death of the Emperor Hirohito did not cause Japanese economic activity and expansion to falter for even a moment. He does not comment on the current scandals in Japan, following the disclosure that members of the government had behaved like Judaized Americans. An observer who recently returned from Japan thinks that the scandals will strengthen the Japanese parties that intend to restore, so far as possible, the conditions that prevailed before the defeat of Japan in 1945. Much will depend on the ceremony that will take place in coming months after the new Emperor, Akihito, has united with his ancestress, Amaterasu, and thus become divine.²

M. du Berrier's article served to introduce an item of news you will not have read in your local bundle of daily propaganda. In Montana, a state senator named Al Bishop has introduced a bill that prohibits aliens from owning land in Montana for more than one year.³ Mr. Bishop is alarmed by the speed with which the Japanese are buying up the United States. He noted that they already own about 30% of downtown Los Angeles, and that in the

1. What is interesting in this part of the article is M. du Berrier's implication that if Admiral Togo, whom the Americans murdered after the surrender of Japan, had not begrudged the expense, Japan might have had an atomic bomb in time to forestall the Americans and win the war. Hitler had refused to consider the possibility of using such a weapon against members of our race, but the Japanese, naturally, would have had no compunction about using it on White Devils.

2. Amaterasu, who, needless to say, was born of a Virgin, is the goddess of the sun. Her great-grandson, Jimmu, became the first Emperor of Japan in 660 B.C., which is the date at which the Japanese calendar begins. For the details, see the *Kojiki*, the official collection of myths, comparable to the Christian Bible; there is a learned English translation by Professor B. H. Chamberlain. While Akihito was growing up, he, at the demand of the Americans, was exposed to large doses of Christian hokum, but it is likely that he was immune to the infection. (Cf. "The Yellow Peril," pp. 18-25.) His first official statement, on the death of his father, was in terms of orthodox Shinto.

3. There was a similar provision in Illinois until 1970, when the nitwits replaced their state constitution with one designed to facilitate kicking them into their place in "One World." For years before 1970, an attorney

District of Corruption, Japanese own the three major hotels and, dozens of office buildings, including, ironically, even the building that the Federal government rents to house the Justice Department.

The Japanese are naturally eager to invest in property the profits they made after the Americans destroyed their own industry to have lots of "Social Justice" and crime. They hold a vast quantity of the trading stamps the Americans use in place of money, and must convert it into things of value before the Federal Reserve reduces the value of its stamps to zero. In Montana, the Japanese are buying land on so large a scale that Mr. Bishop foresees the time when they will own all the productive land in the state.

Mr. Bishop also foresees that within a few decades the Oriental owners of the United States will herd the surviving Americans into reservations on waste lands, much as the Americans, before they succumbed to cerebral paresis, put the Indians on reservations. I wonder, however, whether the Japanese, who will never forget their defeat in 1945, will want to preserve White Devils, even as curiosities.

Mr. Bishop must be an highly intelligent man, for he perceives that the real problem is not the piecemeal sale of the United States to foreigners, but the suicidal destruction of the productive capacity that American industry once had, which makes selling off the country the last resort before the total collapse that is ahead of us. He also foresees that his attempt at legislative protest will fail and his bill will probably "die in committee."

Even the introduction of Mr. Bishop's legislative proposal set off a storm of protests from Americans eager to get rid of what is left of the country that once was theirs. There were cries that such a nasty proposal would deny them the right to sell to the highest bidder, would violate what the Jews call "basic human rights," would be counter to Ronnie Reagan's noble devotion to "liberal trade policies" and "free enterprise" [*sic*], and, oh horrors! might even encourage "racism" and the bigots who still believe that Aryan cattle are worth preservation.

whom I knew tried very hard to persuade various State's Attorneys to do their duty and enforce the law, but all of them, their eyes on the two gangs that entertained the boobs with political games every two years, refused. The attorney thought of applying to the courts for a writ of mandamus, but then realized that the courts were too corrupt to be interested in upholding the laws.

One can see the point of the objections. The Americans obviously have no use for the country they threw away, and do not want it back.

They aren't even interested in trying to guess whether the crafty Jews will be able to destroy the Japanese, as they have destroyed us.⁴

The *Bulletin* concludes with a fairly long excerpt from my *Christianity and the Survival of the West*. I permit myself to quote a few lines from that excerpt:

"Six years ago [in 1966] in my *Conspiracy or Degeneracy?* I asked the one crucial question: Have we, the men of the West, lost the will to live?

"Nothing, certainly, has happened since then to suggest a negative answer.... Nowhere can one discern the slightest indication that in the great majority of our people the racial instinct of self-preservation has not been lost."

I wrote that in 1972. Today, seventeen years later, although one still hears a few feeble voices of protest that have not yet been silenced by governmental terrorism, the question that I asked in 1966 appears to have been definitively answered.

MUCH ADO ABOUT NOTHING

Everyone has noticed the prolonged uproar over *Satanic Verses*, a book by a wog named Rushdie, who, in the published photographs, looks like a Kike.

The trouble started in a British provincial town, where a thousand or more Moslems rioted. Most of them, no doubt, knew enough English to read street signs, and many probably could make their way through a paragraph in a newspaper, but how many were likely to read almost six hundred pages of constipated prose by an "anti-Fascist intellectual"? How did they happen to hear about the book? Any enterprising publisher would have seen an opportunity to set off a firecracker that would make a "best seller" out of a schizophrenic tome that would titillate "Liberal" reviewers but was sure not to become popular and which he might otherwise soon have to "remainder."

4. Itsvan Bakony, in his little booklet, *Jewish Fifth Column in Japan*, which I cited and discussed in "The Yellow Peril," believed that Japan has a good chance to survive, since it was, when he wrote, "less infiltrated by Judaism than any of the other world powers." The Japanese have recently become aware of the nature and designs of old Yahweh's Chosen; cf. *Liberty Bell*, November 1987, pp. 7-9.

However that may be, the affair was scandalous, although no one seems to have noticed why it was. What were the thousand or more Moslems doing on an island that theoretically belongs to the British, who, presumably, are either Christians or rational? Why did not the police round up the rioters and escort them to the nearest port, where the English, if they wished to show their wonted generosity, could provide them with free passage to their homelands? Of course, one has only to look at Prime Ministress Maggie and her Kikish Cabinet to know the answer to that question, but that does not make the fact less scandalous.

Then in Iran the ruling Hajji Baba, in a real or simulated rage, offered a million for a quick assassination, evidently being so ignorant as to think that the book contained something remarkably derogatory to the Prophet whom he claims to represent on earth (although the majority of Moslems regard him as a vile heretic). If that book was enough to set him off, his enemies have an obvious opportunity. Just send him a dozen or so of the scores of sound historical studies of the origin of Islam now in print. He will explode apoplectically and the world might even be entertained by a real example of the spontaneous combustion described in Dickens' novel.

The warlock's conniption fit gave every pseudo-literary hack an opportunity to declaim about the horrors of censorship by *goyim* and the imprescriptible right of every writer to say what he pleases, so long as God's Race does not object.¹

I was sufficiently curious to find a copy of the book whose author old Khomeini unintentionally endowed with at least the better part of a million dollars, and I glanced at a few pages. Yes,

1. Big-brained "intellectuals," busily engaged in defacing and sapping Western civilization, know that, if they are members of the lower races, they must fawn on the Master Race and frantically wag their tails. It is simply apodeictic to them that no Aryan can be permitted freedom of speech to defend his own race or question Yiddish hokum, so, naturally, the loud-mouthed gabblers who made themselves conspicuous with bombastic (and supererogatory) defense of Rushdie never even thought of protesting the vicious censorship that Jews now excise over almost all publishing. The contrast is so glaring that even in the pages of *The Nation*, a periodical whose readers must often wonder to what nation the title refers, Alexander Cockburn was permitted, in the issue for 20 March 1989, to point out how the Jews use incendiary bombs or corrupt courts to persecute Aryans who dare question their absurd Holofoax; how they used financial finagling to suppress even a book by Noam Chomsky; and how the pavid editors of *The Nation* insisted on censoring from one of his articles a mildly approving reference to Professor Israel Shahak of Hebrew University, whose veracity offends the rulers of his

just a few pages, for I remind you of William Dean Howells' aphorism that it is not necessary to eat all of an apple to learn that it is rotten.

Even if there had been no screaming, *The Satanic Verses* would probably have set "literary circles" in New Jerusalem-on-the-Hudson atwitter for a whole week, as each "intellectual" tried to show that he had read the latest masterpiece (or a review of it by a wise guy) and hastened to get in a word about it before it ceased to be the latest thing and no fellow *littérateur* would remember it. It will delight people who mistake incoherence for sense and think profound anything that is incongruously grotesque. It will fascinate the kind of nitwits who are enraptured by a piece of canvas that has been dirtied by Picasso, Chagall, or some comparable exploiter of feather-weight poseurs.

This is not to deny that the author may have been sincere in some part of his painfully long and disjointed book. I may have chanced upon the most significant passage, somewhere near the end, but it raises a problem.

The author may have read Carl Sandburg, a passable folk singer who passed for a poet long ago, when *vers libre* was the *dernier cri*, and did put a few good phrases and similes in his scrappy prose. If my recollection has not been dimmed by many years, Sandburg, enlarging on an earlier author, once wrote that he had a whole zoo inside himself. Since I know nothing about his ancestry, I cannot comment; he may have done no more than find a startling hyperbole for what is commonplace.

Every sane Aryan who had passed the age of six knows that he has conflicting desires and will have always to choose between alternatives that are equally attractive. He will have to decide whether or not he will trade his prized jack-knife for the neighbor boy's skates, and comparable dilemmas will confront him in all of his ten thousand days under the sun. He will have to decide whether to marry some lovely girl and perhaps burden himself with children or retain his social and economic freedom as a bachelor. He will have to decide whether to buy a new suit or a new overcoat; whether to spend a small inheritance or a bonus for

race. But all that suppression of intellectual integrity, to say nothing of freedom, never evoked a squeak from the intellectual lions who roared so loudly for Rushdie's freedom of speech, when they pretended it had been endangered by a vain threat that probably will net him a million in royalties.

a fine automobile or travel in Europe. Every virile man wants to seduce every very attractive woman he encounters (although few confess that as freely as did Thomas Wolfe), but, assuming that he can easily do so, he may have to choose between that strong desire and the conflicting desire to observe obligations inherent in his personal situation or in the code of gentlemen.

Hercules, in Xenophon's well-known apologue, had to choose between two divergent paths; every man is confronted by less drastic but equally perplexing choices between antithetical desires almost every day—perhaps until at an advanced age he makes the final choice between liberating himself from intolerable burdens or unbearable pain by suicide and continuing to live in the hope of fulfilling some obligation of honor he has assumed.

Sane men know this aspect of the human condition and take it for granted. Only in schizophrenia can a man's mind and personality become so disintegrated as to make it seem that he is more than one individual—that he is not a man but a zoo.²

The author of *The Satanic Verses*, with or without imitating Sandburg, wrote (I correct spelling and punctuation):

Oh, the dissociations of which the human mind is capable!... Oh, the conflicting selves jostling within these bags of skin! No wonder we are unable to remain focused on anything for very long; no wonder we invent...channel-hopping devices. If we turned those instruments on ourselves [!], we'd discover more channels [within us] than a cable or satellite mogul ever dreamed of.

Assuming that Rushdie means what he says and finds "conflicting selves" (something quite different from conflicting desires) within himself, the most likely explanation is obvious. He is some kind of hybrid, a living example of multi-racialism,³ and, like many such unfortunate persons, he may be scatter-brained and suffer from mental strabismus and the conflict of the incompatible in-

2. Schizophrenia is especially common among "mental health experts" and psychiatrists. I remember one who, hoping for support in taking over a "right-wing" operation, wrote me hundred-page letters, in which he explained at length how his Id was always fighting with his Ego and how hard it was for the third piece of himself to keep peace in the rough-house inside his skull. This psychotic condition is probably the result of incompatible genetic strains, although it may be exacerbated by morbid introspection or the use of hallucinatory narcotics.

3. Islam, more than Christianity, promoted mongrelization and there is little pure Arabic blood left in the world, most of it in Saudi Arabia. The danger to the race seems to have been perceived only by 'Umar (634-644), the second and greatest of the Orthodox Caliphs, who, when he saw the long line of captives taken by his army at Jalūlá (on the edge of

instincts of the different races that contributed to the unnatural and unstable mixture that his conscienceless parents made of him. But you may be sure that the twittering intelligentsia of "literary circles" will think the passage profound instead of pathetic, and will claim it refers to some constant of human nature to avoid recognizing in it the consequences of the crime of miscegenation, which they strive so hard to promote.

the Persian highlands), most of them not even Semites, is reported to have exclaimed, "O Allah! I take refuge with thee from the children of these captives of Jalûlá." Islam cannot be entirely blamed for the disastrous miscegenation that followed; there seems to be no reason to doubt the tradition that 'Antara ibn Shaddád, one of the pre-Islamic poets of the Mu'allaqât and also renowned as a warrior, was a mulatto and slave of his father until his arm was needed to resist a foray on his tribe. That need not be inconsistent with the aristocratic contempt for slaves and the low-born expressed in his poetry. As a pagan hero, untrammelled by the religion of later times, he was remembered for having risen from slavery to sheikdom, and the little that is known of his life was elaborated into a very long romance, the *Siratu 'Antar*, which cultivated Arabs prefer to the Arabian Nights. The Arabic text, which I have not seen, is said to occupy thirty-two volumes. There is a charming condensation of the basic story by Gustave Rouger, *Le roman d'Antar*, Paris, Piazza, 1923.

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy (Order No. 3014) send \$9.50 (which includes \$1.50 for postage and handling to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

THE GREEK CONNECTION

by
Nicholas Carter

"No man is an island," some idiot once wrote (I'm sure the reader knows which idiot)—a simplistic proposition that I categorically deny. Each human being *is* an island, *cognitively* alone, not linked to any other living entity, with some individuals being more isolated than others. Regardless of those evangelistic social scientists who preach that human beings are little more than sophisticated primates who in time can be trained to accept a form of socio-political collectivism that will prevent them from achieving any more or less than their fellow citizens, the conscious choice—however shallow or other-directed—of each individual to activate the reasoning process results in a character and personality that makes that person distinct from all others—with each human being possessing a philosophy, or integrated view, of life.

Admittedly, many of the philosophical viewpoints that "people this little world" have something in common with the proverbial Texas river in that they are considerably wider than they are deep. Nonetheless, *thinking*—the mental activity we use to direct concepts acquired by the process of learning toward some goal and/or object—is the name of the game of life, not only for geniuses, but for all individuals who are not mentally ill or deficient. We cannot live without reasoning; nor can we fake our nature or the nature of reality. Consequently, it is not always easy to find kindred spirits within the diverse and culturally chaotic human zoo; and the more eclectic and purposive the thinker, the more difficult the quest.

What are the ties that bind, to some degree at least, the human animal to his fellows? Family, community, religion, race, work, and the myriad number of cults, clubs, and associations that range in diversity from the first church of Satan to the lyceums of gurus like Baba Ram Dass (formerly Dick Alpert, aide to Timothy Leary) to the Men's Crisis Center of Columbia in Northern California—an organization established to "restore masculine pride by encouraging traditional activities like playing poker, smoking cigars, drinking beer and watching football on TV." It can be safely assumed, I daresay, that purposive thinking has never reached a high point among the respected values of the rhythm & blues, country & western, soul, funk, rock and rap social

spheres of the majority of the American species.

Regardless of the emphasis on education in the modern world, there is *no* emphasis on the fact that we are cognitively independent of each other. That would conflict with Marxist and Christian doctrines. Nor is there sufficient emphasis on the value of thinking for the purpose of helping the individual to expand his ability to deal with the world around him, and to increase his efficacy as a person capable of establishing emotionally mature relationships. What of the arena of *higher* education? Are there any spectacular activities occurring "in the quick forge and working house of thought" on today's campuses? Not bloody likely—considering the hordes of hidebound collectivists and minority racists (the preachers of egalitarianism in the U.S. who never seem to be concerned with its practice in Russia or Israel) who labor in the vineyards of *akademeia*.

Perhaps, like the character of Socrates in Aristophanes *The Clouds*, I'm an island adrift in a cloudland of fantasy; but I often find myself envying those noble thinkers, the ancient Greeks, and the intellectual milieu in which they found themselves. They were unique in all the world because they sought philosophical wisdom in speculative cosmology outside of the realm of mysticism—i.e., sacred traditions, infallible sources of authority, and unquestionable dogmas.

At least 600 years before construction began on that dungeon of superstitions known as Christianity, Greek physicists in Asia Minor started the world on an orderly, naturalistic interpretation of the origin and nature of the cosmos—including the constitution and construction of the primordial substance or substances of all things, and the harmony and balance of physical forces; and in just a few centuries they achieved more in the fields of mathematics, astronomy, physics and medicine than had been achieved in all previous history.

What a thermonuclear explosion of mental activity! As the world's first towering colony of objective eyes, they were responsible for the world's first intellectual orgy. What glorious times they must have had plumbing the depths of logic, ethics, politics, epistemology, metaphysics, theology, and aesthetics. What ecstasy formulating principles, unraveling causes, identifying elements of each aspect of reality. What wonderful fun, not only thinking, but also being able to interact with kindred spirits, their intellectual peers.

Who were they?

Thales, Aristotle, Anaximander, Anaximenes, Parmenides, Heraclitus, Empedocles, Anaxagoras, Democritus, Diogenes, Euclid, Xenophanes, Protagoras, Epicurus, Socrates ("the enchanter of

Greeks"), and countless others.

From the noun *philosophia*, meaning "the love of wisdom", comes the word philosopher to describe a person who loves or desires wisdom. It is said that Pythagoras coined the word because he didn't want to be known simply as a "sophist" or wise man. Admittedly, the Greeks weren't crazy about practical knowledge for its own sake—how to build a better mousetrap, as it were. Commanding most of their attention instead was theoretical knowledge: to understand for the sake of understanding; to know for the sake of knowing. And so, for several incredible centuries—without priests, bibles, sacraments, sacrifices and savior gods capable of tripping the light fantastic on water—they proceeded to turn the world of religious myths and fantastic legends upside down.

While the Israelites were studiously preparing to "civilize" the world by preaching that the rainbow was Yahweh's promise to the Pious not to drown them. . .that the supernatural world was peopled with an endless supply of demons. . .that the children of the wicked should be forced to eat bread made of human-dung. . .that a dead carcass found by the road might be sold to Gentiles, but never to Jews. . .that the Jews got nine of the ten measures of wisdom the Ancient of Days gave the entire world. . .and that Israel would stand upon *his* enemies, making a footstool of all men—the Greeks were teaching that the rainbow was caused by light from the sun shining on wet atmosphere. . .that education was the basis of virtue and that only ignorance was evil. . .that all life evolved from lower forms of life. . .that the cosmos was an ordered system wherein worlds are born, grow, decay and perish. . .that the brain rather than the heart was the seat of intelligence. . .and on and on in geometry, physics, physiology, acoustics, geography, pneumatics, etc., as they opened up the world of thought in numerous and startling ways destined to transform the modes of thinking and living for much of the human race.

But then, like a thunderclap of doom, the emergence of and the adoption of Christianity by the White race traumatized the Western world and virtually halted (in many cases, as with the great library at Alexandria, even destroyed) the brilliant advances of Western man. In one fell, fanatical swoop, stagnation was substituted for progress, theology for science, rigidity for flexibility, and intolerance for humanization.

Christianity began as a messianic movement of disenchanted Jews who believed the time had come to choose a Messiah who would lead them back to Yahweh. This distinctive cult was then taken over by Saul

of Tarsus (Paul) and other Jews influenced by Greek learning and taste who believed that the faith could be transferred from its original home in the Semitic culture of Palestinian Judaism to the Gentile culture of the Roman Empire. That meant assimilating an orthodox Jewish rabbi to the savior gods—Mithra, Krishna, Osiris, etc.—of Asia, thereby transforming him into a virgin-born, murdered and resurrected, *Son* of God. It took several hundred years to fabricate, mold and forge this new religion into an eventually realized state-sanctioned faith.

It was Neoplatonism, however, that enabled Christianity to not only blend more thoroughly and quickly with the Gentile world, but to also assist the Graeco-Romans in doing to the Paulist cult what Paul and his confreres had done to the original messianists: appropriate the faith and dominate it.

To the mystical philosopher Plato, the “apparent” world of sense was more important than the “real” world of ideas. The material world, he declared, was only an imperfect appearance of true reality, a semi-real reflection or projection of it. Any investigation of nature was to be disdained and avoided. As for human beings, they were not ultimately real. Thus, no man by himself was metaphysically autonomous; all men ultimately comprised *one* unity. “We must be free of the body,” preached Plato, “and use the eye of the soul alone to behold the actual realities.”

This blind faith in supernatural absolutes was the element of Academic philosophy that by way of Neoplatonism was transmitted to the early Christian Church via non-Jews from Origen to Augustine. *Contempt for the world of matter, belief in the liberation of the soul through asceticism and mystic revelation, the subordination of reason to faith, and a blueprint for turning human beings into beehive drones,* made this philosophy congenial to the mystics who were building the new religion.

It was during that chaotic period of time that our Gentile ancestors traded the maturity of the Rational Age of Greece for the emotional illiteracy of the Hebrew holy books on the one hand, and the anti-mind, anti-body obsessions of Plato, on the other. . .when our people gave up the achievements of thinkers and scientists, of artists, philosophers, poets and statesmen, for the revelations of fanatical Jewish prophets and Plato’s gospel of worldly renunciation. . .that fateful interlude in history when the West rejected the greatest champion of the human mind who had ever lived—“the father of logic”—Aristotle.

Concomitant with the creation of the Jewish/Gentile savior god called the Christ, the new Christ-folk claimed the Jewish Scriptures as their own for the purpose of providing a historical foundation and a prophetic warrant for the existence of their Messiah. The next step was to produce a *New Testament* blending OT writings with NT gospel accounts to be used as the final and definitive sacred record of the birth, death and resurrection of the new savior god—with Jesus Christ being the tie binding the two testaments together.

To this essentially Jewish base were then added innumerable tenets and beliefs held by the Gentile peoples of the Hellenistic Orient. Among them: The Christian Eucharist was copied from the sacred Mithraic meal known as the “Last Supper;” from the Stoics came the “brotherhood of all men” and “equality” doctrines; the hope of “Salvation of humanity” could have been inspired by Egyptians, Babylonians or Persians; the Hindus provided the story of the prodigal son and the Talents; the idea of the logos was Platonic; the doctrine of the incarnation came from India; the concept of a new birth originated with the Chinese and the Eleusinians; the sacramental value was Pythagorean; the belief in the Trinity was common to East and West at the time, as were the rites of baptism, and the use of the cross, in its many variations, as a representation of an intensely masculine or male phallic symbol; and out of the teachings of the Stoics came the most pernicious doctrine of all: *original sin*. Combined with the Jewish notions that Adam and Eve betrayed God. . .that because of the sowing of the grain of evil sin in Adam, all people were guilty. . .and that moral scars could be inherited from one’s forbears—original sin soon became the very first principle in the Christian faith. “If the diplomacy of Christian life is to be workable,” proclaimed the theologians, “it must rest on the assumption of universal guilt.”

And thus it was that Christianity became a melange of the more primitive and superstitious doctrines prevalent in the Semitic and Gentile religions of the time. For reasons that should be obvious, several centuries following the enthronement of the Christian system by Rome, and including the rapid spread of the faith to Europe to the tune of the words “Baptism or death!”, came to be known as the most repressive ages in the history of mankind: the Middle Ages. Logically, the theologians who achieved fame during that “perpetual spiritualistic nightmare,” devoutly interpreted Plato’s definition of philosophy as a search for wisdom about the transcendent world. In the tradition of Attila the Hun who declared that wherever he walked, grass would never grow again, they were convinced that wherever they walked,

"pernicious individualism" would never rise again. And they weren't alone. The philosophical thinkers outside of the Catholic Church were enamored of Plato almost to the point of believing that the combined philosophical speculations of the rest of the Western world were merely extended footnotes to his literary works. Ringing like death knells throughout the thinking of many influential Western philosophers are salutations to altruism, collectivism and statism, beginning with, "Rights must be eliminated, for such a notion rests on individualism," and ending with, "The state is divine."

It should be obvious to any objective Western thinker that the traitors among our people have been the power-hungry theologians, philosophers and politicians who sold their souls to collectivism and statism; who commandeered the messianic system that came to be known as Christianity from the Jews; and who then developed and perpetuated it for the purpose of "saving"—or even enslaving—the world. Fortunately, they failed. But the West has paid a terrible price for hundreds of years of Christian/Judaic/Platonist totalitarianism.

And so, with the destructive spread of Christianity among the most innovative and productive ethnic group in the world, the Gentile West chose the *pathological past*—a world pervaded with spirits, ghosts, demons, devils, myths. . . a world of shrines and altars and wailing walls. . . a world of witch doctors representing the primitive savior god of Galilee and the vindictive Yahweh of the Jews. . . a world of believers fleeing before the specters and illusions of their own creation—over a world of *intellectual curiosity, scientific discovery, flexibility, tolerance and decency*.

Eventually, the rebirth of Greek rationalism in Europe and the beginning of the Industrial Revolution motivated Western man to create, build, invent and produce in an explosion of innovation that led to all of the great technological developments of the 20th century: miracle drugs and fabrics; remarkable food production and distribution; miraculous means of communications, travel, and entertainment; and from the cue-tip to the computer, and endless array of products and concepts that make the world a better place for more people.

We must never forget, however, that *Greek* thought paved the way for all *rational* thought to follow. We are standing on their shoulders.

**THOSE WHO WILL NOT READ
HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER
THOSE WHO CANNOT READ**

SATURATING THE AIR OF OKLAHOMA WITH THE EXTERMINATION THESIS

by
Charles E. Weber

On the evening of 1 May 1989, the Oklahoma Educational Television Authority, which is partly supported by the taxpayers of Oklahoma, broadcast *three* programs purporting to portray the plight of the Jews in Europe during the Second World War. The first film dealt with the Wannsee Conference, which is supposed to have been held in the Berlin suburb of Wannsee on 20 January 1942 (8:00 to 9:30). The second film was entitled "The Triumph of Memory," which consisted of alleged recollections of inmates of German concentration camps (9:30 to 10:00). The third film dealt with the march of some 1,500 young Jews from Auschwitz to Birkenau on 14 April 1988 and was entitled "March of the Living" (10:00 to 11:00).

The second film included the claim that there were selections for lethal gas chambers in Mauthausen, a lie which has been disproved long ago; even Simon Wiesenthal has had to admit that Jews were not killed in lethal gas chambers within the Reich itself. The third film asserts that 2,000,000 Jews were exterminated at Auschwitz. It also speaks of "pits where bodies were burned" at Treblinka, an absurdity, because if bodies were to have been burned they would have been burned above ground in order to provide a better supply of oxygen and thus save scarce fuel. The assertion that 2,000,000 Jews were exterminated at Auschwitz was made even after this lie has been disproved by the Leuchter Report, which recently provided analyses of the cyanide contents of fragments of building materials taken from buildings in Auschwitz where mass gassings of Jews are claimed to have taken place (see *Bulletin* 35 page 3).

The second and third films hardly need detain us further here. The most important of the three films was undoubtedly the first one, which purports to portray the Wannsee Conference of 20 January 1942, which is claimed to have planned the murder of 6,000,000 Jews. Without having seen this film, we commented on it briefly in *Bulletin* 20 (December 1987), page 4, on the basis of reviews of it we had seen. Now the Oklahoma Educational Television Authority finally provided us the awaited opportunity to view the film, which was made by In-

fafilm in Munich. The OETA showing included English subtitles. The film is presumably based on the minutes of the Wannsee Conference, the text of which is reproduced on pages 39-53 of Wilhelm Stäglich's *Der Auschwitz Mythos*. This text was presented as evidence at one of the postwar Nuremberg trials. The film portrays Reinhold Heydrich directing the Conference. (Heydrich was murdered in Prague only a few months later than the Conference, in June 1942, while he was Deputy Reich Protector of Bohemia and Moravia.)

The Wannsee Conference film is, in part, a phantasy based more or less on the minutes of the Wannsee Conference and even quotes verbatim this questionable document here and there, most notably the passage on page 7 of the minutes which envisages the use of interned Jews in building roads (in areas where, as Stäglich quite appropriately points out, there were already roads). The statistical compilation of Jewish populations on page 6 of the minutes is also quoted, including the claim that there were 165,000 Jews in the occupied part of France and 700,000 Jews in the unoccupied part, although it has been estimated that only about 150,000 Jews were living in France around 1930. The statistics in the minutes of the Wannsee Conference are highly questionable and in themselves are a strong indication that the alleged minutes are possibly spurious. The purported minutes of the Wannsee Conference contain on page 8 the very important phrase "... bei Freilassung . . ." This phrase refers to the eventual release of the Jews but there is no reference to it in the film. On the other hand, there are quite a few matters in the film which are not contained in the minutes. Heydrich, for example, points out that since the entry of the United States into the war, the Jews no longer had any value as hostages. Heydrich is portrayed as using his position to attract the pretty female secretary taking notes at the meeting to work for him in Bohemia. There is also mention of the use of trucks for executing Jews by gas in Serbia, also something completely lacking in the minutes, as is any plan for the physical extermination of Jews. Voluntary sterilization of half-Jews in exchange for their being allowed to remain in Germany is mentioned on page 11 of the minutes as well as in the film, but there seems to be no evidence that such a plan was ever put into effect, if, indeed, it ever existed. Much of the 90 or so minutes of the film is devoted to the discussion of the status of persons with partial Jewish ancestry, as is the case in the minutes of the Conference (pages 10-14). Some of the high-ranking officials present at the Conference are portrayed as being uncomfortable with the plans presented by Heydrich, who had been ordered to deal with the Jewish question by

means of "emigration and evacuation" in a letter from Göring dated 31 July 1941, the text of which can be found in Stäglich's book, page 32.

This film is a propaganda phantasy, probably made primarily for the on-going reëducation of the German people, but it is particularly dangerous and effective because it purports to be based on documentation, but documentation which in itself is highly questionable. Of the tens or even hundreds of thousands of viewers of the film in the United States, could more than a dozen have actually have read the text of the document on which it was primarily based? It is doubtful that even just the journalists who wrote laudatory reviews of the film ever took the trouble to read the purported minutes of the Conference. (For further details, see *Bulletin 20* and the detailed discussion of the minutes of the Conference on pages 54-65 of Stäglich's *Der Auschwitz Mythos*.)

* * * * *

THE CONCLUDING PARTS OF WAR AND REMEMBRANCE

We published a seven-page discussion of the American Broadcasting Corporation series, *War and Remembrance*, in *Bulletin 32*, which was republished in the *Liberty Bell* of January 1989. Several aspects of this series seemed important to us and in need of analysis and reply: The huge cost of the series (estimated at \$110,000,000.), its shrewd distortions of history, its portrayal of the Second World War as if it revolved essentially around Jews, its relative indifference to the suffering of the untold millions of Aryans who had been caught up in the war, its simplistic portrayals of the Allied side as absolute good and the anti-Comintern side as absolute evil and, above all, an intensely hostile portrayal of the German leadership as well as Germans in general without any regard to the deeper origins of the war.

War and Remembrance is the continuation of an 18-hour series shown in February 1983, *The Winds of War*, likewise based on a novel by Herman Wouk. The production of *The Winds of War* is reputed to have cost around \$40,000,000. A review of it was published in the May 1983 issue of the *Liberty Bell*. *The Winds of War* portrayed the Second World War up to the time of the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor. The earlier parts of *War and Remembrance*, also with a total length of 18 hours, were broadcast during 13 to 23 November 1988, but these showings did not complete the series, perhaps as a result of production or scheduling difficulties. The concluding parts were finally shown on the evenings of 7, 8, 9, 10, and 14 May, with a further total of 11 1/2 hours, thus making a grand total of 47 1/2 hours for the two series. We

shall be concerned here with the contents of these concluding parts. Let us first summarize the action of the parts shown in May 1989:

7 May

Aaron Jastrow, the aging Jewish scholar, and his niece Natalie are now in the concentration camp at Theresienstadt. Jastrow is mercilessly beaten up because he refuses to be a member of the Council of Elders, after which he tears up a document recording his earlier conversion to Christianity. Plans for "Overlord," the Allied invasion of France, are made at Teheran. Slote, the American diplomat who as strongly concerned about the plight of Jews, but whose concern was frustrated by his superiors at the State Department, resigns from the State Department in order to join the Office of Strategic Services. On 17 February 1944 a new commandant of Theresienstadt is concerned with the beautification of the camp for a coming Red Cross inspection, but many of those interned there are being deported to the east. As of 11 May there are 35,000 Jews in Theresienstadt. Jastrow gives the commandant diamonds and promises his coöperation in exchange for the cancelation of the scheduled transport of his niece to the east.

8 May

Although the German people are still fanatically supportive of Hitler, General Halder and other officers decide to kill Hitler. The officer to carry out the assassination of Hitler, von Stauffenberg, is shown in Hitler's headquarters on 24 May 1944. After a doubtful weather situation, the invasion of France finally takes place on 6 June 1944, but Hitler considers the initial landings to be a feint. Slote is dropped in France to work with the French resistance but is soon killed thereafter. Natalie, who has been accused of some sort of subversive activities against German authorities, is cruelly tortured.

9 May

The Red Cross inspection of the Theresienstadt camp takes place on 22 June. The Americans are now bogged down in Normandy and the Russians are not moving. By 18 July the Gestapo is on the trail of the men conspiring against Hitler. The attempt against Hitler's life takes place on 20 July 1944 at Hitler's headquarters. Stauffenberg, who has left a time bomb near Hitler in a briefcase, has stepped out of the headquarters building and leaves after the bomb explodes. He has a difficult time in getting past several checkpoints on his way out of the headquarters area but finally manages to get through and travels to

Berlin. The aftermath of the failed attempt on Hitler's life results in a bloodbath of some 5,000 people, including "the last remnants of the old aristocracy." On 26 July 1944 Roosevelt, Admiral Nimitz and General MacArthur confer. MacArthur wants to liberate the Philippines. General Rommel, who has been accused of involvement against Hitler, commits suicide. On 25 August Paris is captured by the Allies and on 3 September Brussels is taken. By October, 12,000 internees are left in Theresienstadt and 20,000 have been transported away. Now Jastrow and his niece are also transported to Auschwitz.

10 May

The train transporting Jews passes through Görlitz and Liegnitz. A Christian Pole brings a large sack of apples to the thirsty Jews on the train. After the arrival of the train in Auschwitz a selection of Jews for the gas chambers takes place at night, accompanied by much brutality. After Jastrow recites the Twenty-Third Psalm he is gassed to death along with many other naked Jews. The bodies of the victims are cremated and their ashes dumped into a river to float eventually into the Baltic Sea. Admiral Henry's son, in command of a submarine, carries out a successful attack on a Japanese tanker.

14 May

Rhoda Henry, having divorced the admiral, is shown moving into an apartment. Pamela Tudsberry is with her and they learn of Roosevelt's death, reported on a radio. Rhoda is sad about Roosevelt's death and remarks that "Truman is a nobody." By 22 April 1945 the Russians have penetrated Berlin. On 25 April the western Allies meet the Russians at Torgau. Concentration camps at Dachau, Sachsenhausen, Flossenbürg, Bergen-Belsen, Mauthausen, Ravensbrück and Nordhausen are overrun by Allied forces. Hitler declares to General von Roon, "I did not make a single mistake," and appoints Admiral Dönitz as his successor. By 30 April von Roon reports to Hitler that the area around the bunker can no longer be defended and Hitler commits suicide along with Eva Braun after he has married her. Admiral Henry and Pamela Tudsberry are married in Washington. The admiral is summoned to the White House, where President Truman requests that he be his naval aide. Truman complains about the Russians' not keeping their agreements. Rhoda learns that Natalie has survived the war. The atom bomb is exploded at Los Alamos on 16 July 1945. Byron Henry goes to Natalie in Paris, where she is recovering at a sanatorium from an impaired memory. Natalie conde-

scendingly says of Slote, who sacrificed so much for Jews, that his heart was in the right place, for a Gentile. After a protracted search Byron Henry finds his little son in England. During the course of the search he was told that toward the end of the war the Germans simply threw children into ovens without gassing them first. The son was found amongst bodies of the dead in Prague. The series concludes with the son's running into his mother's arms.

There is little in the way of general comment that we have to add to our extensive discussion of the first 18 hours of *War and Remembrance* which were shown in November 1988, but a number of specific comments might be made on some of the action in the concluding 11 1/2 hours shown in May.

The producers of the series boast that it is the "most monumental achievement in motion picture history." In some senses that boast is no doubt correct. It was the most expensive production, but its financial losses might also have been "monumental." It would be interesting to know what sort of popularity rating it had, especially in the case of the concluding 11 1/2 hours shown in May. (Alas, we have learned from the April issue of *VHO-Nieuwsbrief* [Postbus 483, 2000 Antwerpen 1, Belgium] that *War and Remembrance* has been broadcast in Belgium.) The series is also a "monument" to Jewish hatred of and contempt for host populations. Note the arrogant, condescending remark of the Jewess Natalie on the death of Slote, who had sacrificed so much for the Jews, finally his very life. Although earlier parts of the series showed the hatred Poles had for the Jews, this was discontinued in later parts and the Christian Pole with the big sack of apples seems to have been introduced to atone for earlier digs against the Poles. Hitler, of course, is portrayed as an almost constantly ranting maniac, although such intellectual giants as the Scandinavians Knut Hamsun and Sven Hedin had the highest praise for Hitler after his death. There is only the slightest hint of the postwar behavior of the USSR that has cost the world so much during the decades following the war. One of the most prominent advertisers associated with the series was Ford. Old Henry Ford, who supported the publication of *The International Jew* during 1920-1922, a work which had a strong influence on Hitler, must have been turning in his grave. One aspect of the earlier parts of *War and Remembrance*, the indifference of Allied authorities to allegations of ongoing mass murder of Jews, was toned down for some reason or another in the concluding parts. The figure of 5,000 persons

executed in the wake of the attempt of Hitler's life seems quite doubtful. In *Verschwörung und Verrat um Hitler*, which we reviewed in *Bulletin 11* (republished in the June 1987 issue of the *Liberty Bell*), General Remer lists 161 conspirators who were executed, shot or who committed suicide. The statement (9 May) that the "last remnants of the old aristocracy" were destroyed in the aftermath of the attempt on Hitler's life is absurd, of course, but it is typical of the historical distortions and inaccuracies in the series. The claims of mass murder of Jews in gas chambers at Auschwitz are beginning to look ever more absurd in view of the important evidence presented in the Leuchter Report.

The *Winds of War* and *War and Remembrance* deserve to be forgotten and disdained. Let us hope that financial losses from them were painful enough to prevent them and similar productions from ever polluting the airwaves again. May Heaven forbid that they ever be used to "educate" American school children! □

Reprinted from *Bulletin No. 37*, published by the Committee for the Reexamination of the History of the Second World War, Charles E. Weber, Ph.D., Chairman.

Letters to the Editor

Anthony Modernicus

I come not to praise Hitler, merely to compare:—

Compare him with those honorable men of state who were his contemporaries.

These men, Churchill, Stalin, Roosevelt, all of them, so it is said, were honorable men, and Hitler was anything but honorable.

It is certainly true that Hitler was no Churchill; Hitler never programmed and initiated the means to incinerate entire cities. He never—even once—rejected peace proposals. Still, the world claims that Churchill was an honorable man.

After the fall of Poland, Stalin saw the need to murder 15,000 Polish officers for future security reasons. Hitler saw no such need, nor did he ever even contemplate such a monstrous deed. But, Stalin having done so, and the other "statesmen" knowing about it and trying to keep Stalin cloaked as an honorable ally endeavored to blame Hitler when this atrocious crime became public knowledge. And thus Stalin was duly called 'Uncle Joe,' and this by the honorable Truman, President of the United States, who later was to incinerate Hiroshima and Nagasaki. So was honor and integrity compromised in the case of Stalin.

continued on page 55

THE STRUGGLE FOR ULSTER

by David McCalden

Founder: Institute for Historical Review

Director: Truth Missions International

Many Revisionists are confused about the true nature of the ongoing strife in Northern Ireland. In particular, German patriots often display a sympathy for the Irish Catholic viewpoint, because of (southern) Ireland's neutrality during World War Two, and the message of condolence on the death of Hitler, submitted to the German embassy in Dublin by Prime Minister DeValera. Sometimes it is pointed out that the Ulster-Loyalist people have a six-pointed star on their official flag, and that their influential Orange Order is basically a version of Free Masonry. However, *we should not allow mere symbols, and their alleged or real significance, to distract us from the true nature of the struggle.*

Historically, it is a myth to talk about the "re-uniting" of Ireland. The island of Ireland never had one government until it was conquered by the Normans and annexed to Britain, during the 12th century. Up until that time, Ireland was "governed" by various, competing chieftains, who each had their own "turf."

The Norman conquerors of Britain and Ireland gradually melded in to both populaces. Because Ireland was very poor and remote, there were repeated rebellions and uprisings against British rule. During the 17th century, the British government decided to import the more industrious Scots, to colonise the north-eastern province of Ulster. *The "Plantation" of Ulster as it was called, was very similar to the "Drang nach Osten" whereby German pioneers colonised the fertile areas of the lower Danube, and the Volga.* Nowadays, we look critically at colonisation programs—such as the Jewish colonisation of the West Bank—but 400 years ago, successful re-population projects were highly regarded. After all, that is how the USA, Canada, Australia and New Zealand were established! (The Scots have been the majority in Ulster four times longer than Americans have been the majority in California!) However, the Scots in Ulster were treated as second-class citizens by the English rulers (the Catholic Irish were treated as third-class citizens) and soon there were a series of Scottish uprisings in Ulster. Although the Ulster-Scots tried their best to recruit Irish Catholics to the rebellion, the ignorant Irish peasants usually turned each uprising into a bloody massacre of all non-Irish. Eventually, many Ulster-Scots gave up on Ulster, and emigrated to America, where this time they

were successful in throwing off the chains of English domination. The U.S. system of government is substantially predicated on Scottish Presbyterianism (although in very recent years the U.S. government has of course been corrupted by Zionist influence).

Because of emancipation and increased educational opportunities, eventually by the Victorian era Catholics evolved their own intellectual class, and began to make more reasonable demands for self-government. However, there was—and is—always a conflict between the enlightened Irish idealists and intellectuals who sought true freedom, and the reactionary elements of the Catholic Irish establishment, who merely sought to replace British tyranny with Vatican tyranny. The imminence of Vatican-rule caused great anxiety among the Protestant Ulster-Scots. Consequently, before and during World War One there occurred several incidents of illegal gun-running from Imperial Germany, which mischievously armed both the Catholic-Irish insurrectionists, who sought independence from Britain, and also the Ulster-Scots Loyalists, who armed themselves to stay British, and not be absorbed into the proposed Vatican-ruled "independent" Ireland. It must be stated that *the German gun-running to both the Ulster Loyalists and to the Irish nationalists was sheer pragmatism for all parties.* Both the Ulster-Scots and the Irish-Catholics desperately needed weapons. The Kaiser merely took up an opportunity to cause mischief at Britain's "back door" while genocidal trench-warfare was raging at the front.

After the end of World War One, Britain was caught in a dilemma. Southern (Catholic) Ireland desired independence. But Ulster province in the north-east sought to stay British. As with India, the British solution was partition. The 26 southern counties were allowed to secede from the United Kingdom, while the 6 north-eastern counties remained British as "Northern Ireland." (The Irish secession was mostly peaceful; only a few hundred lives were lost on both the Irish-rebel and British-government sides; far more were killed in the subsequent southern-Irish civil war between rival factions. Compare this record to the 1861 secession of 11 southern states of the USA: 360,000 were killed in the brutal suppression of the secession!)

Unfortunately, just like in India/Pakistan, the border was extremely arbitrarily drawn, and left large minorities marooned on the "wrong" side of the border. However, in Ireland this did not result in any large-scale population transfers. Instead, the minority problem has been a serious issue for Northern Ireland ever since the southern secession of 1921. There have been sporadic outbreaks of minority-Catholic rioting

and uprising, culminating in the current "20-year war." Despite an open border, very few Catholics have relocated themselves from "oppression" in Northern Ireland to "liberty" in the southern Irish republic. Initially, in 1968, the minority-Catholics (35% of the Northern Ireland population) agitated on a platform of alleged "civil rights" grievances, and reforms were rapidly initiated. However, it quickly became clear that no amount of reform would satisfy their major grievance, which was sovereignty. The Irish Republicans feel that the Ulster Loyalists (about 1,000,000 people) have no right to determine their own destiny as a distinct people, and that they should—willingly or unwillingly—be absorbed, governed and dominated, by a Catholic-Irish Republican government.

As with the 1914-1916 period, both sides in this on-going territorial dispute solicit funding and weaponry from whoever will supply them. The (Catholic) Irish Republican Army (IRA) uses mostly East-bloc weaponry of Soviet or Czech manufacture, supplied by Libya, but financed from donations collected among the strong Irish community in America. The Ulster-Loyalists recently sought weapons from South Africa; but it turned out that these arms were also of Soviet origin, sold to the PLO, captured by Israel, and then given to South Africa. Again, *it is illogical to make political conclusions from such pragmatism.*

IRA propagandists like to portray the struggle in Northern Ireland as a rebellion of the "oppressed Irish" against the "oppressive British government." Absent from this formula is the majority population of Northern Ireland: the Ulster-Scots Loyalists. Time and again, they have voted overwhelmingly **against** being absorbed into an all-Catholic Irish republic where their civil rights would be abridged; they prefer to remain **British** where civil rights are better protected (although not perfect). Most of all, the Ulster-Scots—like the Palestinians—desire to determine their own destiny and to preserve their own heritage and culture, which is quite distinct from the Irish-Catholic culture. Ulster observers point out that since the secession of 1921, the Protestant population of southern Ireland has deteriorated from 10% to less than 2%—mostly due to inter-marriage and emigration.

The Scots are very stubborn people; hardworking, honest, industrious, and straightforward. Many Revisionists are of Scottish or Ulster-Scots descent: Robert Faurisson (France), John Bennett (Australia), David McCalden, and James J. Martin (USA). More than once, Ernst Zündel in Canada has paid eloquent tribute to the disproportionate Scottish element among his supporters, especially his courageous lawyer Doug Christie.

But while the Scots are busy creating inventions, building roads, healing the sick, etc. ("manual" professions) the Irish Catholics are excelling in "verbal" professions, and they tend to become reporters, politicians, musicians, poets, lawyers, etc.—all areas where they can impress their historical mythology onto an unsuspecting populace. Thus, the Irish-Catholic position appears (to the unenlightened) to be more "romantic," and the Ulster Loyalists seem to be dour, Puritanical and tyrannical.

The truth is that the Ulster people want nothing more than to be left alone to get on with their lives in peace and tranquility. The IRA and its supporters seek to force them—at the point of a bayonet—into giving up their self-determination. The IRA does this through violence, intimidation and murder, usually against civilians. The British government long ago could have quashed this Mafia-style terrorism; instead they have let it drag on for 20 years. Most recently, they indicated a penultimate act before final surrender to the IRA: the inclusion of the Irish government at Dublin in discussions of Ulster's internal and sovereign affairs. The Westminster regime deliberately ignores the self-determination rights of the Ulster people. So the people of Ulster **need** the support of our comrades around the world, in the on-going struggle against IRA terrorism on the one hand, and Westminster betrayal on the other. □

Letters to the Editor, continued from page 51

And Hitler was no comparison to the "honorable" man who took over the helm of the United States the same year that he started to lead the people of his Germany. Roosevelt was never able to solve his country's problems without a war, as Hitler did, but still, Roosevelt was considered to be an honorable and efficient man. Even when he planned for war while running for re-election on a platform of peace, and while relentlessly baiting Hitler, he was considered to be as honorable as a man can be.

How can one compare a man like Adolf Hitler, who, constantly proposing peace plans, to Churchill, Stalin, and Roosevelt who, instead of even considering such Hitler's peace plans, were aiming at nothing but war?

No such comparison is possible.

Hitler stands out. He is the only one who longed for peace. And as he so often stated, he wanted to protect his people from the destruction that he knew modern warfare could cause. His contemporaries did just the opposite. They, through their criminal actions,

showed no such concern.

There is the picture of a raving Churchill cursing the peaceful skies over London because Hitler was not retaliating in kind. There is the picture of Roosevelt with the knowledge of an impending attack and doom for thousands at Pearl Harbor and never informing the soon to be dead. And then there is Stalin with the erasing of churches and monasteries, and millions of peasant farmers on his conscience. Where, in all of history, was honor so sullied and misrepresented? There was only one of these men who was indeed honorable, truly honorable. That man we celebrate on his 100th birthday, 20 April 1989: the Leader-Führer of National Socialist Germany—Adolf Hitler.

* * * * *

Please renew my subscription and also please send the books I've listed. I don't think I could live through the withdrawal symptoms! Several weeks ago (February 1989) my family was watching the "Daytona 500" when my eight-year-old son came up to me and said, "Dad, you'd better come look at this!" The #27 car driven by Rusty Wallace, the "Kodiak Special," had a Red (K) Kosher symbol on the driver's side rear spoiler.

If race cars are kosher, and therefore edible, could one of your Jewish readers please tell us how to prepare one for next Thanksgiving? Unfortunately, the kosher blessing didn't help the "Kodiak Special" win. The race was won by the "Tide Special". Tide laundry soap is also kosher and could explain why Jews are always foaming at the mouth!

R.M., Iowa

* * * * *

I am writing to you in response to your renewal notice. I have found your magazine to be one of the most informative and well-written to which I have ever subscribed, however, I can not at this time renew my subscription.

Although the bulk of your articles are right on target, I cannot suffer through the frequent verbal abuse hurled at my *Father Yahweh* [Our italics]. I realize that your writers must wake up the sleeping *goyim* immersed in JUDEO-Christianity, but the Kingdom-Identity truth can answer every criticism put forward by your writers that I've ever read, yet never is our movement mentioned as an alternative for these lost sheep. If you would only, as the editor, insert some type of disclaimer after an article in which Mr. Oliver or one of your other authors bashes the modern Judaism called "Christianity," referring the reader to investigate the Identity viewpoint in the spirit of honest intellectual debate, I would renew in a minute. The problem for me is that

it seems like your publication and those who write for it avoid dealing with the subject. I wish you well.

Sincerely, K.Y., Pennsylvania

* * * * *

Agree with your Aryan Warrior views but not so easy when one is a half-breed (German-Irish).

Am undecided about Hitler since reading *Hillier and the 20th Century Hoax* by Kenneth Goff. This makes a lot of sense. Especially in view of the fact that Hitler had Jewish blood himself [*Are we ever so glad to finally hear the truth!!! —Editor*]. Can't help but wonder when more Christians than Jews ever thought of died in WWII. Jewish Communism has surged forward and Christianity declined. Hitler certainly dealt white Christians a lethal blow. Jack Mohr, a Christian patriot, also agrees with this [*Brig. Gen. Jack Mohr, as a former member in good standing and a former member of its Speakers Bureau, also agreed with a lot of other silly things the John Birch Society peddled, and still peddles, to its suckers! —Editor*]. The fact that Christ died, not Jews, makes me wonder!

The Jews of the Bible, except maybe Judas Iscariot, were of the tribe of Judah, not the false Jews of today and of whom we are warned in *Revelation 2:9 & 3:9* and *II John 7*. I believe God Almighty created all and he uses the wicked to punish us, His people, when necessary. The lost tribes of Israel are the Anglo-Saxon, Scandinavian and Celtic tribes; Judah is Germany [*"Heaven" forbid! Just the facts, please, ma'm! —Editor*]. We have all been brought to this great land to make it a great Christian nation [Oh, I see! —Editor]. It is New Jerusalem—"Jer(USA)alem". [*On this point I agree with you, madame, that is as far as Zoo City is concerned: it should be properly named Jerusalem-on-the-Hudson! —Editor*]. The false Jews are the Canaanites, Kenites, Mongolians, etc.

Abraham, the father of the White race, was not a Jew [*he, then, must have been one of those stupid, un-human goyim Abraham's tribesmen so contemptuously talk about in their Talmud! —Baloney! No matter what way you slice it! —Editor*].

I hope you reconsider that God Almighty and His Son, the Prophets, and the Disciples were *not* Jews. Anyway, I know who the Christ-haters are and I hate them who hate Him, as I am told to do.

I would like samples of your leaflets to distribute. Enclosed is \$3.00 to cover. Thanks much. For an Ever-Free America,

Mrs. P. G., Minnesota

* * * * *

I was introduced to your magazine by way of article reprints of Jim Taylor's writings and I subsequently have now obtained my first copy

of *Liberty Bell* magazine. I am shocked and disheartened to say the least, by the first two articles, "Postscripts" and "Christian Enigmas" in the December 1988 issue. I acknowledge much blindness, stupidity and deceit on the part of those who call themselves Christians, but I had thought your writers and you as editor were more discerning and knowledgeable as to the Truth of the Scriptures.

Firstly, something you, authors Oliver and Carter study in depth is that the Jews of today are not nearly *at all* the descendants of the Israelites of the Scriptures. As noted in your own publication, *Behind Communism*, today's Jews are a hodge-podge mixture of Khazars, Edomites, Canaanites and relatively few if any true descendants of the patriarch Judah from whom the "Jews" claim to derive their name. In *Revelation* 2:9 & 3:9, our Saviour refers to "those who say they are Jews but lie and are the synagogue of Satan"; by studying the Talmud and comparing it with the Hebrew Scriptures one can readily see that Yahshua (the proper name of the Messiah) is very accurate (as always) in calling them the synagogue of Satan.

As many students of the Scriptures and history know, the real Israelites of today are the Anglo-Saxon, German, Scandinavian and kindred people scattered throughout the world who, for the most part, identify with the Saviour of man, Yahshua the Messiah (known to most as Jesus Christ). It is quite likely that you and both writers previously mentioned are actual flesh and blood descendants of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob and are therefore recipients of the blessings pronounced upon those descendants!

Specifically and especially, Yahweh said that in the descendants of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, all of the earth would be blessed. And so it has been that the whole world *has* been blessed by the prosperity, ingenuity, and dedication of the "white" Israelites who established civilization and exalted the truth among the darkened pagans of the world.

It is a travesty and shame that your magazine, *which broadcasts so much truth*, should be stained by the writings of atheistic slop that your contributing writers have swallowed. I thought you yourself knew better, since I observed some wise statements in your editorial notes of Mr. Taylor's articles. I believe in guilt by association, and even if you don't (and are merely publishing the atheistic drivel for the sake of other truths the same writers bring out,) you should be aware that a house divided against itself cannot stand. Every plant which the heavenly Father has not planted shall be rooted out and cast into the fire. This includes *all* "anti-Christ's", not just the Jews.

It is quite a life-long exercise and effort for us natural men to at-

tain to spiritual understanding. I know there are many discrepancies, inconsistencies, and outright errors in the bulk of "Christianity," yet we are to exercise our sensibilities to discern *between* good and evil. We are to prove all things *and hold fast that which is good*. Mr. Carter, author of "Christian Enigmas," stumbles over mostly Catholic/paganistic perversions and traditions of men and then shows forth the typically ignorant, atheistic arrogance of mocking his creator, as does Mr. Oliver. I solemnly warn you, Yahweh will not be mocked.

If you men would study the history of His dealings with His people and consider Yahweh's work in your own lives and see the great promises He has made to work wondrously on our behalf, you would soon have the comfort of victorious life over all the evil of the Jews. You would also then have the assurance for guiding your own life and efforts against evil with the help of the Almighty, the only one who can give you the Love to overcome evil with good. You would then also have the wisdom to hate His enemies with *perfect* hatred (Psalm 139:19-22).

I hope that you pass this letter on to Oliver and Carter and Mr. Taylor and any of the workers of your organization who labor under the hopeless doubt and darkness of unbelief. I hope the best for you all—it would be an awful shame to see you fail because of impractically overlooking the Source of Truth. (Incidentally, the name Adam means "one who blushes red in the face" thus identifying him as *white*, which is backed up by the fact that scientists have *never* found a white man's fossilized skull more than 6000 years old. Negroid and other skulls have been found much older, which were pre-Adamite races (see the Hebrew reading of *Genesis* 1:1,2 that indicates this pre-Adamic civilization.) Adam was created 6000 years ago to have dominion over creation. Only with Yahweh can we, his descendants, succeed.)

E.O.

* * * * *

Enclosed check for a continuation of my subscription to *Liberty Bell*—window of sanity in this Orwellian world.

You might be interested in hearing that the first attempt by Irv Rubin of JDL infamy to sue Dr. George Ashley for "slandering" Irv's good name (*sic*) failed miserably.

Rubin and his lawyer, Posner—cousin of Vladimir Posner, a New York Jew and mouth piece for the Soviet Union—really put on a pathetic performance. The two of them looked like Abbot and Costello in one of their more bumbling skits!

After Ashley's house was bombed *three* times in addition to *three*

separate vandalizings by Gods Chosen cowbirds it seems that more punishment had to be doled out. Their entire case centered on Ashley's affiliation with the Institute for Historical Review which apparently justifies any kind of violence a member might suffer. The jury didn't buy it—probably and especially the minorities present—several Mexicans who are infinitely more knowledgeable about the cowbirds than are Euro-Americans. Also, Ashley had a Jewish lawyer who exhibited courage and tenacity. The “other” lawyers were afraid to take the case. The judge left a loophole for the forces of darkness to appeal, so they may. These people with their melodramatic “histories” and sanctions against “racism and anti-Semitism” are running out of gas. Aside from their coercion and the fear they try to instill they have little going for them. They really skate on very thin ice.

Their liberal followers look more and more ridiculous and they violate their own principles of “academic freedom.” If only more Americans and Europeans would demand to get to the bottom of historical and political events, these people would be swept aside like yesterday's dust.

You are certainly doing your part. Keep up the excellent work and we will prevail.

M.B., California

* * * * *

The book, *The March Up Country*...I found to be the most rewarding one I have read in a long time. While many have assumed the roles of ‘educators’ in recent years, I can think of no one since Cmdr. Rockwell's assassination who has really shown a desire to effect a change in some finite span of time. Mr. Covington accurately portrayed my relation with the ‘racial right’ for the last 25 years. Periodically I would look at the selection of ‘leaders’ and ‘organizations,’ gag, and return to political hibernation. After reading several laudatory letters in *Liberty Bell*, I ordered the book, fully expecting another ‘mini-Führer’. This one seems to be the real thing. In fact, I think he actually read *Mein Kampf* and understood it, and is attempting to apply the wisdom to be mined from that book, rather than stumbling into every cul-de-sac that very book warns against...

Thanks again for doing the job you're doing. We need more Covingtons to get the movement moving, but without the publishers and book distributors there wouldn't be a movement. The physical size, and the geographical diversity of this country are its greatest asset and glory, but it certainly spreads our people thinly. In comparison, Berlin and Munich are almost twin cities.

Sincerely, W.B., Arizona

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our ‘wave length,’ and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

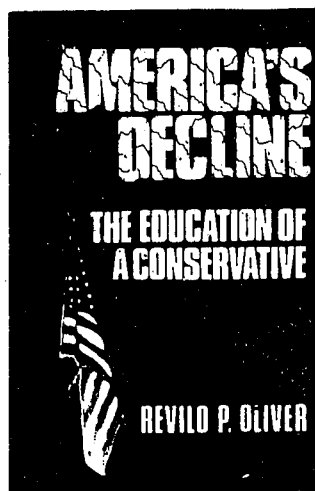
Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE

RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!



ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-\$8.50
plus \$1.50 for postage and handling.

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$4.00

Liberalism: Destroyer of White Man 'WHITE AFRICANS': A BIOLOGICAL FAILURE

from *The South African Observer*
page 29

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: GREEN POLITICIANS, page 1; SMALL VOICES, page 3; CHRÉTIEN MALGRÉ LUI, page 6; THE DEVIL TO PAY, page 11; HEARING ABOUT JESUS & CO., page 20; THE TRUTH SEEKER, R.I.P., page 22. BOOK REVIEW: *Why Did the Heavens Not Darken?*, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 36. THE REWRITING OF AMERICAN HISTORY, by David McCalden, page 42. LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 50.

VOL. 16 - NO. 12

AUGUST 1989

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor, Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA — Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983

by Liberty Bell Publications

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	\$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS — U.S.A. only	\$25.00
FIRST CLASS — U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	\$32.00
FIRST CLASS — All foreign countries	\$35.00

AIR MAIL — Europe-South America	\$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	\$49.00
Sample Copy	\$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	\$ 18.00
50 copies	\$ 65.00
100 copies	\$110.00
500 copies	\$400.00
1000 copies	\$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

GREEN POLITICIANS

Quite a few Americans were pleased when a comparatively new political organization in Germany, commonly called the Green Party, obtained so many votes in the municipal elections in Berlin that it supplanted the older parties in the coalition government of that city.

It may be worthwhile to remark that the Green Party in Germany has no connection with the International Green Guard, which publishes a periodical called *Green March* and is Colonel Qaddafi's attempt to gain international support for his variety of socialism, which, like so many others, is to create "a new man," a "new society," and a "new age." The Libyan colonel's movement has nothing to do with ecology; it is "green" because that is the sacred color of orthodox Islam. While it doubtless appeals to the Semitic mentality, it would have no chance of success internationally, even if it were not persecuted by the governments the Jews have installed in Western nations. His variety of socialism has no appeal to Mongolians and is alien to the temperament of Aryans, except, perhaps, a few twittering "intellectuals" in search of exotic novelties.

The Green Party in Germany is based on what is now called ecology. It demands abatement of the "acid rain" that is destroying German forests and gnawing the stones of the nation's most venerable monuments. It would prohibit the defilement of rivers and oceans with the waste of industries. It seeks preservation of the German countryside and would halt the sacrifice of land, whether cultivated or in a state of nature, to factories and the acres of jerry-built housing that accompany them. It is also apprehensive about the possible consequences of the present type of nuclear power-plants.

All these are laudable policies, but Americans were especially pleased by the electoral defeat of the party of the present *shabbat-goy* government of Germany, which is most conspicuously repre-

sented by its Chancellor, Helmut Kohl, who spews forth every week the verbiage about "progress" and "negotiations" and "world peace" with which the thugs who rule a "democracy" entertain and confuse their victims. The one noteworthy item in Kohl's drivel is his insistence that "human rights" must take precedence over a nation's laws and the wishes of its people; in this he is doubtless sincere, since he must know that, as stated in the Holy Talmud, only Jews are human and have rights, whereas the members of all other races are merely animals, like sheep and hogs, and can have no rights.

Kohl brazenly jabbered in honor of "Simon Wiesenthal, Champion of Humanity [i.e., Sheenies]" in a disgraceful speech printed by the Embassy in Washington in its propaganda sheet, *Statements and Speeches*, 16 November 1988. He beats his hollow breast in simulated remorse for the imagined horrors of the "Kristallnacht," when some Germans, enthusiastically foreseeing liberation from their parasites and indignant because a Kike had openly assassinated a ranking German official in Paris, broke a few windows of shops owned by their domestic enemies. Kohl pretends he believes the Yids' crude Holohoax, although he must be sufficiently intelligent to know what a fraud it is, and he rolls on the ground in fits of simulated horror at the wickedness of Germans who killed millions or billions of Yahweh's masterpieces in ways that are chemically and physically impossible. For a specimen of his obscene grovelling, see the propaganda sheet, *The Week in Germany*, 18 November 1988. Although superlatives are dangerous when there is so wide a field of selection, I nominate Kohl for the distinction of being the most disgusting lickspittle in a position of political power in the world today.

The electoral achievement of the Green Party in Berlin must have encouraged many Germans, as it encouraged thoughtful Americans, to entertain a hope that the new party might flourish and soon be in a position to supersede the nauseous régime of Kohl and his accomplices in treason.

The new party, despite some ecological hyperbole in its pronouncements, could not well be suppressed by the alien government in Bonn, which, with the wonted tyranny of "democracy," used its police powers to prevent a newly founded party, the Nationale Sammlung, from competing in elections in Hesse, where it was likely to obtain a small but numerically significant number of votes. The pretext was that the leader of the new party had been

guilty of "ideological crimes," i.e., had had thoughts that were not *kosher*. The Green Party was already too large to be eliminated in that way, and persons concerned for the future of Germany and of our race could hope that it, whatever its defects, would at least clear the way for a German government of Germany.

Alas, for the human propensity to invent delusive hopes! According to *The Week in Germany*, 26 May 1989, the Green Party, at its national convention, yelled for "a policy of open borders," which would permit and encourage enemies and human refuse from the whole world to enter Germany and reside in it as "refugees" whenever they wished and without restrictions of any kind. And when a mass of anthropoid garbage had been parasitic on the Germans for five years, it was to be given the right to vote in all German elections! The party that objects to the chemical pollution of the atmosphere and waters of Germany is the most rabid advocate of biological pollution of the captive nation.

Not content with this exhibition of hatred of civilized Germans, the Green rabble made their convention a comic *sottie* by accusing Kohl's Christian Democratic coalition of "turning racism into government policy" by a shocking failure ruthlessly to suppress the horrid "extreme right-wing," who hold the damnable belief that Germany should belong to the Germans and should not become a stinking compost heap of human offal.

So now we know why Kohl so ostentatiously tolerated "opposition" from the Green Party.

The ideological spokesman for the Green Party is an individual named Ralf Fücks. The personal name is Nordic; the family name suggests conjecture about the man's race, which might explain a great deal. He opines that his Green Party, in coalition with the Social Democrats, may win the elections to the Bundestag next year and so replace Kohl and his accomplices in Bonn. Perhaps we were wrong in assuming that there could be *nothing* worse than Kohl.

SMALL VOICES

The few who are seriously interested in preserving our civilization and race have frequently observed that the local weekly newspapers will often print letters and even small articles that could never appear in the newspapers, i.e., the daily press of large circulation.

An interesting example is the issue of the *Post Eagle* for 12 April 1989, of which a copy was recently sent me. The *Post Eagle* is a weekly, published, almost entirely in English, for Poles in this country. Letters to the editor are published as though they were signed articles.

One letter begins with a description of the way in which a hatchet man on one of the television stations ganged up with a rabbi to interview a young white man, "a twenty-year old skin-head," who was not ashamed of his race. Using the technique of the Spanish Inquisitors, who often trapped their victims by verbal trickery, using a word in several different senses, thus confusing them and making them make inconsistent statements, the rabbi and his goy hunting dog were able to make the Aryan youth seem somewhat ridiculous.

The author of the letter then deplores a doctrine of "White Supremacy," the term now applied to the wicked notion that even creatures so self-degraded and abject as White men and women have rights. He gives a list of major crimes committed by Whites, among which one especially notices, e.g., "The Jewish traitors, Julius and Ethel Rosenberg, were white." "The Russian and Jewish KGB agents who murdered...Polish officers and intellectuals at Katyn were white." "The Russians and Jews who starved 8 million Ukrainians in the 1920's and 30's were white." "The violence and filth televised into American homes is done primarily by white people. Fifty-nine percent of them were raised in Jewish homes (from statistics)." I do not know what was the writer's purpose, but I am sure he must have incited serious reflection in some readers.

"Anti-Semitism Phrase by Jews a Fraud" is the title in large type before a good letter that exposes one of the sneaking tricks, the pollution of language, used by God's People to stultify their victims.

In English, the term 'anti-Semitism' must mean opposition to or antagonism toward Semites, the race now most fully represented by the Arabs and the Arabic-speaking Semites in the Near and Middle East. The Kikes have contrived to make the average reader understand the word in a sense that it cannot have, if language is not to become mere babble. If the word is used correctly, it becomes obvious that the Yids, a hybrid race that contains some Semitic blood, are now the most violently and viciously anti-Semitic people in the world, since they are now engaged in an

effort to liquidate the Palestinians and eventually all the Semitic nations.

In the *Post Eagle* Wladek Zierkiewicz observes that, "The Jews are always wailing about Polish antisemitism, their biggest fraud. Poland is 100% pro-Arab...which equals 95% pro-Semitic and 5% anti-Zionist." He then comments on "Jewish antisemitism against Palestinians" and concludes: "Anti-Semitism... refers to... 'hostility to Arabs' and is racial. Jewish anti-Semitism (hostility to Arabs) is the only one in the world.... Anti-Semitism, signifying 'hostility to Jews' as printed in U.S. dictionaries is a fraud, a falsehood, and should be removed from all editions."

What Mr. Zierkiewicz says is, of course, obvious to everyone who respects the English language and believes in the use of words as a means of communication, rather than as noises made to excite emotions in the mindless rabble. The constant misuse of the word by the Jews and their stooges has made many otherwise intelligent persons accept it without thinking about its meaning. What makes the letter in the *Post Eagle* so valuable is that, by exhibiting one crude Jewish hoax, it will make intelligent readers aware of the systematic dishonesty and perfidy of the parasitic race, and that is the first step toward understanding the dark age in which we now live.

Weekly newspapers, addressed to the residents of a county or to a White ethnic group, have circulations that are trivial when they are compared to metropolitan liepapers, but although some are being bought up and formed into chains, most of them, I believe, are still independently owned. Their editors, although they have not been openly intimidated by the Jews, probably share the general ignorance created by the Communist-"Liberal" control of schools and the media of communication, but may still retain our racial sense of logic. They would probably be made incredulous or frightened by sweeping statements such as readers of *Liberty Bell* take for granted, but they can see logic when it is applied to a single specific point, such as the absurdity of the catachrestic meaning now generally given to the term 'anti-Semitic.'

Weekly newspapers, I believe, offer the only outlet still available to persons who hope to accomplish something by writing letters. If you send a letter to one of the large daily papers, it will, barring the unlikely chance of a blunder by an inexperienced underling, end in a wastebasket or be printed so mutilated or rearranged as to make it innocuous. If you write to a member of the

den of thieves in the Capitol of the District of Corruption, his secretary's secretary's assistant will either toss it in a wastebasket or press a button that will make a computer churn out a letter thanking you for your advice and promising that it will be given "due consideration." That usually means that your name and address will be transmitted to the Defamation League for addition to the Jews' watch-list.

Many editors of small weeklies are still simple folk, unsophisticated and holding the illusions about the United States that you had before you began to doubt what you read in the big liepapers or saw on the boob-tube. Write to him the kind of letter to which you would have given sympathetic consideration in the days before you had to face the terrible realities of the occupied country in which you now live.

CHRÉTIEN MALGRÉ LUI

I have received a photocopy of a little book that is more informative than its author knew. The typography suggests that *The Call of Our Ancient Nordic Religion* was first published anonymously in Australia, s.l.& a., and then reprinted with the name and a portrait of the author, A. Rud Mills, c. 1958 or later. He is evidently the leader of an Odinist cult in Australia, for among his other writings is a *Guide Book for the Anglican Church of Odin*, which I have not seen.

The booklet by Mr. Mills is a clear example of the residue that Christianity leaves in the minds of persons who imagine they have emancipated themselves from it. He is an intelligent man, and I sympathize with his position and endorse his purposes, so I shall criticize his booklet with all good will. (Typographical limitations will prevent me from spelling Norse words correctly; I shall replace the thorn letter with *th*, and its voiced counterpart with *d*.)

Mr. Mills is a highly intelligent man. He perceives that Christianity is a Great Lie, a deadly poison that is destroying our race. As he says in his Chapter IX, "Christian nations move on towards a breed of people unable to discharge the functions necessary to living,...on to human mongrelism,...on to Equality." Thus men who look up from the feeding troughs and endeavor to understand the world about us "have seen the death ahead of us."

A man who has perceived that Christianity is just an elaborate system of make-believe has two alternatives: he may reject all superstitions about the supernatural as idle fantasy or he may, for

either of two reasons, elect a religion that is not patently deleterious to our race. He may choose the latter alternative because he himself wants the emotional comfort of disguising the terrible reality of our place in the cosmos—James Branch Cabell once observed that "five minutes of clear vision of man's place in the universe would suffice to set the most philosophical gibbering"—or he may believe, perhaps correctly, that the great majority of our people could not bring themselves to dispense with pleasant fiction and cozy illusions about a Big Daddy somewhere, and must therefore be offered an innocuous substitute for Christian hashish.

We, of course, cannot know which was Mr. Mills' motive; he elected the Odinism of our ancestors, and, we may suppose, founded the Anglican Church of Odin, for which he wrote a guide book.

The choice of the religion of our Germanic ancestors, most clearly exhibited in the Norse pantheon, was a logical one, but Mr. Mills then proceeds to misrepresent and distort it until it is almost unrecognizable. Since I refuse to believe that he behaved as do Christian holy men, who make their religion into whatever bait seems best for coney-catching at the moment, I assume that he was confused by what little he had read about the Norse religion and misunderstood even that in terms the residue left in his mind by the spiritual poison from which he thought he had recovered. And so much has been written on Norse religion by imaginative enthusiasts that it would require prolonged research to determine how much of his Odinism he derived from such sources and how much he imagined for himself.

He begins by deriving the name of Odin (*Óðinn*) from the Norse form of the Germanic word for a 'god' (*god*). This is extremely doubtful. The word 'god,' which appears originally to have been neuter, is derived from one of two Indo-European roots, one of which means 'that which is invoked,' while the other means 'that to which sacrifice is made,' but the etymology of Odin's name is obscure: there have even been suggestions that it was not originally Indo-Germanic.

Mr. Mills, furthermore, refers to Odin as 'God,' with a majuscule, thus using the Christian trick of implying that the god thus designated is the only one. It is true that Odin was generally regarded as the chief of the gods (*ásabragr*), comparable to Zeus, and, as the god of war, he seems to have been particularly the divine patron of the aristocracy; for landowners and territorial

magnates, however, war was less important than the seasons and the fertility of the soil. Thus we often find Thor (*Thór*) described as the 'most worshipful of the gods' (*arwurdose*) and in the great temple at Uppsala, devoted to worship of the trinity then regarded as the senior gods, Thor was the chief, superior to both Odin and Freyr. And there were individuals who regarded Freyr, the god of the sexual force, as the primordial deity.

The author proceeds to elaborate a conception of Odin as a father-figure, much as Christian theologians created such a Yahweh by ignoring the "Old Testament" and using their imaginations to interpret some references by their Jesus to the god of whom he was supposedly a part. For this Mr. Mills does have some basis in the epithet, 'All-Father' (*Alfadir/Alfödr*), given to Odin, although it is hard to see what was meant by it, since Odin was not the father of most of the gods and certainly was not regarded as having created the world. The epithet may be no more than a condensed form of the epithet, 'Father of men' (*Aldafödr*), given to Odin because he either fashioned Ask and Embla, the first man and woman, from ash trees or when the bodies of the first mortals were put together by other gods, he breathed life into them. He was also regarded as having been, like Zeus and other Greek gods, the ancestor of kingly families by intercourse with virgins.

If one is to describe Odin with reference to the epithets given him, one should take into account the score of other epithets equally representative of the personality of the god as conceived by his votaries, e.g., 'the worker of evil' (*Bölverkr*), which presumably refers to what he does to his enemies, and 'god of the hanged' (*Hangagud*), presumably because persons condemned to death were sacrificed to him by being hanged from oak trees.

With the omniscience of the Christians' god in mind, Mr. Mills makes Odin 'all-wise,' ignoring the myths about the ways in which Odin, who was 'Much-Knowing' (*Fjölfnir*), not 'All-Knowing,' acquired knowledge of the past and knowledge about the world of the dead and magic rites.

We are told that the votaries of Odin "believed that all men and all nations...comprised a unity"! There is no 'One-World' hokum in Norse religion; on the contrary the gods are constantly at war with their and our implacable enemies, the giants of Jötunheimr, a land that lies to the east of our world, the 'middle land' (*Midgard*), i.e., the lands occupied by the Germanic peoples of northern Europe, which are also menaced from the north by the

frost-giants, and from the south, by the alien and hostile races of Muspelheim. There is no faintest hint of 'peaceful coexistence' in Norse thought; the future is one of perpetual war, which will end in defeat and the ruin of Asgard and the world in the Ragnarök.

From these misunderstandings, Mr. Mills soars into absurdity, telling us that "the architects of the great temple at Karnak dedicated their souls 'to Odin and Thor.'" He has probably seen some fantastic attempt to equate some of the Egyptian gods to totally different Norse deities. Even that is less ridiculous than the statement, "Roman governors and judges claimed....they expressed the Christ spirit[!]. Later Christians claimed that Jesus was the Christus." This is utter nonsense. Roman officials had only contempt for Jews. The Latin *christus* is simply a transcription of the Greek word *χριστός*, which means 'ointment, salve,' and was used by the Jews to translate their word *msyh*, whence English 'messiah,' i.e., a divinely-ordained King of the Jews, especially one who will come to subjugate or exterminate the hated *goyim*. And since Jesus was supposedly the son of Yahweh, and Thor, by most accounts, was the son of Odin, Mr. Mills can even speak of "the Christ-Thor"!

Like many other theologians, Mr. Mills has created his own religion, compounding it from the debris of his repudiated Christianity, a smattering of information about the Norse religion, and a perfervid imagination. There could be no better example of the effect produced by the residue of Christianity in minds that imagine they have freed themselves of the Jewish poison.

* * *

The best single source of information about the religion that Mr. Mills imagined he was restoring is E. O. G. Turville-Petre's *Myth and Religion of the North* (New York, Holt, c. 1964), which should be supplemented with Gwyn Jones's *History of the Vikings* (Oxford University Press, 1968). On the spirit of the sagas, I suggest, with reservations, *The Saga Mind*, by M. L. Steblin-Kamenskij, translated by Kenneth H. Ober (Odense University Press, 1973); he sadly underestimates the various skalds' freedom to invent mythological ornament. On the religion in terms of Aryan mentality, there are available in English translations the excellent work of Prof. Hans Günther, *Religious Attitudes of the Indo-Europeans* (London, Clair Press, 1967), and Georges

Dumézil's *Gods of the Ancient Northmen* (University of California Press, 1973).

There are, to be sure, some problems in understanding correctly much of Norse myth. Almost all of our information comes through Christian sources, who may have misunderstood or misrepresented the stories, failing to distinguish between religious belief and mythopoeic fancy. A major source is the *Prose Edda* of Snorri Sturluson (1179-1241), who was a Christian, although a heretic by the Christianity of his day, since he denied the existence of the Norse gods instead of fearing them as colleagues of Satan. He was interested primarily in the myths as a source of poetic ornament, and since he regarded the myths as fictions, he, much as he respected the achievements of his ancestors, did not take their religion (as distinct from their mythology) seriously.

If you have grown up in the belief that Christianity was a model of religion, even if you recognized its falsity, you will have to make an intellectual leap before you can understand an Aryan religion. Christianity depends on the 'inerrancy' of its scriptures: it tells you, for example, that Jesus was born of a divinely fecundated virgin, and that he rode into Jerusalem on the back of an ass. If either or both statements are false, the whole structure of revelation collapses like a house of cards.

Aryan religions have no revelations and hence no stories about the gods which votaries of the religion are required to believe. Even if a *völva* or a pythoness was thought to be divinely inspired and to prophesy in an ecstasy, it did not follow that what she said was necessarily true, and there were no scriptures of "revealed truth."

Aryans who believed in the religion (as by no means all of them did), believed in the existence of gods who, for the most part, were personifications of natural or social phenomena, so that their existence seemed indubitable, but no one presumed to write their biographies. It was generally believed that Sigurd's grandfather was born of a virgin, because virgin births are normal for the ancestors of heroes, but no one would have twitched an eyebrow if a skald made a better story of it by denying the miracle. (I am quite prepared to believe that the author of the *Thidreks Saga* invented the story of the heroic babe who was found drifting over the sea in a glass boat—invented it just because it seemed to him a pleasing fancy and he saw no reason why he should not change a tale about an event of which no one knew, or could know the facts.

The Greeks thought the story of Antigone probably true, but no one denied Sophocles the right to invent a sister for her in his drama, because there was no 'inerrant' record of her life. Euripides invented a husband to whom Electra was married before her father's return from Troy. If a modern writer were to depict Jesus as having a wife, Christians would howl about blasphemy and sacrilege, but an ancient writer who gave Achilles a wife would have been criticized only for artistic impropriety.

Manuals of mythology are often written as though Aryans had no sense of humor. The tale of the adventures of Thór—Thór of the forked beard and mighty muscles—as he made his way into Jötunheimr disguised as a beautiful bride must have evoked wild guffaws as it was told over the mead.

Possible Christian influence is often problematical. In the Norse pantheon, Loki represented the spirit of thoughtless mischief so commonly seen in children and sometimes in adults, but in some tales he seems evil. Now Aryan religions never posit gods that are malevolent (as distinct from gods who, like the forces of nature, have no concern for the wishes and welfare of human beings). Did Snorri Sturluson or men like him, accustomed to the Christian (Zoroastrian) belief in an evil god, misunderstand or distort the tradition, or were the later pre-Christian skalds influenced by what they had heard of the strange beliefs prevalent in Christianized Europe?

These considerations may be of some use to you, if you undertake a study of the religion of your ancestors.

THE DEVIL TO PAY

Satanism, a recognition of the existence and power of the god of pure evil imagined by Christians, is best known today because it offers a pretext for motion pictures of spectacular pornography and horror, and a pretext for the crimes of sadistically insane degenerates. It is unlikely, however, that either the Jews in Hollywood or the degenerates actually believe in the reality of Satan.

In the late 1920s, young men of college age or near it who wanted to shock their elders often professed Satanism as an alternative to Communism, which they disdained because the Communists whom they knew were either vulgarians or perverts. That Satanism was, of course, an extended *jeu d'esprit*, good fun at a time in which men could still be optimistic about our civilization.

Apparently serious consideration of Satanism belongs to more recent decades, and accompanies the astonishing increase of general ignorance and belief in the supernatural that is one of the most ominous manifestations of our race's abdication from the future it once had. In the dwindling minority who are aware of our approaching doom, quite a few attribute our plight to the machinations of a conspiratorial continuation of Weishaupt's Illuminati, and this opinion is commonly accompanied by a belief that the conspirators are Satanists, who worship the god of evil and are protected and abetted by him.

Although witchcraft is traditionally associated with worship of the Devil, he is conspicuously absent from the organized cults of witchcraft today, of which the most noteworthy and perhaps largest is oddly called Wicca, although that Anglo-Saxon term means 'a wizard, warlock,' while a witch (female) is *wicce*, witchcraft is *wiccecraft*, and the body of persons practicing it is *wiccedóm*. This cult, which is said to have a large number of True Believers, practices astrology and a kind of magic that is much older than Christianity and was until recently common among Anglo-Saxon and Celtic peasants, professes "a religion of joy and love," and is perhaps best represented by *The Witch's Bible*, by Gavin and Yvonne Frost (Los Angeles, Nash, 1972; paperback, New York, Berkley, 1975). Among the plethora of other books on this kind of occultism, I shall mention only *The Witch's Workbook*, by "Ann Grammary" (New York, Pocket Books, 1973), which is full of up-to-date talk about Psi-powers and other currently fashionable fads, and *The Do-It-Yourself Witchcraft Guide*, by "Luba Sevang" (New York, Universal-Award, c. 1971), which you may find nearer your notion of witchcraft.

One hears astonishingly little these days about Black Masses, whether celebrated for fun, in the manner of Lord Francis Dashwood, or with faith in supernatural evil, as in Huysman's well-known *Là-bas*. But an organized church of Satanism was established around 1969.

The issue of *Christian News* dated 17 April 1989 is devoted entirely to Satanism. The immediate occasion was a lecture given at Westminster College by a High Priest of the Satanist Church, which has already shown itself an authentic church in the Christian manner, since it has been split by a schism, on which it is needless to dwell here, since that would entail a long exposition of what the heresiarch did not know about Egyptian religion.

That naturally leads the editor and his several contributors to discussion of the crimes that are ostensibly or presumably occasioned by Satanism, and that in turn brings the writers to an estimate of the actual power of the Christians' anti-god in the world today.

Since *Christian News* represents the authentic Lutheran Church, the editorials and numerous articles by contributors assume the existence of Satan as a mighty deity and adversary of their god. They thus differ radically from most of the Christian churches today, which have killed off Satan, thus repudiating the authority of the holy book that is the only basis for their creed and involving themselves in a theological muddle from which the only escape is to the Marxian Reformation of their religion, called "the Social Gospel" by dervishes who think that sounds better than "Communism."

That brings us to a subject of great historical importance.

II

The theological dilemma was the subject of a book by a rather distinguished French theologian, Jean Turmel, who prudently concealed his identity under the pseudonym, Louis Coulange, when he published his work in an English translation, *The Life of the Devil* (New York, Knopf, 1930; the French original, which I have not seen, was later published under the title, *Histoire du diable*).

Father Turmel rightly attributes the eclipse of Satan in modern Christian sects to rejection of the belief in witchcraft and magic, and he wittily concludes that "Satan, cast out from the refuge which, formerly, he found with the possessed and the sorcerers, and the witches, is like the Son of Man, of whom the Gospel tells us that He had nowhere to lay His head."

Father Turmel traces the history of belief in the Devil from the standpoint of Roman Catholic theology. What is now the fundamental work on the subject is the series of four volumes by Professor Jeffrey Burton Russell, published by the Cornell University Press: *The Devil* (1977), *Satan* (1981), *Lucifer* (1984), and *Mephistopheles* (1987). (If you are especially interested in the meaning of the Hebrew word, STN or STN, which the Jews translated into Greek as *διδβωκος*, you may find one interpretation in Peggy Day's *An Adversary in Heaven*, published by the Harvard Semitic Museum.)

Professor Russell writes in a time in which the Jews have made the facts of race as unmentionable as were the facts of sex in

Victorian literature, and he even takes some illustrations from their vicious fictions about a "Holocaust" and assumes, as do well-trained Americans, that God's Race are persecuted innocents, by definition incapable of the crimes they are known to have committed. This concession to the inculcated ignorance of the American public is a blemish that should not make us underestimate the authority of his historical scholarship.

He begins by identifying evil as the conscious infliction of unnecessary pain on sentient beings, including, of course, the animals to whose suffering Christians were made hard-hearted by the notion that Yahweh created soulless dumb brutes for the use of talking anthropoids.

The crucial point is that the infliction of suffering must be intentional, i.e., malicious—a point often obscured by a refusal to recognize that the suffering of beings whom we Aryans compassionately pity (e.g., a caribou pulled down by a wolfpack, a wounded wolf, a starving child in India) is simply a fact of nature, and that, if you, like sentimental "Liberals," find that fact distressing, all that you can do is lament that you got yourself born in the wrong universe.

Evil, therefore, is limited to human beings, for no other species of animal inflicts unnecessary pain on the animals it kills to nourish or defend itself, or finds satisfaction in their suffering. And if Professor Russell had not been limited by the reticence imposed by our Jewish masters, he would doubtless have noted that the moral perception of evil is, for all practical purposes, limited to our race—not all persons of Aryan ancestry, but those whose genetic inheritance we, if intelligent, would strive to perpetuate.

The delight that Congoids and American Indians find in the suffering of persons of their own or other races is notorious. Mongoloids, although they recognize suffering as something an individual should avoid, except when demonstrating his superiority to it, as in choosing the most painful form of suicide, seem not to consider unnecessary infliction of pain on others as morally reprehensible. The same moral indifference is found in Semites; the atrocious cruelty of the Assyrian king, Ashnurnasirpal II (883-859 B.C.) is cited as a shocking example of evil by Professor Russell, but there is no indication that it ever excited reprobation from members of his race, and the ingenuity of Arabs in torturing prisoners in recent times is famous. The sadistic delight of Jews in

the suffering of other races is obvious from the "Old Testament," and both history and archaeology have shown they were equally ferocious toward members of their own race who were dissidents or suspected of sympathy for *goyim*.

The Aryans' instinctive perception of evil is related to his equally distinctive compassion. Only Aryans, I believe, are capable of the rationality which shows them that mortal enemies must be destroyed, combined with regret, even sorrow, at their suffering. A concise illustration of this is a stanza by Mayūra, an early Sanskrit poet, in honor of Śiva, the terrible god of ruthless destruction. The short hymn is preserved in the *Saduktikanāmṛta*, a relatively late anthology. I quote my translation:

I sing the god of world-destroying might,
Siva, who smote with bolts of quenchless flame
The triple city of the anti-gods:
For when he saw the molten walls decay
And fall, the thund'ring bow fell from his hands
And his immortal eyes were touched with tears.

In inner rooms the demon-women stood;
He saw the fire cut away the hems
Of their embroidered robes and lave their hair.
He saw the flame upon their bodiced gowns—
He saw its fingers stroke their girdled loins
And pluck the silver apples of their breasts.

The "anti-gods" of the poem are the Asuras, implacable rivals of the Devas, the gods of Hinduism. They had to be destroyed to give the gods of Indra's Heaven security, but the terrible god weeps for the brave enemies whom he had to annihilate, and the poet emphasizes that pathos by describing the supernatural courage and dignity with which even the women perish.

In Mayūra's time, miscegenation was blighting irretrievably the civilization of the conquerors of India; his date is uncertain, but his race is not. The poem proves that he belonged to the race that many centuries before had, in the noblest of epics, treated the Trojan enemies of the Greeks with respect and admiration—the race that many centuries after Mayūra produced the American naval commander who destroyed a hopelessly inferior and hopelessly outnumbered and outgunned Spanish fleet during the

United States' war of aggression against Spain in 1898. He understood enemies who, without possible hope of victory or escape, fought for honor, and as the Spanish ships sank or burned, he reproved his men, "Don't cheer, boys; the poor devils are dying." He belonged to the race from which the Jew-crazed Americans of today have defected as they stumble blindly and ignominiously toward the doom they have brought upon themselves.

Milton tried "to justify the ways of God to man," but he was an Aryan, an accomplished Humanist, and a great poet, and therefore, despite the creed he professed, the hero of his *Paradise Lost* is Satan, a celestial being far nobler than the tyrant from whose despotism he has revolted.

What though the field be lost?

All is not lost: th' unconquerable will,

And study of revenge, immortal hate,

And courage never to submit or yield.

No Aryan man can read or hear those lines without a thrill of admiration as he recognizes the spirit and glory of his great race. Milton's Satan, indeed, is an Aryan of the Aryans and, whatever the poet may have intended, he will be the hero of the epic for all male Aryans who have not lost their manhood through narcotics, superstition, or degeneracy. He represents the peculiarly Aryan pride and self-mastery seen again, for example, in the imperious will of Byron's Manfred, who, in his last moments, defies the infernal god of Christian belief:

He knew, and know my hour is come, but not

To render up my soul to such as thee:

Away! I'll die as I have lived—alone.

That characteristic of our race is one reason why we are the primary targets of the Jews' unappeasable hatred, and why the religion with which they poisoned us perpetually admonishes its dupes to be humble—to have no more pride than earthworms. But even that degrading superstition could not change the nature of the Aryans who adopted it, as Landor, who understood the pious Christians of his time, recognized in the long and brilliant poem which he composed in Latin and of which he then made his own

English version: "Humility, | A tatter'd cloak that pride wears
when deform'd."

III

Evil is peculiarly and exclusively human, but what is bizarre, to our minds, at least, is a god of evil.

Although Professor Russell had to write within the limitations that the Jews impose on their subjects, two facts emerge clearly from the historical and almost philosophical discussion in his first volume.

1. No Aryan religion conceives of a god of evil. Our religions are relatively rational and polytheistic, recognizing the diversity of the forces that govern human life and are often in conflict with each other. There are gods who personify the forces of nature and, like storms and tidal waves and earthquakes, reckon nothing of the convenience, safety, or wishes of human beings. There are gods who represent the tropisms that are inherent in human nature, such as sexual attraction and ambition, which are often opposed to each other. There are gods who, in their youth, exhibit children's pleasure in mischievous sport. There are gods who, like mortal kings, protect and aid their favorites, and, when angered, strike down the insolent and insubordinate. But the Aryan does not conceive of divine malice and sadism, for their gods are not unnatural. Fire is not evil when it destroys a city and perhaps accumulated and irreplaceable treasures.

2. It is astonishing, therefore, that a god of pure evil was first created by a man who seems to have been an Aryan, the prophet whose name, of obscure etymology and variously spelled in the original texts, usually appears in English as Zarathustra or in the form it was given in the time of Hellenism, Zoroaster.

So far as is known, it was he who, probably while having hallucinations excited by the sacred mushroom (*Amanita muscaria*), invented the grotesque conception of a world dominated by two great gods, one of good and the other of evil, whose powers are equal as they fight each other for suzerainty over the world, for they are so evenly matched that each needs the trivial help that can be given him by puny mortals. The two gods are engaged in perpetual war for possession of the universe, although Zarathustra's religion, with an almost pathological disregard of simple logic, absurdly knows that the ultimate victory of the good god is assured, no matter what happens.

Zoroastrianism may be the delusion most pernicious to our race ever excogitated by a human mind, but in the form presented by its prophet, it was, if one accepted the absurd premises of his "revelation" (i.e., hallucination), a coherent doctrine. As every impartial student knows, Christianity is basically a Judaized and vulgarly muddled *refacimento* of Zoroastrianism, as is even symbolically shown by the myth that the terrestrial birth of its incarnate god was foreseen and attended by Zoroastrian priests.

These two facts have an odd corollary. The Jews' adaptation of the Caananite god Yah was not evil by Jewish standards, for he aided and abetted them in their thefts and depredations and pleased them by sadistically inflicting suffering and destruction on innocent peoples to appease his pets' insatiable hatred of civilized mankind. But to Aryans, as is obvious to everyone who reads the "Old Testament" with a mind unnumbed by superstition, Yahweh is a vicious and repulsive being and the thought that such a deity could exist excites horror. Some early Christian sects, not dominated by Jews, logically concluded that the Jews' savage god must be Satan under another name. But nevertheless, our race was somehow induced to worship and revere an alien and ineffably monstrous god, and acceptance of subordination to such a being necessarily blunted our race's moral sense as well as intelligence. How can you explain that spiritual abasement?

IV

Professor Russell's thorough analysis of the concept of a god of evil makes it obvious that, as simple logic would teach you anyway, a bipolar religion depends on the existence of opposites. There could be no Ahura Mazda without Angra Mainyu (Ahriman), his great antagonist. And in Christianity, a tawdry Jewish imitation of Zoroastrianism, there can be no God without Satan, any more than there can be a magnet with only one pole.

That, of course, is patent to any Christian who thinks about his religion, and the learned and honest editor of *Christian News* recognizes that fact, that the faith of Luther, as well as the doctrine of every Christian sect that is not a mere fraud, depends on the existence of Satan, without whom a belief in the existence of his divine adversary would be preposterous.

(I am reminded, by the bye, of the Anglican bishop who, when I was a youngster, back in the days when the Anglican Church was not a mere sham and device for subsidizing perverts and vicious apemen, such as the infamous Tutu, told me, "It is impossible to

prove the existence of God, but easy to prove the existence of the Devil." If you think about it, you will see his point.)

Recognition of Satan exposes, of course, the Christians' pretense that their religion is a monotheism, a claim made possible only by the shabby trick of calling Yahweh "God," to the exclusion of all the other gods, Mars, Jupiter, Venus, et al., in whose existence the early Christians firmly believed, and now even of Satan, whose existence is indispensable to a religion based on their "New Testament".

Even if we accept the bizarre Christian claim that the three partners in Yahweh & Son, Inc., form one person, much as the three heads of Cerberus belong to one praeternatural canine, it is obvious from the "New Testament" that Satan is a mighty supernatural being, not only independent of Yahweh & Son, but an antagonist of that firm, with powers on earth so great that he could kidnap one-third of it, carry it to a mountain top, and try to bribe it by offering dominion over the earth, which, it is assumed, Satan could have delivered at once. Satan, therefore, is obviously a god opposed to the tripartite god Christians prefer to worship, and the equal, if not the superior, of that god, at least on earth.

The Jews, after they abandoned, in the fifth century B.C. or later, their original conception of Yahweh as chief among the five or more *elohim* they thought it expedient for their tribe to worship, and after, probably late in the second century B.C., they had the colossal impudence to claim that their tribal deity and accomplice was the *animus mundi* posited by the Stoics, can claim to be monotheists, for in the tale about Job Satan appears as the bailiff of his cruel lord and torments the old Jew for the amusement of Yahweh and, no doubt, himself. There is no problem of theodicy, for Yahweh is the admitted source of evil.

Christianity, on the other hand, is, like its source, Zoroastrianism, necessarily a ditheism, for a *theos* is a superhuman and divinely powerful person, regardless of your attitude toward him. The world is a battleground between two *theoi*—and, indeed, one on which Satan seems to have achieved a victory, even if Christians hopefully believe it is temporary. for he is often recognized as the Lord of this World, Jesus and his allies having beaten a strategic retreat to their citadel in the stratosphere.

Christians, having chosen to worship and assist the god they disingenuously call God, can properly claim to be monolaters (granting their claim that $3 = 1$ in their Trinity), but they cannot,

without absurdity, deny the existence of the other god. Satanists are also monolaters, for they have elected to worship the other god, but at least they do not have the impudence to claim that they are monotheists.

No Satan, no Yahweh. Such is the dilemma of Christianity today, and the editor of *Christian News* has taken the only position that will preserve the religion as a faith instead of a racket.

One may regret the decline of Christianity, as one regrets the labefaction of any established and imposing structure, but the process is irreversible, except, perhaps, in the new Dark Ages planned for us. So long as our race retains rational minds, they will not indulge in opium to efface their perception of unpleasant realities. It is often said that Christianity as a viable religion was doomed by the *De revolutionibus orbium caelestium* of Copernicus and the ensuing discovery that the universe is so vast that the earth and all its inhabitants and history is far less than a drop of water and the animalcules in it. But the religion was equally and earlier doomed by the short and concise little work of Laurentius Vallä, *De libero arbitrio*, which demonstrated, with irrefragable logic, that no god can be at once benevolent, omniscient, and omnipotent. An imagined god may have two of those qualities, but he cannot have all three, any more than he can be both round and square. And no matter which two of the possible attributes you select, no Christian will be content with such a deity. *Vale, Jesu!*

HEARING ABOUT JESUS & CO.

I have received from the Ignatius Press a catalogue that astonished me. The press publishes the book on the African Plague ("AIDS") by Gene Antonio, which I recommended in *Liberty Bell*, April 1988, p. 8, and a book of intellectual and historical significance, *The Restoration of Christian Culture*, by Professor John Senior, which I have long intended to discuss in these "Postscripts" as soon as I could find space and time.

The Press was doubtless named in honor of Ignatius Loyola, the founder of the Jesuits. He, in turn, was given the name of the saintly hero of one of the martyr-stories the Christians began to concoct near the end of the Second Century, although wholesale production of such fictions belongs to the time of Jerome. According to this tale, Ignatius was a Bishop of Antioch who hastened to Rome, around 115 in joyous expectation that the wicked Romans would throw him to wild beasts in the arena and he, thus mar-

tyred, would not have to wait for a natural death to become one of Jesus's buddies up in the clouds. The silly story was probably imagined to provide a pious author for a group of letters about the proper organization and conduct of Christian communities, written in imitation of the series of letters by various hands attributed to Paul, of which a selection was included in the "New Testament." The seven letters, which are extant in several conflicting versions, were composed before the Fourth Century, when holy forgers produced other screeds to which they attached the name of Ignatius, much as their predecessors had done for Paul.

Although the Press does publish some books worth reading, its staple product is books in which Roman Catholic holy men exercise their imagination and rhetoric to provide soothing-syrup for Catholics who want to be told, over and over again, how much Jesus and his mama love them, and who need to be told how assiduously they must obey and finance the shamans who alone can get them reservations in Jesus's famous hostelry for devout ghosts.

The catalogue which came to me is of such devotional works now orally recorded on tapes for the benefit of Catholics who can't or won't read. There are 240 sets of such recordings, each set comprising from four to twenty-six tapes. Just imagine! Assuming that the average set consists of ten tapes, and that each tape is only sixty minutes long, you could, for almost a year, spend your days listening to practiced and smoothly insidious voices tell you glowing fantasies about imaginary gods and saints, and you wouldn't need opium, hashish, or alcohol to keep you in a trance and oblivious of reality.

It is not easy to choose anything from this welter of oleaginous gabble, much of it with affectedly quaint titles, e.g., *Living Bread*, a series of "inspirational meditations on the greatest of all acts of love," the Eucharist, the Christian imitation of the theophagous rites of various orgiastic Oriental sects. The presiding holy man miraculously converts bread into the flesh of Jesus, which is then decorously devoured by well-bred cannibals, who believe they will absorb mana from the psychic meat.

Another amusing set of tapes is entitled *Woman Clothed with the Sun*. The splendidly dressed female is, of course, the Egyptian goddess Isis, whom the Christians took over and converted into the mother of one-third of their god when they saw the need to add a feminine interest to their cult. The tape recordings are "clas-

sic accounts of eight authentic appearances of Our Lady by great authors." One of the authors may be Harry Daly, whom I mentioned in *Liberty Bell*, October 1986, pp. 23-25, with reference to his report of an incident in which the Virgin, with the furtive manner that seems characteristic of the shy quasi-goddess, sidled up to some adolescent Spanish girls and confided world-shaking secrets to them.

I have mentioned two titles that caught my eye as I glanced through the catalogue. You can obtain from the Ignatius Press 238 other sets of tape recordings. Is there not something impressive and almost fearsome about that proof of the insatiable human appetite for dulcet illusions?

THE TRUTH SEEKER, R.I.P.

In Flanders fields, and in all the cemeteries behind the long battle lines of the First World War, the crosses, row on row, each bore the letters R.I.P., followed by the name of the dead man (if known). The letters stood, of course, for the pious wish, *Requiescat in pace*. But in a war fought with high explosives the corpses were often so mutilated or even fragmentary that soldiers at the front sardonically said that the abbreviation on the cross indicated the burial of the dead man's Remains In Pieces.

I was reminded of that cynical quip by the death of the once excellent periodical, *The Truth Seeker*, of which the corpse has been ripped into two pieces, which have not yet been buried.

I became aware of that small monthly publication in 1958 or 1959, when I read the monumental work by its editor and proprietor, the late Charles Smith, *Sensism, the Philosophy of the West*, (2 vols., New York, Truth Seeker, 1956). Despite some superficial defectsawkward neologisms, such as 'sensism' and 'imechanism,' and an excessively diffuse stylethe two handsome volumes, written with both keen perception of the parlous plight of our endangered civilization and the optimism that thoughtful men could still feel in 1956, are a fundamental analysis of our culture and its chances of survival. It is a book that will never become obsolete, and, if I am not mistaken, it remained in print so long as the *Truth Seeker* was published.

I soon became acquainted with Charles Smith, for whom I had a high regard, although my public expression of it was limited by my position in the John Birch Society, which had adopted a policy of conciliating Christians who were willing to subordinate their

private emotions to the urgent task of recovering control of our subverted nation. He was a thoroughgoing atheist, and, of course, did not recognize the special sanctity of Yahweh's Peculiar People or of the enervating religion they had foisted on the hated *goyim*.

For legal and tax purposes, Truth Seeker Publications was a corporation, which Smith had founded and of which he owned almost all of the stock. He sometimes gave a share of stock to persons of whom he approved, much as some organizations make "awards of merit" which have no monetary value. I probably still have somewhere in a mass of unsorted papers the share he gave me.

I inferred that the corporation had always operated at a loss and with deficits that were absorbed by Smith or his friends. And I surmised that the losses were becoming greater each year as the number of subscribers who preferred cold realism to verbal narcotics declined and the cost of printing increased. The last book published by Smith, so far as I know, was the handsomely printed and bound reprinting of Francis Parker Yockey's *Imperium* (New York, Truth Seeker, 1962; a paperback reprint is available from Liberty Bell Publications, \$10.00 + postage).

Smith's enterprise was naturally the target of harassment and privileged crime, including arson, in New Jerusalem-on-the Hudson, and after some heavy losses, he decided to move the entire operation to San Diego, California, then a more civilized community, where he had an ally in James Hervey Johnson, the author of a booklet that was sold through the Truth Seeker Co. and is a frontal attack on superstition, *Superior Men* (San Diego, the author, 1949; kept in print as long as the *Truth Seeker* was published).

The booklet consists of 120 pages of trenchant text followed by seventy pages of letters and short articles by men and women who cured themselves of superstition by their own study and reflection. I have been told that Johnson had a brief political career: elected Assessor of Taxes for the county, he proposed that churches should be taxed on the same basis as private clubs or theaters, race tracks, dance halls, and other places of amusement. He thus excited frenzy among the salvation-mongers and panic among corrupt politicians, who found some way to remove him from office.

Shortly before his death in 1964, Charles Smith gave his publishing company to Johnson, who became its proprietor and the editor of the periodical.

I never met James Hervey Johnson, but I had some correspondence with him and spoke with him over the telephone two or three times. When I wrote *Christianity and the Survival of the West* in 1969, I knew from the annual statements that subscriptions to the *Truth Seeker* had constantly declined, and, drawing a not unnatural inference from the use of a typewriter to replace linotype composition, I wrote that the periodical was being forced to the wall. I was mistaken. Johnson had refused to pay exorbitant charges for printing a comparatively small number of copies, and he assured me, as he several times assured his readers in print, that the *Truth Seeker* was eminently solvent and would continue publication so long as he lived.

Unlike almost all other "right-wing" publishers,

Johnson never solicited subventions from any source, for reasons which did not become apparent until shortly before his death. He seems to have made no effort to promote the *Truth Seeker* through any of the few channels open to a publication that offended Yahweh's Master Race. He apparently took the attitude that he would publish the periodical; let those who wanted it come and get it without being urged.

So far as I know, he did all of the work himself, from bookkeeping and typing copy to mailing issues and wrapping books, except the actual printing by photo-offset. He repeatedly advertised for one or more assistants who were convinced atheists, fully literate, and addicted to neither tobacco nor alcohol, but evidently had no applicants whom he was willing to employ. He asked subscribers to renew their subscriptions on a certain date each year, but I doubt that he kept a list of those who did. As the quality of the periodical declined, some sent in their annual renewals for old time's sake, but I know that those who did not continued to receive it. It seems clear that Johnson soon began to publish the journal at his own expense and to neglect bookkeeping that thus became irrelevant.

The *Truth Seeker's* impious treatment of the Kikes and their superstition, and its rational perception of race, naturally aroused resentment, and arsonists, probably the same holy crew that burned down the offices of the Institute for Historical Review in Torrance, set fire to the building that was the periodicals office

and warehouse. Mr. Johnson had an apartment on an upper floor of the building and it was doubtless intended to cremate him, but he escaped the flames. Shortly thereafter he was run down by an automobile while he was crossing a street. He again escaped death, but was severely injured and immobilized in a cast for months. An old man's broken bones knit slowly and often imperfectly.

He never entirely recovered from his injuries; he remained partly crippled during the brief remainder of his life, and, I am told, irascible, particularly resenting well-meaning inquiries about his health. His typing became even more erratic, and issues of the *Truth Seeker* became a grotesque hotchpotch.

As I recall, it was after his partial recovery that he began to extol the dietary system to which he attributed his longevity, and to advertise a booklet of financial advice, by which, he said, anyone could gradually accumulate a fortune by following certain rules of prudent investment. I have not seen the booklet, but a man who has tells me that the recommendations were more suited to 1930-1950 than to the present.

It soon transpired, perhaps through Johnson's indiscretion, that he was going to leave an estate estimated at \$17,000,000. (The estimate was conservative; according to latest reports, the net worth is \$22,000,000.) That news was electrifying.

Several persons, who, between them, possessed ten or twelve shares of the stock that Charles Smith had distributed as compliments, held a "stockholders' meeting" of The *Truth Seeker*, Inc., and simultaneously resurrected two other defunct corporations of which I know nothing. They proceeded *incredible dictu* to fire James Hervey Johnson as editor of the *Truth Seeker*, and began legal proceedings to recover the \$17,000,000 which he must have embezzled from the vast profits that the little publication must have made.

This wonderous litigation is still in the courts, but its net effect was that Mr. Johnson, shortly before his death, added to the will by which he left his entire estate for the promotion of atheism a holographic codicil in which he specifically excluded from benefit the organization which he, rightly or wrongly, regarded as instigators of the lawsuit.

James Hervey Johnson died in his eighty-eighth year shortly before his body was found in his apartment on 6 August 1988, having appointed as executor of his will a banker who is said to be

one of Jesus's lambs or rams. As soon as Johnson was dead, a woman who claimed to have been "like a daughter to him" suddenly appeared and became the executor's favorite as successor to Johnson and new "President of the Truth Seeker, Inc."

There are now two *Truth Seekers*, each of which purports to be the legitimate continuation of the periodical James Hervey Johnson edited for so many years, and is principally devoted to denouncing the other.

What is strange is that the two reciprocally hostile publications are in almost complete agreement about all other matters. That is significant, and that is why I have devoted so much space to my reminiscence about the antecedents of what would otherwise by a commonplace and sordid affair.

The antagonists agree that Charles Smith was a very wicked man. He did not believe in a god, and professed atheists cannot object to that, but he actually disbelieved in God's Chosen People! And he must have been bribed to become so vile as to speak irreverently of God's Own. He believed in biological evolution, and that is permissible to atheists, provided, of course, that they add the proviso that God stopped the evolution of anthropoids a hundred thousand years ago to make sure that all anthropoids are equal (except God's Race, which is infinitely more equal than the others). Smith, *horrible dictu*, was a "racist" and he impiously and in defiance of God's Will claimed that Aryans were somehow superior to Congoids and Astraloids, instead of recognizing that Providence appointed Aryans humbly to work for the savages.

There is a slight difference in the rivals' attitude toward James Hervey Johnson. The group which denounces him as a thief and embezzler regards his "racism" and disrespect toward God's Own as only natural in so depraved a criminal. That would be an embarrassing position for a woman who has discovered she was "like a daughter" to Johnson, so her group claims that the old duffer was only misguided and stupid. Sale of the famous "Protocols of the Elders of Zion," which describe with damnable accuracy the techniques employed by God's People for the destruction of our race and civilization, was immediately stopped, so if you want a copy of that unspeakable document, you must now order it from Liberty Bell Publications (\$8.00 + postage).

Both groups have plastered on the title of their *Truth Seeker* the slogan of the French Revolution, *Liberté, Égalité, Fraternité*.

It is a disagreeable fact that some atheists seem to have derived little intellectual benefit from their atheism. In one of the northern states Minnesota, perhaps a band of atheists has appealed to the courts to prohibit hotels from keeping copies of the Gideon Bible in their rooms. In their missionary zeal they overlooked two facts.

Hotels are the property of their owners, so far as property still exists in the United States under crypto-Communist rule. The serfs who own them are no longer permitted to decide whom they will admit to their hotel or whom they will employ in it, since Americans seem resolved that all hotels must be slums and must promote equality by providing equal opportunity for disseminating diseases, but the owner is still allowed to decide with what color the walls of his rooms are to be painted and what furniture he will put in them. If he chooses to place copies of the Bible or *Penthouse* in the rooms, he is still permitted to do so without permission from the commissars who now herd the American boobies.

Whether the Gideon Bibles in hotel rooms are ever opened is another matter. The only use of them that I recall was by a man of scientific attainments with whom I was acquainted many years ago. He would smoke only the black, almost powdery tobacco that was used in good Russian cigarettes in the time of the Czars. He had, of course, to roll his own cigarettes, using a special kind of paper, and one night, when he returned from a bibulous party to his hotel in the early hours, he found that he had lost his packet of papers. Being a resourceful man, he tore pages from the Gideon Bible and found them an acceptable substitute.

An important consideration overlooked by the crusading atheists was pointed out by David McCalden, who has written for *Liberty Bell*. In a letter to *Christian News*, he observed that the Bible had probably produced as many atheists as any book ever published. He may have been right.

Several persons have told me that their rejection of all superstition about supernatural beings began with a reading of some part of the Christians' holy book. I do not recall a specific mention of a Gideon Bible in that connection, but some may have opened one in an idle hour.

A gentleman once told me that he, like most Christians, had accepted the religion because it was generally supposed to be a

Good Thing and so many people attended churches and professed to believe what they were told by their dervish. Once, having nothing better to do—possibly in an hotel room—he opened at random a Bible that was at hand and read an account of how the tough old Jew god had beaten up a Semitic god named Dagon. Unwilling to believe in the existence of Dagon, the gentleman found that the existence of many rival gods, including Satan, was affirmed in both parts of the “inerrant” collection of tales, and, on investigation, he found that the Fathers of the Church, including Augustine, required belief in the existence of “pagan” gods, and that in the Middle Ages disbelief in the existence and power of those gods was deemed a pernicious heresy. His rational powers having been thus stimulated by a chance look at the Bible, he quickly came to the inevitable conclusion that stories about Jack and the Bean Stalk, Jesus and Lazarus, Aladdin and his lamp, Mahomet and Allah, and innumerable similar tales were merely childish fictions that should not impose on a mature and educated man or woman. □

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send \$14.00 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

THE SOUTH AFRICAN OBSERVER

June 1989

A Journal for Reality

EDITOR: S.E.D. BROWN
P.O. Box 2401, PRETORIA

Telephone 3-7788

LIBERALISM: DESTROYER OF WHITE MAN

'WHITE AFRICANS': A BIOLOGICAL FAILURE

BY N.A. HUNT

Many leaders and supporters of the present National Party have long ceased to regard themselves as Europeans but as “White Africans.” The more selective ones such as Dr. Anton Rupert, Afrikanerdom’s “wonder boy” and multi-millionaire, prefer to regard themselves as “pale skin Africans.”

The following article by N.A. Hunt is a salutary reminder to those who have lost, or are in the process of losing, their racial self-respect as White men. —Editor, *S.A. Observer*.

If any History is written after the disappearance of the White race, it will record that the evolutionary attempt to create a “White African” was a failure.

This is surprising, because central and southern Africa are admirably adapted to the needs of the White. The climate is, on the whole, healthy and temperate. The soil is fertile. The mineral wealth of sub-Saharan Africa is beyond computation.

With flanks secured by the Indian and Atlantic Oceans, and with the immensely important Simonstown Naval Base, southern Africa should have been a bastion of the White race.

Nor can any fault be found with the White stocks which populated southern Africa. These came from the British Isles, Holland and France in the main. The admixture of Semitic and Mediterranean stocks was small.

There never were more than a quarter of a million Rhodesians. Yet such was their energy, ability and determination that even today

what they built largely survives, in spite of the massive deterioration which invariably accompanies Black rule.

There were never more than four and a half million Whites in South Africa. In just over three centuries they built a minute virtually post into a second rate world power. South Africa had one of the world's strongest economies. Its currency was one of the strongest and most stable in the world.

An observer looking at South Africa in say 1914, observing the vigour and confidence of its growing White population, its enormous wealth, and its still more enormous potential, could only conclude that the future was bright indeed for both countries and for the race which ruled them.

SAME FATE AWAITS SOUTH AFRICA

The same observer today would have to concede that it is only a matter of a few years before southern Africa could also be finally lost to the Whites.

In what was Rhodesia, the White is a slave in the house which he built for himself. It is as certain as anything can be that the same fate awaits the White South African, under the present National Party government.

It is true that both countries contained large numbers of Blacks. But these were never capable of being a threat to the Whites. The Whites had the brains, the resources, and the weapons to ensure their continued dominance. Yet it is clear that the "White African" could shortly become extinct.

The reason can only lie in the character or the institutions of the White man. It is to these that we must look to discover why one of the most intelligent and resourceful of human stocks, blessed with an ideal climate and unlimited natural resources, could not survive.

So what could have gone wrong? How was it possible that the flower of the White race, living under ideal conditions, should wither away?

WHITE GROVELING

We know that in Nature all groups are in perpetual conflict; the situation usually expressed as "the survival of the fittest." A species which does not attempt to dominate and to spread ever more widely is doomed by Evolution. A species which seeks to establish and maintain a *status quo* is probably doomed.

Any species which yields territory and controls is certainly doomed. That this is true is proved by the histories of Rhodesia and South Africa.

Such was, and still is, the power of the White race that there is nothing to stop it from ruling every inch of the planet. Yet we see it thrust ever further back by weaker races, evicted from its outposts, groveling before peoples which the Whites could easily exterminate. The only cause of such a state of affairs must be something in the nature of the beliefs of the Whites.

For instance, Rhodesia held every inch of its territory by the best of all titles, that of conquest. If called upon to pinpoint the beginning of Rhodesia's decline, a historian would probably plump for the date of the introduction of a constitution which guaranteed to the conquered Blacks 50% of the territory owned by the conquering Whites.

The Blacks were in no way a threat to the Whites. Most were well content under White rule—as well they might be. The tiny minority, controlled from outside the country, who were not were completely impotent.

The only reason for this astonishing concession by the all-powerful conquerors to the powerless conquered must be sought in the minds of the Whites. It seems that only the existence of a death-wish among the Whites can explain why the White gave away half their birth-right, and in addition conceded the right of the more numerous Blacks to own property in the area reserved to Whites.

One might have expected that the South Africans would learn from the fate of the Rhodesians. The two countries had close ties; their problems were largely identical. They did not learn.

REASON FOR DECLINE

The decline of the South African White began, and his eventual extinction became certain, when the Nationalist Party established Bantu Homelands. The basic idea—to provide a place for the Blacks to live under their own laws and customs—was undoubtedly sound, an example of wise statesmanship. Unfortunately the Whites felt it necessary to subsidise the Homelands very handily, in particular to provide Health services virtually free.

Although based upon the most generous and laudable of motives, this policy in practice meant that the White would never lack ever larger numbers of Blacks to hate and envy him. A similar policy was followed in Rhodesia, with of course the same effect.

Together with the Bantu Homelands, townships were set up in the White area for the labour attracted by the promise of a better life than the Homelands could offer. This made perfect sense, but only on the condition that at the end of his working life the Black was compelled to leave the White area.

True wisdom, too, would have insisted that every effort be made to include the immensely powerful tribal system into township administration, rather than attempting to make the township governments "democratic."

This is not done. In fact, the history of both Rhodesia and South Africa can be seen as attempts by well-meaning Whites to impose "democracy"—by which was meant universal suffrage—on peoples to whom the concept was meaningless when it was not repugnant.

SELL-OUT OF S.W. AFRICA

South Africa's mental sickness became clear, when she agreed to hand over South West Africa ("Namibia") to what she and the world both knew would be a Communist-dominated terrorist government. We noted above that a race which cedes territory which it could control is doomed. This is certainly true of South Africa.

There was no political, military or economic need for her to hand over S.W.A. A White racial group which will willingly hand over thousands of its own race, including women and children, to Black rule has forfeited its moral right to survive. In Darwinian terms, that is in terms of the unceasing struggle for domination on this planet, the South African White committed suicide.

Yet not even the abject abandonment of S.W.A. satisfied either the political pigmies who now ruled South Africa or the outside world.

The National Party pressed on with negotiations with Black groups intent on destroying White rule. All were more or less Communist-dominated. All were motivated by hatred of the White and envy for his achievements, which they knew they could never equal.

Western political thought dominated the world. The overwhelming power of the West meant that its political concepts of "racial equality" and "democracy" became the norm. Not that these lunatic ideas were ever believed by any but a small, sick section of the West itself.

The rest of the world found it expedient, and even rewarding, to accept this White nonsense at face value. It enriched them by foreign aid, it allowed nasty little African gangsters to lecture their betters and, best of all, it ensured that the White race could never act as its own interests dictated.

MASS CORRUPTION

The concept of "freedom," "self-determination" and "racial equality" suddenly made the coloured races important. Thus we find a petty state like Panama, with a population smaller than that of a medium American city, defying the United States with impunity.

India, probably the largest and most festering example of mass corruption in the world, felt free to deliver moralistic lectures and admonitions to the West. What is more, she was allowed to get away with it.

Perhaps in this abject truckling we have a clue to the reasons behind the Western collapse.

South Africa had a perfectly viable and morally unexceptionable political policy in *apartheid*. So long as she adhered strictly to its principles all was well. But South Africa tried to marry the irreconcilable ideas of *apartheid* and "democracy," by which was meant universal suffrage or ochlocracy. They failed, of course. They lost their country too. They also ensured that the world would never see a White African.

HARD TO BELIEVE

It is difficult for us to understand why the Rhodesian and South African Whites acted as they did, and do. They of all peoples had ample daily experience of living and working with the Black. Their experience of the Black covered centuries.

Their very religion instructed them to keep themselves separate.

The two races were wildly different. The White race—not "mankind" but the White race—had put men on the moon. The Blacks had yet to invent the wheelbarrow. In 1961 the British Association for the Advancement of Science noted that "*No contribution to the Arts of civilisation has come from Africa, which has produced nothing but destruction and ruinous exploitation of its natural resources.*"

Rhodesians and South Africans knew these words to be true. Yet they persisted in their attempts to make equal what Nature had made unequal. We see exactly as foretold by Spengler in his

Decline of the West, "Quantity replaces quality; spreading replaces deepening".

Rhodesia and South Africa, in spite of their long experience of Africa, staked their political lives on counting heads rather than what was in them. They lost the gamble, and in so doing committed racial suicide.

Evolution abandoned her attempt to create a White African. The urge to survive, to dominate together with the needed ruthlessness were simply no longer to be found in this off-shoot of the Whites.

Exit the "White African". He walked up a biological blind alley, like the gorilla and Australian black-fellow. The White African was an evolutionary failure. He perished.

SICKNESS OF LIBERALISM

With the advantage of hindsight we can see what destroyed the African White. It was the deadly sickness of liberalism, as fatal in Africa as it was in Europe.

The policy of *apartheid*, which alone could have ensured racial peace, was universally derided. "Social justice" and "democracy", never precisely defined, were held to be essential in Africa.

This was all nonsense, of course. In their hearts the Whites knew it. But the whole of the communications media ceaselessly told them that what they knew to be true was false, and what they knew to be false was true.

His religious leaders betrayed him by their sudden "discovery"—without any proof being given—that *apartheid* was contrary to the word of God. His political leaders, who were elected to ensure the safety and dominance of the Whites, openly schemed to hand over the country to the Blacks.

PRICE OF WEAKNESS

Of course, not all the Whites were blind to what was happening. The "reform" policy of the National Party certainly lost it some support. This policy was nothing but a carefully planned strategy designed to bring about Black rule.

Yet although its popularity diminished, the bemused electorate continued to return the National Party to power. It was clear that the majority of the Whites lacked the steel and the resolution to act in their own interests and those of nobody else. The price of this weakness will be their extinction.

As long ago as 1917 C.M. Walsh wrote prophetically:

But woe to that people which has not men that will stand up and fight without flinching. Those countries where the moral decay shall have gone deepest, where the proved stock shall have died out and given way to poor stock when the strong and the wise and the shrewd shall gain no more of wealth and power and influence than the weak, silly and incompetent, all being equal,—those will go to the wall. And when this fate shall have overtaken most of our Western White mens' countries, our cycle of civilisation will be completed.

DESTROYED BY 'LIBERALISM'

As a picture of the West since 1945 and of South Africa in particular, this analysis could hardly be more accurate. It is what inevitably happens when "liberalism" replaces sober thought and reflection.

If, when the West has collapsed, any History is written it will certainly not be by a man of the White, Black or Brown races. He may be a Chinese. He will probably be Japanese.

Should he be moved to speculate upon why Evolution failed to create a "White African," and why the West collapsed, it seems probable that this future historian will conclude that, just as the Blacks were destroyed by AIDS, so the Whites were by "liberalism." □

THE LATE GREAT BOOK: THE BIBLE

AN ACCOUNT OF CHRISTIAN AND BIBLICAL ORIGINS.

Nicholas Carter feels that it is time for us to sit down and do what many Christians rarely do: Study the Holy Bible. In doing so, we may discover whether or not the Bible is indeed "Holy" and the "Word of God." In strict biblical order, the author methodically, and scathingly, examines the various claims made in the "Holy Book" and shows how many of them bear no relationship to reality whatsoever. For your copy of *The Late Great Book: The Bible* (Order No. 12006) send \$5.00 + \$1.50 for postage to: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 26270

**THOSE
WHO WILL NOT READ
HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER
THOSE WHO CANNOT READ**

BOOK REVIEW

Arno J. Mayer, *Why Did the Heavens Not Darken? / The 'Final Solution' in History*, New York: Pantheon Books, 1988. xv + 493 pages plus two maps. \$27.95.

Mayer is a Jewish professor who teaches at Princeton University. Born in 1926, Mayer fled his native Luxembourg along with his family just ahead of advancing German forces in May 1940. Mayer's other books include *The Persistence of the Old Regime: Europe to the Great War*, *Dynamics of Counterrevolution in Europe, 1870-1956*, *Politics and Diplomacy of Peacemaking: Containment and Counterrevolution at Versailles, 1918-1919* and *Political Origins of the New Diplomacy, 1917-1918*.

The title of the book is derived from a lament of Solomon bar Simson (p. 26) on the massacre of Jews in Mainz in May 1096. Some of Mayer's motivations for writing the book are set forth on page 16, where he points out that the "Holocaust" material has become an overly sectarian "cult of remembrance." He then explains his position as an historical scholar: "The embryonic creed of the 'Holocaust,' which has also become an *idéeforce*, has taken the reflective and transparent remembrances of survivors and woven them into a collective prescriptive 'memory' unconducive to critical and contextual thinking about the Jewish calamity. A central premise is that the victimization of the Jews at the hands of Nazi Germany and its collaborators is absolutely unprecedented, completely *sui generis*, and thus beyond historical reimagining."

Mayer's attempt to put the plight of the Jews in Europe during the Second World War into its historical context and thus to take it out of the isolation that has characterized the approach of a number of Jewish writers, such as Lucy Dawidowicz, has infuriated a number of Jewish critics. Dawidowicz, in fact, characterizes Mayer's efforts as a "very dishonest book" (as quoted in a rather superficial and distorting review in *Newsweek* of 15 May 1989, pages 64-65.) Mayer states that he is indebted to Raul Hilberg, Hans Mommsen and Pierre Vidal-Naquet for having read over the entire manuscript with the exception of the Prologue. The checking of Mayer's manuscript by these men no doubt constitutes a sort of "nihil obstat" amongst Jewish writers on the Extermination Thesis. Nevertheless, a quite hostile review appeared in the *New Republic* of 17 April 1989.

concede that sources for the study of the gas chambers are at once rare and unreliable and that most "of what is known is based on the depositions of Nazi officials and executioners of postwar trials...." (p. 362). Mayer must know that many of such depositions were obtained by torture but does not mention that fact. On page 365 Mayer states that "from 1942 to 1945, certainly at Auschwitz, but probably overall, more Jews were killed by so-called 'natural' causes than by 'unnatural' ones."

Mayer even suggests that "excavations at the killing sites and their immediate environs may also bring forth new information" (p. 363). Indeed, such information has been brought forth, to be specific, in the form of the Leuchter Report, which offers very strong evidence against the Extermination Thesis by actual analyses of fragments of buildings with regard to traces of cyanide. (See *Bulletin* 35, p. 3.) Mayer does not mention the Leuchter Report, nor does he mention the very strong evidence against the Extermination Thesis, already known a decade ago, in the form of the Allied air surveillance photographs taken over Auschwitz at various times during 1944.

On p. 195 Mayer states that after the German occupation of western Poland, Denmark, Norway, Luxembourg, the Netherlands, Belgium, and France a "total of about 3.5 million Jews were now under German control." We would thus have to assume that no less than 2.5 million in addition came under German control and that they were all killed in order to arrive at the famous six-million figure, which is thus quite impossible. After the beginning of the German invasion of the USSR a huge number of Jews and other persons were moved by the Soviet government far to the east ahead of the advancing German forces. The approximately 3,000,000 Jews in Israel alone in excess of those there in 1939 are overwhelmingly of European origin or descent. It is significant that Mayer does not mention the six-million figure, which he seems to have tacitly avoided as being too absurd to defend.

In Chapter XII (page 376-408), entitled "The Extermination Sites/Chelmo, Belzec, Sobibór, Treblinka," Mayer gives rather detailed descriptions of these sites, which he characterizes as "out-and-out killing sites." It is revealing to compare Mayer's description with those by Mark Weber in his "Open Letter to the Rev. Mark Herbener" (*Journal of Historical Review*, VIII, 2, pages 173-184). Mark Weber supports his descriptions by mentioning sources. The following are some of the main aspects of the descriptions by the two authors:

Some of Mayer's terminology is innovative. Instead of the propaganda word *Holocaust* he employs the more precise *Judeocide*. For the National Socialist laws restricting Jews in various fields he uses the historically appropriate verb *deemancipate* with reference to the fact that in Germany and some other parts of Europe the Jews were freed from various restrictions during the course of the late eighteenth and early nineteenth centuries, a process generally designated as *emancipation*. Mayer frequently refers to the 1914-1945 period as the Thirty Years War of the twentieth century with reference to the earlier war of that name (1618-1648). Mayer finds a number of similarities in these periods.

Mayer concedes that during 1938-1940 there was no intention or plan to exterminate the Jews (p. 159) and that "until the fall of 1941 the Nazi drive against the Jews remained indeterminate and erratic" (p. 201). He continues with this vein on p. 348, where he states that the extermination camps "had not been planned by the Nazis from the very first..... To examine the camps apart from the context of the colossal horrors and miseries of war engulfing large parts of the European Continent is to fail to understand the camps, for this context contributed to the environment of rampant general violence in which the Nazis were able to execute the *Judeocide*."

At this point Mayer could and should have contrasted the interning of Jews in Europe with the interning of persons of Japanese descent in the United States, the latter of which took place almost immediately after the Japanese attack on Pearl Harbor, while the massive internment of Jews did not take place until some 30 months after the Anglo-French declaration of war against Germany. It should not be overlooked that both internings took place largely for real or imagined reasons of security. The German fear of Jewish partisans operating behind thinly manned German lines was a justified one and Mayer recognizes it (p. 380; see also R. Aschenauer, *Krieg ohne Grenzen*, 1982, pp. 246 ff.).

Mayer claims that Goebbels was the "chief instigator" of Crystal Night in November 1938 (p. 170). Ingrid Weckert, whose important writings on this subject Mayer does not list and perhaps does not even know, presents evidence that Goebbels was shocked at the violence of the pogrom-like action. Moreover, Hitler's office sent out orders to cease the destruction at once soon after it started. (See *Bulletin 31*, republished in *Liberty Bell* of January 1989, where Weckert's book, *Feuerzeichen*, is reviewed.)

Mayer insists on the presence of gas chambers in German concentration camps for the purpose of killing human beings but he must

MAYER

Chelmno (Kulmhof)

First killing site to be set up, 35 miles northwest of Łódź in secluded place. Killing operations begun 8 December 1941. Within 15 months 100,000 Jews killed, over 70,000 of them from the Łódź ghetto. Mayer concedes that "there is little reliable data for Chelmno (p. 392). The installation was apparently dismantled in March 1943. Mobile gas vans used for the killings.

Belzec

Second killing site to be set up, 100 miles southeast of Warsaw. Gassing facilities stationary, employed bottled carbon monoxide and later exhaust fumes from trucks. Dimensions and capacities of gas chambers uncertain. Facilities destroyed in December 1942.

Sobibór

Northeast of Lublin. A variant of Belzec. Large contingent of Dutch Jews were victims there in September 1942.

Treblinka

Located 50 miles Northeast of Warsaw. Started operation 23 July 1942. Three gas chambers in brick structure with Diesel (!) motor to provide fumes. By late August 1942 over 250,000 Jews estimated to have been killed there, largely from Warsaw area, thus something like 10,000 a day.

WEBER

Chelmno (Kulmhof)

"So little is known about Chelmno (or Kulmhof) that it is difficult to effectively refute the charge that it was a mass extermination center." One Jewish source claims that 1,350,000 Jews were killed there but other Jewish sources claim far fewer. Large truck used as a "gas van."

Belzec

Like Sobibór, a small transit camp near the Polish-Ukrainian border. A secret German memorandum dated 17 March 1942 indicates that Jews were to be permanently deported from Belzec to the Ukraine. The Polish underground courier Jan Karski did not see evidence of gas chambers in 1942 in Belzec.

Sobibór

In the shifting accounts by Jewish historians this camp has been lately accorded greater significance, with claims that between 200,000 and 600,000 Jews were gassed there in 1942-3. On 5 July 1943 Himmler directed that the transit camp was to be turned into a concentration camp with a center for dismantling captured ammunition. Correspondence shows that neither Himmler nor Pohl regarded Sobibór as an extermination center. A Brazilian court refused to convict or extradite the former acting commandant of Sobibór.

Treblinka

Although over a million Jewish victims have been claimed for this camp, it was not a secret camp and its establishment as a labor camp was publicly announced on 2 December 1941. A German document dated 7 July 1942 also refers to Treblinka as a labor camp.

Although Mayer devotes much space to the status of Jews in Hungary, he scarcely mentions the Béla Kun régime in Hungary (p. 85), let alone the horrors and atrocities of this ephemeral régime (1919), which are vividly described in Cécile Tormay's *An Outlaw's Diary*, the first English edition of which was published in 1923. Certainly, a "specialist in the recent European history," as Mayer calls himself (p. vii), should be well aware of the impact of the Kun régime on European attitudes toward the danger of Communist régimes dominated by Jews. This cursory mention of the Kun régime is typical of the lack of balance in Mayer's presentation of recent European history as related to Jews (pp. 39-89). Perceptive western Europeans were well aware of the preponderant rôle played by Jews in the horrors of Communism. Not just Goebbels in his famous speech of 18 February 1943 ("Wollt Ihr den totalen Krieg?") discussed at length by Mayer, pp. 342 ff.), but also Winston Churchill in his famous article in the London *Illustrated Sunday Herald* of 8 February 1920 recognized the Jewish nature of Bolshevism. (For information on the collaboration of Wall Street Jews and Bolsheviks, see Anthony Sutton's *Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution*, 1974.)

When Mayer suggests that Heydrich might have been using "coded language" at the Wannsee Conference of 20 January 1942 (p. 304) we must question his logic or at least his knowledge of the putative minutes of this conference, which were, after all, stamped "Geheime Reichssache." With the usual protections of military secrecy there would have been no reason to use "coded language." This document, at least parts of which appear to be spurious for a variety of reasons, makes no mention of a plan to exterminate all the Jews of Europe, let alone details as to how this was to have been done.

Whatever merit Mayer's thesis that the bogging down of Operation Barbarossa caused a desire for revenge against the Jews might have, he fails to mention a number of reasons for the intense hostility toward Jews for which Jews themselves were responsible. The genocidal threat in Kaufman's *Germany Must Perish*, which recommended the extinguishing of the German nation by sterilization, was taken seriously and publicized widely at the time of its publication in 1941. Then in the fall of 1944 the Morgenthau Plan, with its clear genocidal objectives, became well known in Germany.

Not once does Mayer mention one of the psychological and diplomatic turning points of the war, the discovery of mass graves of Polish officers at Katyn by German intelligence in the spring of 1943, which caused the Polish government in exile to break off diplomatic relations with the USSR and should have been a strong warning even to the United States with regard to what was in store for postwar Europe.

In contrast to works of such revisionist authors as Butz, Stäglich, Sanning, and C. Weber, Mayer's book contains no footnotes, a circumstance which reduces his credibility considerably, both in the eyes of revisionists and authors who represent the "Intentionalist" school of writing in this field. Why this lack of footnotes? To save paper? More likely it was because Mayer used some sources which he might have considered difficult to defend, such as the effectively discredited *Kommandant in Auschwitz*, putatively by Rudolf Höss. (See R. Faurisson's article in the *Journal of Historical Review*, VII, 4 and Stäglich's discussions of this work.) Without footnotes we hardly can judge the reliability of Mayer's text—or the lack of it. In his extensive bibliography Mayer lists well over 500 works, even including two revisionist classics by A. Butz and P. Rassinier, but of course we cannot be certain what use Mayer made of them, if any. Perhaps they were "token" listings to give the impression that the author had an open mind about revisionist literature or even made use of it.

This book has provoked a good deal of hostile comment from Jewish writers of the "Holocaust" material because it contests some of the main contentions of their all too well publicized and lauded publications. To a quite limited extent, but in some important ways, we might categorize Mayer's book as a revisionist work. □

Reprinted from *Bulletin 38*, published by the Committee for the Reexamination of the History of the Second World War, Charles E. Weber, Ph.D., Chairman.

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. \$7.00) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. ("A sequel to Orwell's 1984"—R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality"—Dr. A.J. App). Order #01013. Single copy \$7.00, 3 for \$15.00, 5 for \$20.00.

For postage and handling add:

On domestic orders, \$1.50 for orders under \$10.00, 15% of order total for orders over \$10.00. On orders from abroad \$2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge Book List containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," \$4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues \$35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

THE REWRITING OF AMERICAN HISTORY

by
David McCalden

The United States not only rewrites history in history books, it also rewrites inscriptions on public monuments, currency, and slogans.

The most blatant example of this distortion is the Jefferson Monument in Washington, D.C., the nation's capital. The memorial to Thomas Jefferson, the nation's third president, was erected on reclaimed Potomac tidal land in 1942, the 200th anniversary of Jefferson's birth. It is dominated by a 19ft tall statue of Jefferson. But around the circular walls of the temple-like structure are various quotations attributed to him. The most famous reads:

Nothing is more certainly written in the book of fate than that these people are to be free. Establish the law for educating the common people. This it is the business of the state to effect and on a general plan.

However, a referral to Jefferson's own biography reveals what he really said about the emancipation of the slaves:

Nothing is more certainly written in the book of fate than that these people are to be free. nor is it less certain that the two races, equally free, cannot live in the same government. nations, habit, opinion, has drawn indelible lines of distinction between them. it is still in our power to direct the process of emancipation and deportation...

Many other slogans around the walls of the monument quote Jefferson's reference to "God", giving the impression that he was a Christian. In fact, Jefferson, like many of the Founding Fathers, was a Deist. In other words, he believed that there had at some time been a supernatural Creator, but that since that Creation, the Creator had taken a back seat and refrained from any divine intervention by way of miracles, messiahs, apparitions, or whatever. Thus, the Declaration of Independence (which was written by a committee chaired by Thomas Jefferson) contained deistic, non-Christian, terms such as "Nature and Nature's God" and "Divine Providence." And, by the time the United States Constitution was written a whole decade later, Jefferson

and the other Founding Fathers had turned even further away from theocratic tendencies. The U.S. Constitution closely followed Jefferson's "Virginia Act for Establishing Religious Freedom", and Article VI stated quite emphatically that "no religious test shall ever be required as a qualification" for public office. Jefferson himself wrote:

I have recently been examining all our known superstitions of the world, and I do not find in our particular superstition (Christianity) one redeeming feature. They are all alike founded upon fables and mythologies. The Christian God is a being of terrific character—cruel, vindictive, capricious, and unjust.

Jefferson later became so disgusted with Christianity that he rewrote the Christian Bible. By using the "scissors-and-past" process, he cut out all the ugly and illogical sequences, and retained the humane aspects. He named his "wee little book" *The Philosophy of Jesus Christ*, and it is still available in reprint as *Thomas Jefferson's Bible* (available from Liberty Lovers Library, P.O. Box 3, Otter Rock, OR 97369, U.S.A.)

Thomas Jefferson's monument, therefore, is a lie. Contrary to the impression given by the Roosevelt-era inscription, he was most certainly **not** in favor of negroes being granted American citizenship—in fact, he wanted them deported, and he was most certainly **not** in favor of Christianity—in fact, he wanted strict separation of Church and State, and a radical re-writing of the Holy Bible.

The president who actually freed the slaves, Abraham Lincoln, shared Jefferson's views on repatriation to Africa. Shortly before his presidency, he was engaged in a public debate with a Senator Douglas, who endorsed the deportation policy. Lincoln had this to say in agreement:

I will say then that I am not, nor ever have been, in favor of bringing about in any way the social and political equality of the white and black races—that I am not, nor ever have been, in favor of making voters or jurors of Negroes, nor of qualifying them to hold office, nor to inter-marry with white people; and I will say in addition that there is a physical difference between the white and black races which I believe will forever forbid the two races living together on terms of social and political equality.

Such separation if effected at all, must be effected by colonization incidentally...what colonization most needs is a hearty will...Let us be brought to believe that it is morally right, and at the same time

favorable to, or at least not against, our interests to transfer the African to his native clime, and we shall find a way to do it, however great the task may be.

And so it was that as President of the United States, Abraham Lincoln proclaimed:

I, Abraham Lincoln, President of the United States, and Commander-in-Chief of the Army and Navy thereof, do hereby proclaim and declare that...it is my purpose upon the next meeting of Congress to again recommend...the immediate or gradual abolishment of Slavery...and that the effort to colonize persons of African descent, with their consent, upon the continent or elsewhere, with the previously obtained consent of the government existing there, will be continued; that on the first day of January, in the year of our Lord 1863, all persons held as Slaves within any State, or any designated part of a State, the people whereof shall then be in rebellion against the United States, shall be then, thenceforward and forever free.

Two years later, Lincoln was cut down by an assassin's bullet. A few months later, slavery was officially outlawed by the U.S. Constitution's addition of a 13th amendment. However, Lincoln's original plans for repatriation were quietly and quickly abandoned.

The very first President, George Washington, has also been hijacked by unscrupulous Christians. In St. Paul's chapel of Trinity Church in New York City, there is displayed a plaque purporting to bear the inscription of a "prayer to God" regularly raptured up to Heaven from George Washington's adjacent pew number 60. In fact, the "prayer" is lifted and **extensively amended**, from a circular letter sent by George Washington to the governors of the 13 American colonies. In 1935 a group of atheists sued the Trinity Church for consumer fraud. During the suit the church dignitaries admitted the fakery, but claimed that it was justified in the context of "a place of religious worship." *sic, sic and sic again!*

The Statue of Liberty on Liberty Island (formerly Bedloes Island) in New York Harbor is also a deception. Most people think that the statue represents unlimited, free immigration to the United States. Their confusion originates from (a) the close proximity of the (now abandoned) immigration entry station of Ellis Island in the same harbor, (b) the existence of an immigration museum in the basement of the statue, and (c) the addition of a plaque bearing a pro-immigration poem written by one Emma Lazarus.

The poem reads in part:

Give me your tired, your poor
Your huddled masses yearning to breathe free
The wretched refuse of your teeming shore.
Send these, the homeless, tempest-tossed to me,
I lift my lamp beside the golden door.

In fact, the Statue of Liberty has nothing whatsoever to do with immigration, free or regulated. It was a gift in recognition of French-American friendship, and a miniature version stands on the banks of the Seine river in Paris. The statue was manufactured in France in 1884, and shipped to the U.S. in 214 packing cases. It was erected on a plinth which had previously been the foundations of a fort, and was unveiled in 1886. Ms. Lazarus' poem was not added until 1903—almost twenty years later. Many commentators indicate that Ms. Lazarus later abandoned her support for free immigration, when she witnessed the severe social problems which it caused.

The Pledge of Allegiance to the flag of the United States did not have its origins in revolutionary times. It was originally published in a *Beano*-type magazine, the 8 September 1892 issue of the *Youth's Companion*. The extra two words "under God" were only added at the height of the Red scare in 1957.

The theocratic slogan "In God We Trust" was likewise not a part of the Founding Fathers' plans. It was added to large coins (where space permitted) in 1864, and to all currency in 1955—again at the height of the McCarthy era. The following year, the American National Motto "E Pluribus Unum" was abandoned in favor of the sectarian, and by now ubiquitous, "In God We Trust."

Thus, many Americans are under the mistaken impression that Victorian-era jingoism and McCarthy-era righteousness were somehow part of the Founding Fathers' blueprint.

Christians and theocrats have not been alone in tinkering with the American currency. Several years ago, the Department of Printing and Engraving noted the declining purchasing power of the dollar, and the popularity of a \$2 bill north of the border in Canada. A U.S. \$2 bill was introduced into circulation. However, on the reverse side of the bill is a reproduction of a canvass which hangs in the main lobby of the Capitol building in Washington, D.C. It portrays the signing of the Declaration of Independence. On the bill, a signer at the extreme right of the picture appears to be a negro. But the color painting in the Capitol shows the man correctly as Caucasian. This has not stopped

desperate negro leaders from promoting the \$2 bill as some kind of symbol for their ethnic cause.

Nowadays, limousine Liberals, effeminate clerics, and unscrupulous historians, are fond of hi-jacking everybody who was anybody in American history, and making them into patron saints of liberalism. Often the most flagrant deceptions and plain re-writings of history takes place. There is not space here to go into this Big Brother activity—it would take a book; actually several books, to list the accurate quotations of historical figures which belie these latter-day claims of congenital liberalism.

One book which contradicts the supposed historical support for Zionism, for example, is *The Jew in Review* [prepared by Zuhdi Al-Fatih, and originally published in November 1972 under the title *The Jews*] (re-published in 1977 by, and available from, Liberty Bell Publications, Order #10008, \$8.00 + \$1.50 postage & handling). I am myself currently working on a book provisionally entitled *Great Racists of Our Time*, which will profile great western thinkers, such as Margaret Sanger, Charles Darwin, and Thomas Jefferson, whose ideas of racial inequality have been perverted and reversed by the machinations of unscrupulous liberal fetishists.

Most Americans believe in democracy and self-determination; at least where their own country is concerned. There have only been a couple of wars fought by America where American soil was at stake: the Revolutionary War of 1776, the Revolutionary War Part 2 of 1812, and the Texan Wars of Independence from Mexico, fought in 1836 and 1846. During both wars, there were substantial minorities whose loyalty was to the losing side. If the tides of war had been different, and the vanquished had been the victors, then everything would have been reversed. The American revolutionaries and the Texas rebels would have been hanged or shot as traitors.

Since America stabilized in the late 19th century, and her territory became homogeneous, there have been more wars, not less. None of these involved foreign invasions of American soil, nor even the threat of such. Every single war involved the American government intervening in foreign nations. A list follows, together with the "beneficial" results:

Date	War	Result
1898-1899	Spanish-American War	Millions of non-Whites in Guam, Puerto Rico, the Philippines come under American government, and can later claim U.S. immigration privileges.
1899-1903	Philippines Insurrection	The Philippines remain under United States jurisdiction for another 43 years.
1900-1901	Boxer Rebellion	Chinese are alienated
1906-1909	Cuban Pacification	Reactionary regime installed. Anti-American sentiment created.
1912-1925	1st Nicaragua Expedition	ditto
1914-1914	Vera Cruz Expedition	ditto
1915-1915	1st Haiti Expedition	ditto
1916-1917	Punitive Exped. to Mexico	ditto
1916-1916	Dominican Expedition	ditto
1919-1920	2nd Haiti Expedition	ditto
1926-1932	2nd Nicaragua Expedition	ditto
1917-1918	First World War	Dismemberment and humiliation of Germany; Bolshevik takeover in Russia; Zionists obtain Balfour Declaration from British in return for Zionists shoe-horning America into war.
1917-1918	Bolshevik Revolution (Intervention of U.S. & Allies)	Russia under total Communist control
1941-1945	Second World War	Germany dismembered even more; Communist takeover of half of Europe; Zionist become sacrosanct—above all criticism because of so-called "Holocaust"; Zionists steal Palestine from Palestinians.
1950-1953	Korean War	Communists installed in North; Reactionaries installed in South.
1958-1958	Lebanese Expedition	Reactionary regime installed.
1965-1965	Dominican Expedition	ditto
1954-1975	Vietnam War	Communist control over whole of Vietnam, Laos and Cambodia; millions of Asian and half-caste "refugees" flood into America.
1982-	Lebanese Intervention	Israeli de facto rule over South Lebanon.
1982-	El Salvador Intervention	wait and see....
1982-	Chad Intervention	wait and see....
1983-	Grenada Intervention	wait and see....

America joined in the major wars in this list due to deception, and jiggery-pokery on the part of the U.S. government.

The Spanish American War broke out in 1898 after an American ship, the USS *Maine* blew up in Havana harbor, leaving 260 dead. The American government "assumed" that a Spanish bomb had been responsible, and declared war against Spain on several fronts, resulting in the virtual annexation of large chunks of territory. Subsequent investigations have shown that an accidental coal dust explosion was the more likely cause of the destruction.

The First World War had been waged for three years in Europe before America stepped in. The ostensible reason was that the Germans had killed 128 American passengers on board the SS *Lusitania*. This British ship was carrying munitions, as well as passengers, to the European front, from New York. The Germans had placed advertisements in the New York newspapers advising neutral Americans not to travel on such a ship. However, the ship was sunk by a U-boat when it tried to cross the German blockade into the war zone. Germany offered to pay monetary compensation to the bereaved families, and issued an official apology. British "dirty tricks" operatives replied with a faked German "Lusitania celebration medal." The true reason for U.S. entry into the war was that American Zionists had successfully negotiated a deal whereby Britain would be rescued (from military stalemate or defeat) by American intervention, on condition that Britain should issue a declaration of support for Zionism. This "Balfour Declaration" was duly issued, and America promptly came in on the Allied side. [See, *Origins of the Balfour Declaration*, available from Liberty Bell Publications; Order #15006, \$3.00 + \$1.50 for postage & handling.]

The Second World War had likewise been waged for three years before America joined the fray. Again, a trick was used to bamboozle a neutralist, non-interventionist American public. Once again, the same old "American ships attacked" formula was wheeled out and dusted off. During the years 1939-1941, America had been aiding and abetting the British war effort to a greater and greater extent, most of it kept secret from the American public. Then, Roosevelt declared an embargo of materiel against Japan, and a threat that if British or Dutch possessions in the East Indies were invaded, America would react militarily. Both actions were threats of war. Japan decided to stage a pre-emptive strike, and Washington obliged by conveniently placing the Pacific Fleet as a

sitting duck at Pearl Harbor, Hawaii. Roosevelt's staff knew three days in advance that the Japanese attack was coming, but held the information back from Hawaii so that a maximum number of American servicemen would be offered up as sacrificial lambs. Knowing that Hitler was a loyal ally of Japan, Roosevelt correctly anticipated that he would inevitably declare war against America. By contrast, America's ally, the Soviet Union, did not declare war against Japan until the war was almost over—the Soviets wanted to fight a one-front war only.

The real reason for American entry into the war had nothing whatsoever to do with Japan. Roosevelt was itching for a fight with Hitler simply because Roosevelt's Jewish advisers and supporters had a score to settle. As with the First World War, the Zionist cause was enhanced and within a few years of the war's end, a state of Israel had been superimposed onto the understandably reluctant Palestinians' land. □

Reprints of *The Rewriting of American History* (Ord #32061) are available at the following prices: 10 for \$2.50, 20 for \$4.00, 50 for \$7.50, 100 for \$14. Please add \$1.50 on orders for \$10.00, 15% for orders over \$10.00, for postage & handling. On orders from abroad, please add \$2.00 or 20% respectively. Order from: Liberty Bell Publications, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb.) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's 1984" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). Order #01013. Single copy \$7.00, 3 for \$15., 5 for \$20.00.

For postage and handling add:

On domestic orders, \$1.50 for orders under \$10.00, 15% of order total for orders over \$10.00. On orders from abroad, \$2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," \$4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issue \$35.00 (U.S. only). Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear Mr. Dietz,

I write to thank you in general for the issues of *Liberty Bell* which you so kindly continue to send me regularly, and which are not only always read with great interest by myself and made much use of for information there contained, but often passed on to others who similarly appreciate seeing them.

In particular I write to thank you for, and to express my admiration for the superb Adolf Hitler centenary issue (April 1989) which is indeed something to treasure permanently as a magnificent commemoration.

It was of course an additional personal pleasure to discover that you had found my old article "National Socialism: A Philosophical Appraisal" worthy of inclusion in this monumental issue.

If, without seeming to detract in the slightest, I can just draw attention to a printing error in the reproduction of that article so as perhaps to prevent a repetition in the future, this occurs in the second paragraph of the article proper, namely on page 124 of the centenary issue, immediately after "his instinct for health and strength," where we have:

"his desire to remain on this earth, the creed of National Socialism will remain indestructible."

The passage should instead read:

"and his desire for beauty in life; and, as long as that will, that instinct, and that desire remain on this earth, the creed of National Socialism will remain indestructible."

The passage in question did appear correctly in the reproduction of the entire issue of *National Socialist World* Number 1, which was the original home of the article, which White Power Publications produced some time ago.

It was kind of you to preface the reproduction in the centenary issue with the too complimentary remarks concerning myself, and the wording of one of my centenary stickers. My very best wishes to you.

Colin Jordan, England

* * * * *

Dear Editor,

As a Revisionist, I have the utmost respect, and further, a debt, to Mr. David McCalden, for his role in the IHR. As an Irishman, however, I take exception to his article that appeared in the July *Liberty Bell*. In the spirit of historical accuracy, therefore, I challenge the bulk of his article.

Yes, indeed, the men of the six counties of Northern Ireland are Freemasons, mostly Presbyterians, and, in fact, Scottish Rite Freemasons, the organization subscribed to by all of British Royalty, except Randy Andy (Bonnie Prince Andrew). It was this nest of troublemakers that were the target of Hitler, along with the Jews. Hitler closed the temples of both organizations, if you will recall.

As far as the Norman conquerors melding into the populaces of both Ireland and Britain, keep in mind that the Normans (Noth Men, literally) and the Irish were basically of the same race, but by the time they invaded Britain, the British population had been mongrelized by the Roman Army, which consisted of mercenaries from all over, including Turks, Greeks, Asians, Africans, etc. Except for a small band of gallant Picts in the isolated regions of Northland Scotia (Scotland). These men were too ferocious to be subdued. Similarly, Hibernia (Ireland) escaped this mongrelization and, indeed, welcomed the Normans, which they called "The Happy Invasion."

As to the development and makeup of the Ulster Plantation (then called "Coleraine"), it all started with a bit of history known as "The flight of the Earles," in this case Earle O'Donnell, and Earl O'Neil. These men were in charge of what was to become known as "the Ulster Plantation." The time period was 1606-1607 and the Earles were there in accordance with a treaty with Queen Elizabeth, who, unfortunately, died a maniac, as so many of England's Royalty does. (All that proper breeding, you know.)

The mad Queen was succeeded by James the 6th of Scotland, who was later to become James I of England. James was a greedy king, and he had plans to plant Ulster with British and Scottish settlers, but the two Earles were in the way. It was necessary to destroy them. The method was as old as Freemasonry itself. They were to be charged in a plot. An anonymous letter found by the Council Chamber of Dublin castle revealed the plot. According to the details, O'Neil was to seize the castle and start another rebellion.

Of course, the letter really emanated from London. It was devised by Cecil, Secretary of State. Lord Howth was to carry out the plot, and to inveigle O'Neil and O'Donnell to a meeting in his house. It was sufficient. They were cited to appear in London to answer the charge. With perfect knowledge of the English government's craft, and aware that the planters were waiting to fall upon O'Donnell and O'Neil and that their destruction had been decided upon, flight was the only alternative.

The true owners, the Irish, were driven from their land by the British, much in the same manner in which the Jews drove the Palestinians from their land. The English and Scottish undertakers, and servitors of the Crown scrambled for the ground, like the Jews, which was handed out in parcels of up to 2,000 acres. Coleraine (Derry) was

divided up among the London Trade Guilds, the drapers, fishmongers, vintners, haberdashers, etc. who had financed the Plantation scheme. And thus an ugly blot was planted on the fair face of Ireland, in its proudest quarter.

As to the character of the Planters, Reid, in his *History of the Irish Presbyterians* notes, "Among those whom divine Providence did send to Ireland, the most part were such as either poverty or scandalous lives had forced hither." Master Stewart, son of a Presbyterian minister who was one of the Planters writes: "From Scotland came many, and from England, not a few, yet all of them generally the scum of both nations, who from debt, or breaking, or fleeing justice, or seeking shelter, came hither hoping to be without fear of man's justice." An Irishman of that time, looking over the verdant valleys of the Plantation from his rocky perch, must have been wondering the same thing today's Palestinian is wondering.

McCalden does not mention, i.e., give credit to, an ultra-nationalist organization of the last century, "The United Irishmen," a Protestant organization devoted to making a Republic of the Four Provinces. It was founded by John Mitchel, and its membership was full of men like Wolfe Tone, Samuel Neilson, Napper Tandy, Padraic Pearse, Thomas Emmet, etc. Their Republic voice was so strong that the Orange Order had to be established to save the Plantation. Again, Freemasonry saved the day for the Crown. The United Irishmen were supplanted by what is today "Sinn Fein," i.e., "one alone."

Next is the matter of terrorism. Now, I will admit it has been a while, perhaps seven years, but the last time I gathered statistics, these were the figures: British soldiers killed by IRA soldiers—571; IRA soldiers killed by British soldiers—79. Now, rattling those numbers around in my thick Irish head, with its wee pee brain, I come up with a kill ration of better than 7:1 over the Englishmen, touted by the Crown to be the finest soldiers in the world.

Other statistics: Security forces killed by Loyalists—13; Civilian victims of Loyalist explosions—111; Crossfire accidents caused by UDF and UV—10; Innocent people killed by Security Forces—116; Assassinations by UDA and UDF—496; Loyalists fighting Security Forces—13; Loyalists killed by their own bombs—25; People killed by Loyalists in early riots—44; total 818 (Figures as of 28 October 1981).

Respectability is a matter of success. Nothing could illustrate this more than the bad name of the IRA today, which is loosing, compared to the IRA of 80 years ago, when they were winners. Eamon de Valera, the leader, was appointed First President of the League of Nations. Give the Palestinians arms and support, and they will beat the Jews. Give the IRA guns and support, and they will beat the Brits.

Now, concerning McCalden's charge the Irish are not "industrious" and the Scots are, consider a few things. Scotland became a vassal of Muthah England, and, as such had at her disposal the iron and coal mines of England and Wales. With this, the Scots were able to partake in the "Industrial Revolution" of late last century. Ireland was a land bereft of these essentials. What forests she had were razed by Cromwell, because they provided cover for the rebels. Ireland's ports were destroyed, in order that the Irish rebels could not be supplied.

What was left? the fine Irish minds did indeed turn to writing (some of the finest invective the English language has ever seen), science, medicine, politics, etc., as McCalden noted. What McCalden failed to note is how the Irish, when starved out of their own country by the Brits and arrived in the USA, did extremely well in this new industrial environment. Henry Ford was a Corkonian. Holland gave us the submarine, and, in general, the Irishman was not behind the wall in an industrial atmosphere.

We also showed our mettle as fighting men, earning more Medals of Honor than any other ethnic group, albeit regrettably to save Muthah England from the Kaiser and der Führer. As far as being active against the Jews, there is Father Coughlin, Henry Ford, Ted O'Keefe of the IHR, John Mahoney of Link, and I must add with all lack of modesty

Yer Servant
E.J. Toner Jr.

Dear Mr. Dietz,

I have just finished David McCalden's article "The Struggle for Ulster," and I am appalled and disgusted.

The Irish Tragedy is a White civil war which is taking place across the ocean in a foreign land which few of us truly know and understand and which is rooted in an ugly past.

Regardless of the merits or the truth of McCalden's thesis, the fact remains that the Irish Tragedy is extraordinarily divisive and completely irrelevant to the Revolution.

Regardless of whatever worthy role McCalden has played in the past in the Revolutionary Movement, his authorship of that article is a counter-revolutionary act which plays directly into the hands of our enemies.

Regardless of whatever past role the *Liberty Bell* has played in the growth and nurturing of the Revolution, the decision to print that article and thereby inflame divisive and sectarian emotions was a counter-revolutionary act which plays directly into the hands of our enemies. Ulster is not our struggle. The Revolution is!

Long live the Revolution!
John Monsignor, Rochester NY

Thanks for your wonderful publications, George. The extra \$20. is for a cup or two of coffee. Thanks also for your indomitable courage in presenting Dr. Oliver together with all the other courageous authors you present!

All the best,
Mrs. K.N., California

* * * * *

Dear George,

I admire you for your courage and stamina to keep up the fight for survival of our Aryan race, now living aimlessly to be the prey of its enemies. I salute you and your family. I hope you can keep up and also hope that you are heard.

Your,
E.G., Maryland

* * * * *

Dear George,

The clipping with my monthly donation should be of interest to you. It's typical liberal/Jew cartoon humor. Comparing the greatest White Man who ever lived with Stalin and the Mongol subhuman Deng who currently rules Red China is typical of the lying sheenies of the press. Of course, we know that had Adolf Hitler been successful, there would have been no more Communism and no more Stalin, and if the Japanese had been victorious in the Far East, Chinese Communism would have been smashed, too! Ah what might have been! Yet, the goal is still obtainable, therefore we must fight on no matter how hopeless it seems. My cousin's 3-year-old daughter is the reason I fight on; she's a blond-haired little love and I don't want her to grow up in the world I knew—arrogant Jew media masters and culture smashers, ape-like niggers running the streets, and biological scum elevated to "celebrity status." My parents were of the WW II generation and did nothing to save our country (happily, I can report their apathy ended about 20 years ago, and they basically share our views, especially my Dad, my mom is a bit hung-up on the Christian crap, however). The future belongs to us!

Sincerely,
M.R., New Jersey

* * * * *

Dear Liberty Bell,

I NEED HELP!

I am persuaded that "Holocaust" IS religion and has therefore no place on public property and memorials, no right to tax money, no place in public schools, and absolutely should not be forced upon our service men and women, nor be promoted by the Department of Defense as by "Days of Remembrance" publication.

I submit that in that aforementioned publication it is clearly stated to be religious in its observance and the program made a part of chaplain's activity. What more clear proof is needed? Hoaxocaust has been preached from "Christian" pulpits, written into Sunday School quarterlies, and taught in Synagogues. Further marks of religion include that non-believers have been persecuted as in the case of Ernst Zündel, to name but one.

Certainly, the counter arguments against throwing the *Diary of Anne Frank* out of schools will include the claim that "Holocaust is historical fact." The counter question then is, "Is that to claim that the lives and works of Jesus Christ and Mohammed are **not** historical facts? I have stated the question to many groups but though they all seem to agree, **but none have the guts** to file suit, and I am no lawyer. I would be glad to lend my name as a plaintiff and I believe there would be no shortage of others eager to sign in a class-action of this sort.

Somewhere out there, there must be a lawyer or two who might expect to benefit from the publicity attached to such a suit. Any organization willing to press it would surely make news.

I am so desperate to get that suit filed that I would even contact some atheist organization if only I had an address of one. Please advise as to whether you think I am nuts or if you know of any way I should go.

Yours truly,

Gordon S. Clark, Rte. 2, Box 2560, Eastland TX 76448

* * * * *

Dear George,

...Thank you for the 100th Anniversary issue of AH's birthday. I wanted some appropriate keepsake for the occasion and your tribute I'll treasure forever. Thank you.

Heil Hitler!

E.R., California

PS: I was impressed enough with the *March Up Country* by Harold Covington to lend him small support. I've felt queasy about his *Joshua 1:6* sign-off on his letterheads, and recently Ben Klassen has contacted telling me that Covington is now in "Identity." I've decided to drop support for him and I'd like to know if you think it's the right thing to do. You and your publication I respect in these dirty little matters. [We do not endorse nor condemn either Ben Klassen's or Harold Covington's organization. However, we do have our own opinion based on mature judgement of what "you (they) do, not what you (they) say." Of course we were taken aback too when Harold Covington came out with his, in our opinion, obnoxious "Joshua 1:6" sign-off. When questioned on this

point, HC supplied a somewhat satisfactory answer. As we find fault with HC on this particular point, so could we find fault with several points of Ben Klassen's program. Do a little thinking, and you'll come up with the right decision as to whom you should or should not support. — Editor]

* * * * *

Dear George,

Today I had an experience I would like to share with you. While driving my Mercedes down the road, I observed a carload of 6 to 8 talking apes that were gyrating reflexively within their vehicle, as is their habit. The monkoids were making rude remarks to a German girl of no more than 12, who, exercising the good judgment so sadly lacking in many of her race, was preparing to run. By good fortune, the Congoids continued on their way when the traffic light changed.

The critical question in this incident is: what could one unarmed man have done in the event these featherless bipeds had not continued driving, and instead tried to satisfy their natural drives? The answer: not much. The lesson, as I see it, is to consider arming oneself against these sub-humans, who can strike at any time.

Of course, I do not advocate the "Death Wish" scenario, as that could risk violating the rights of rapists, murderers, and other sub-bes-
tial creatures who have a Yahweh-given right to prey upon us.

The best armament against 6-8 targets is a 9mm automatic, which can hold 14-16 rounds, and for which even larger magazines are available. Hollow point ammunition is as effective as the larger .45 cal bullet, weapons for which hold only 6-8 rounds. Think of what one properly equipped comrade could have accomplished at the recently publicized attacks in New York City!

None of my weapons are illegally modified or kept at this time, and I advise others to do likewise. Some evidence against the Order was gathered because one member consistently scared his neighbors with an illegal machine-gun.

I guess I've let off enough steam for now. Please use the enclosed cheque to renew my subscription and continue to publish your outstanding material.

Yours for the Revolution,
F.G., Lt., US Army, Europe

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz,

...I just finished reading a book entitled *Talked to Death*, by Stephen Singular. It's about the assassination of Alan Berg and the "Order's" successes, failures, and outright stupidity. Might be interesting for someone with literary talent and writing ability to do a book review on *Talked to Death* for *Liberty Bell*.

Respectfully,
V.G., Michigan

Enclosed find my personal check, please forward 3 copies of *Liberty Bell's* "The Adolf Hitler 100th Birthday Anniversary Issue... That edition should be in the hands of every young U.S. citizen, and it will be in the hands of my two sons, one of which is in private family practice in WV.

Although every chapter is significant, the chapter entitled "Under the Swastika: Germany Serves Notice" is priceless. When I think back to the Jewish propaganda we swallowed just prior to the U.S. being maneuvered into WW II; it makes me sick at the stomach. Gentiles against Gentiles resulted with the Jews being the benefactors in both nations. Of course, Hitler was right in his "blood and soil" issue; both of which we are having taken away from us in this country.

Again, congratulations on your excellent April 20th issue. It is unfortunate that even the German Nationals who came to this country as war brides, etc., following WW II cannot be enticed into the struggle "For Fear of the Jews!"

With warmest personal regards and appreciation of the work you are doing, I remain,

Fraternally,
H.W., M.D., Maryland

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz,

Your April *Liberty Bell* was very, very good. You answered a few questions I had been asking for some time—why did the Jews hate Germans so much? The only answer I could get was the money question. I found answers in pages, 48, 50 and 54.

Mrs. J.G., Virginia

* * * * *

Dear Landsmann,

The *Spotlight* performed a public service a while ago and published the oath of the Stern Gang which [the present Israeli Prime Minister] Shamir swore to as "Director of Operations" (murder) for the gang. The two most interesting parts of it were these:

1. The Zionist terrorists swore to establish "a King" of the Jews in Israel.
2. They swore to rebuild the Jewish Temple on the site of the Al Ashka Mosque in Jerusalem.

At about the same time the *New York Times* published a news story about a Jewish foundation which is preparing for reinstitution of the temple. In the story a number of details are given about the temple.

1. The temple mount is the traditional site of the scene between Abraham and Isaac, recorded in the Bible, where the Jews' God orders

Isaac to be sacrificed as a burnt offering, but then relents and allows "an animal" (a goat, in this case) to be sacrificed in place of a Jew. This is very instructive since we *goyim* are "animals" under Jewish religious law.

2. About a third of the commandments given to Jews in the Bible and Talmud deal with the temple and the service thereof.

3. The foundation is preparing the vestments and furnishings for when the temple is restored. Specifically mentioned are the ritual slaughtering knives.

4. The article, and Jewish tradition, make it clear that whichever Jewish leader rebuilds the temple will be hailed as the Messiah by religious Jews everywhere.

Jewish tradition makes it abundantly clear that the Messiah is to be the King of the world and is to rule the kingdoms of the Earth for the benefit of the Holy race from Jerusalem.

It may well be that Shamir has ambitions of filling this job. This should be very interesting to Christians since the New Testament clearly predicts that the "anti-Christ" will rule the world from Jerusalem and that this will be the signal for the end of the world. It was partly fear of just such a thing that led Christian mobs to prevent the Jews' rebuilding the temple in the time of Emperor Julian.

Another interesting bit of data was revealed in the June issue of *Soldier of Fortune* magazine. A previous issue had carried an article by a Jew (judging by the name of the writer) trying to white-wash the deliberate Jewish attack on the *Liberty*. I wrote an indignant letter in answer to this article and so did many others. This case has achieved a following of people determined to find out the truth comparable to that of the Kennedy assassination.

One of the letters revealed a bit of data that puts new light on the whole affair. According to the letter, the *Liberty* was acting as a data link for a U-2 flying over the Sinai trying to locate the nuclear warheads Moshe Dyan had personally ordered deployed. Dyan also personally ordered the destruction of the *Liberty* with all hands and ordered an attack on the U-2 as well. A Jewish jet fighter did attack and fired a missile at the U-2 but it escaped. Apparently the entire incident was the Jews showing the U.S. who was the master.

It is now becoming clear that the great Mid-East war was supposed to be launched over a year ago, as I had anticipated. It has been delayed mainly because of confirmation of the data the Pollards leaked to Israel concerning the Arab rocket and gas warfare capability. This has deterred the Jews' war up to now and was also what forced Iran to make peace last year. Since then the Jews have repeatedly threatened to use their A-bombs if the Arabs dared to use their gas. So far, it is a stand-off, but the Jews are desperate.

They know time is against them as the Arabs are growing more powerful every day and Israel's relative power is declining. The installation of Bush (which should have occurred in 1980) as president has allowed Henry Kissinger to take over U.S. foreign policy again and a new oil war on the lines of 1973 and 1979 is clearly in the works.

R.S., New York State

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz,

Enclosed are a few more \$\$ for your printing press; I hope the other folks haven't forgotten about you, as I notice no new fund listing in your latest mailings to remind us [*We have just grown tired of constantly begging for money! The last appeal was a flop; the monies that did come in were barely enough to maintain our present equipment and make some urgently needed repairs. To make matters worse, our regular contributions have shrunk to approximately 60% of what they have been in previous years. So, we'll hang in there as long as we can, and if things don't improve financially, we'll just go back and try to rebuild our (presently, for all practical purposes defunct) real estate business and earn some money and live a "normal" life again. We consider ourselves educators, not propagandists. Maybe that is the reason we don't seem to have what it takes to make our own people sacrifice some of their income for their cause?*].

I imagine if you were to ask for money too often, you'd end up sounding like a TV preacher ("Send 12 million today or I'm gonna die!") or like Harold Covington crying for more money constantly. Speaking of Harold and company, I received a disturbing bit of info about a month ago; it seems Harold & Co. are planning to sue Klassen & Co. (The Church of the Creator) for libel in the courts. Not only that, but one of Harold's buddies in the CNC [Confederate National Congress] walked off with his mailing list and gave it to Klassen, so where else did that list wind up?

If there are any unforgivable sins in this business, I'd have to say that infighting among pro-White groups and giving out your mailing list are two of my choices. Two ants fighting over (at the present) a largely non-existent anthill makes me think of words like absurd or maybe lunacy. Let's be honest, I don't know if Harold is a CIA spy as Klassen contends; does it make any difference right now? [*If we had been accused by someone of being a CIA agent, and that someone would then top things off by regurgitating over a nation-wide, if not world-wide, mailing list, old garbage that was originally put out by none other than the "Paper You Can*

Trust"—The Spotlight—our "Dutch" tempers most likely would have flared up, too. It is our considerate opinion that trying to gain members for your "anthill" by spreading smears, lies and innuendoes, and falsely attributing quotes to third parties, is not in the best interest of OUR cause! As for H.C. being a CIA agent—well, we don't think so, but we do not KNOW. Nor do we think that Ben Klassen is a CIA agent, but again, we do not KNOW!

His book, *The March Up Country*, has some excellent parts in it; whether you want to follow his 4 Steps to ZOG overhaul is debatable, of course. However, his most recent effort, the CNC and his provoking the COTC, then threatening to sue comes across as rather idiotic, obviously he lacks necessary character.

I know nothing about Klassen and his right-hand man Will Williams. I do notice that Klassen, Hand (the Odinst) and Covington no longer write articles in *Liberty Bell*; is this any kind of yardstick assessment?

Without repeating anything I'd say, comprehending Dr. Oliver's "On Tactful Tactics" [see *Liberty Bell* for March 1989, or send SASE for a copy of the reprint] Might do these "feuding anthillers" some good.

From what I have seen, I'd say Klassen's COTC has much more merit than Harold's CNC ever could (what did Harold plan on doing with us whites outside his "New Confederacy"? Give us all his trash?) However, I don't plan on joining Klassen's crowd either; giving out memberships to hang on the wall, among other things, doesn't strike me as brilliant. Face it, organizations larger than a handful these days are dangerous and someone you haven't known for a long, long time could be a rat, or unstable. Reading *Talked to Death*, the book about The Order and the shooting of Alan Berg, highlights that fact.

I did note that Klassen is having some luck recruiting Skinheads. that is a group that needs to get past the emotional stage ("I hate Yids & Jigs, but I don't know why; Rah Rah whee, kick 'em in the knee") After watching the Skinhead "leader," Mr. M. Palash get demolished by a few Yids On TV, makes you wonder. David Duke is a much better example of how to come across on TV, even folks not sympathetic to our cause admit he does have "a point," whereas Palash only gets the "geeeese, what a bumbling bigot."

Hopefully, common sense will prevail down in North Carolina and Harold will float away without causing too much damage.

Respectfully,
V.G., Michigan

KEEP THE LIBERTY BELL RINGING!

Please remember: Our fight is Your fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

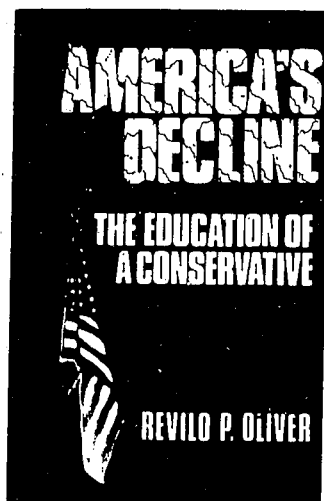
Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**



ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-\$8.50
plus \$1.50 for postage and handling.

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$4.00

MINORITYISM

by Nicholas Carter

page 31

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: GOD-FEARING ATHEISTS, page 1; THE CAPTIVE CHURCH, page 6; BEFORE MIDNIGHT, page 9. LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 24/51. STATUS QUO, UMERZIEHUNG & REVISIONISMUS (Status Quo, Reeducation & Revisionism), Translation by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 26.

VOL. 17 - NO. 1

SEPTEMBER 1989

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA — Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983

by Liberty Bell Publications

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	\$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS — U.S.A. only	\$25.00
FIRST CLASS — U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	\$32.00
FIRST CLASS — All foreign countries	\$35.00

AIR MAIL — Europe-South America	\$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	\$49.00
Sample Copy	\$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	\$ 18.00
50 copies	\$ 65.00
100 copies	\$110.00
500 copies	\$400.00
1000 copies	\$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Reyilo P. Oliver

GOD-FEARING ATHEISTS

In the August issue, I remarked on the very odd circumstance that the two rival groups that claim to be legitimate heirs of the defunct *Truth Seeker*, although they are reciprocally antagonistic and bitterly berate each other, agree, with almost perfect unanimity, in denouncing Charles Smith and James Hervey Johnson, the last editors and proprietors of the periodical they profess to be continuing.

Both groups claim to be atheists, but they concur in anathematizing Smith and Johnson for having blasphemed against the Holy Race that was specially created to rule the world by old Yahweh (alias 'God'), from whom all blessings flow (both cash and credit).

Both sets of atheists likewise assume that some supernatural power, probably old Yahweh, stopped the biological evolution of anthropoids fifty or a hundred thousand years ago to make certain that all species of the genus *Hominidae* (except Yahweh's infinitely superior race) would be perfectly equal.

Since the passionate antagonists share this common faith, it is not remarkable that both groups have plastered on the title of their *Truth Seekers* the slogan of the French Revolution, *Liberté, Égalité, Fraternité*.

That is, however, a strange choice for professed atheists, even apart from their belief in a god who stopped biological evolution to produce the *égalité*. There were a few atheists—Hébert, Chaumette, and others—among the promoters of the Revolution, but the bloodthirsty madman who instituted the Reign of Terror, Robespierre, decreed that atheism was "aristocratic" and had their heads amputated so that he could make the national religion his version of deism, which he instituted with his famous *Fête de l'Être Suprême*. Robespierre intended to make his religion the only one tolerated in France, since he saw that *Égalité* depended on a crushing uniformity, just as he planned to decree that social

differences shown by clothing must be eliminated by forcing everyone in France to wear only a kind of uniform that was like the shoddy blue garments that a more successful reformer, Mao Tse-tung, did force on the serfs in his "Empire of the Blue Ants."

It is really grotesque to see professed atheists flaunting the obscene slogan of the French Revolution. Lamartine, who was the head of the provisional government that took power after the overthrow of Louis Philippe in 1848, was inspired by the "ideals" of the French Revolution, which he correctly described as "the fulfillment of Christianity." He, unlike so many, was not deceived by the anticlerical animus of the revolutionaries, which was really no more drastic than Calvin's, or their demolition of the established churches, which were then rightly regarded as obstacles to the Revolution, nor yet by their paraded deism. He saw that the ideology of the Revolution, taken as a whole, was simply an attempt to realize the revolutionary doctrine of primitive Christianity, with its open revolt against culture and learning, against property, against nature, and against reason. (Old Jesus, remember, promised to "make folly the wisdom of this world.") But now we have professed atheists, who pretend to repudiate Christianity, then adopt the slogan of "the fulfillment of Christianity."

This is not the place to attempt an analysis of the French Revolution, which superficial historians or the ones who covet popularity and large royalties misrepresent by talking about its supposed "idealism" and "democracy." They cater, of course, to readers who have mistaken for history Dickens' sentimental *Tale of Two Cities*, which is almost undiluted fiction, and Carlyle's *French Revolution*, in which a modicum of history serves as a clothes-horse on which he displays the rich fabric of his embellished eloquence.

The writers of conventional history *à la mode* even attribute the Revolution in part to the influence of Voltaire, who, if he had not died in 1778, would have denounced, with withering sarcasm, the fatuity of the addle-pated reformers of 1789, who started the avalanche in which they were soon buried. He had only scorn for weak minds that could become drunk on Rousseau's contorted verbiage.¹

1. Nothing could be more obscene than the act of the revolutionists in 1794, when they dug up the body of Rousseau and placed it in the Panthéon beside that of Voltaire. There was no earthquake: that proves there is no survival after death.

Rousseau, more than any other individual, contributed to the theoretical façade of the Revolution. His *Discours sur les sciences et les arts* denounced civilization as the cause of all evil and promulgated the idiotic notion of the Noble Savage. His *Discours sur l'origine de l'inégalité* was the first manifesto of Communism in the modern world. The best-known part of *Émile*, the episode of the "vicaire savoyard," outlines a "natural" religion that is simply primitive Christianity without its more absurd myths and without an ecclesiastical establishment.

Rousseau's fantasies were the gospel of the Revolution. Weakly sentimental minds were dazzled by the ideological fustian and vapid rhetoric; stronger minds found in it a perfect cover for their crimes. The muddled "ideas" of Rousseau did provide a theoretical basis for the Revolution, but we must remember that intellectual theory had a very small part in that disaster.

There were intelligent men concerned in it, notably Chamfort, who, being poor and necessitous (he was probably the bastard of a man of rank), rented his brain to Mirabeau and devised a great deal of high-sounding nonsense about the "Rights of Man" and cognate fictions, but who knew very well what was the reality of the situation, as shown by his famous aphorism that whatever is believed by a majority is probably silly, inasmuch as it was acceptable to the mentality of the majority. ("*Il y a à parier que toute idée publique, toute convention reçue, est une sottise, car elle a convenu au plus grand nombre.*") That, of course, is the real basis of all "majority rule," as in the United States today.

A probably sincere "intellectual" promoter of the Revolution was the famous Marquis de Sade, the most disgusting and *sadistic* pornographer with whom, so far as I know, the world has been afflicted. The Revolution released him from an asylum for the criminally insane, so that he could proclaim his doctrine that "all men are created equal" ("*La Nature nous a fait naître tous égaux.*") and indulge his tender-hearted humanitarianism by kidnapping men and women and torturing them with every sadistic refinement until they inconsiderately died and spoiled his fun. He is, in his way, a worthy symbol of the entire movement.

They dote on the sentimental rhetoric of Rousseau, a crackpot shyster who, with as much justice as anyone else, claimed to be a *real* Christian and was capable of a forced rationality, but who revealed himself in a fit of candor when he told Boswell, "I have

no liking for the world. I live here in a world of fantasies, and I cannot tolerate the world as it is."²

Intellectual chatterboxes had little practical effect on the course of the Revolution for which they provided a painted curtain. It was the work of a congeries of conspiracies, calculated and instinctive.

Earnest Christians, such as the Abbé Barruel and Nesta Webster,³ often mistake the trappings of Christianity, such as belief in the Resurrection and other stories comparable to the tale of Jack and the Beanstalk, for its essentials, the underlying principles informing the gospels of the "New Testament," and so imagine that rational rejection of the myths was part of a unified conspiracy against religion that designedly produced the Revolution.

There were a number of conspiracies that often overlapped. There was the conspiracy of the scatter-brained Duke of Orleans, who wanted to be known as Philippe Égalité, and who hoped to supplant Louis XVI on the throne of France. There was the conspiracy of Weishaupt's Perfektibilisten (Illuminati), whose aim, in addition to fleecing wealthy suckers, included destruction of the existing social order and its civilization. There was, of course, the instinctive and automatic conspiracy of the Jews, who were the only identifiable group to profit lavishly and permanently from the disaster to Aryan Europe. But all these were merely parts of the whole.

2. The crackpot was also an intellectually dishonest poseur; as Dr. Samuel Johnson remarked, "A man who talks nonsense so well, must know he is talking nonsense." And it is amusing to see that those who would still salvage his reputation do so by claiming that he was an arrant liar, and that, for example, his admission that he had successively fathered five little bastards, of whom he disposed by furtively abandoning the infants on the steps of an orphanage, was just a lie to spice his famous and infamous *Confessions* (modeled on Augustine's), which set the mode for the histrionic egomania and the morbid and subtly mendacious self-revelation that was the most unpleasant aspect of Nineteenth-Century Romanticism.

3. Her fundamental work, *The French Revolution*, is available from Liberty Bell Publications, \$8.00 + postage. If one makes allowances for Mrs. Webster's traditional Christianity, a prejudice against Germany, understandable in an Englishwoman who had to live through the war of 1914-1918, and a well-bred woman's unwillingness to mention scabrous and revolting details, this is probably the best available one-volume summary of the French Revolution. The sequel, the two volumes entitled *Louis XVI and Marie Antoinette* (published in 1936-1938), is, so far as I know, out-of-print.

4 *Liberty Bell* / September 1989

All large cities contain a criminal underworld, the festering refuse of civilized society, and in Paris, as soon as sedition got under way, the robbers, thugs, and other biped rats immediately became champions of the Rights of Man, just as niggers instinctively looted shops and stores when the lights went out in New York a few years ago. They often determined the course of events, especially in Paris.

The thugs, inspired by *Liberté*, were low-grade thieves; their betters had larger ideals and successfully confiscated and stole the property of the seven hundred leading families of France. There were also great financiers, Jews and their accomplices, who were as clever as the Federal Reserve; they grabbed all the money in France, replacing it with trading stamps called *assignats*, which quickly became as worthless as dollars will soon be.

Among the anthropoid garbage, often the product of miscegenation, there was the usual amount of degeneracy and what we like to call insanity, because we find it comforting to believe that it is unnatural, at least in apparently White men. There were many little editions of the Marquis de Sade. They all bellyached about the unjust plight of the poor, the purity of their own hearts, and their philanthropic love of all mankind, which they clearly evinced when, for example, they took the peasant girls who worked in a silk factory and held their heads under water until they drowned. It is true, of course, that the humanitarians thus did good to the poor by putting them out of their misery, and drowning them was almost as much fun as cutting their throats or coating them with butter and baking them in a large oven.

There was nothing remarkable about the jolly boys who seized the Princesse de Lamballe, one of the Queen's dearest friends, cut out her intestines while she was still alive, brandished her head on a pike outside the window of the Queen's bedroom, and sent her amputated sexual organs in the guise of a gift to Marie-Antoinette. They were, of course, typically tender-hearted Lovers of Humanity. But it would be tedious to catalogue all the applications of practical idealism that characterized the Revolution so much admired by our "Liberal intellectuals," who sometimes hope and claim that this is the Age, not of Aquarius, but of De Sade.

Beneath all the verbiage about *Liberté* etc. that acts on "intellectuals" as catnip acts on cats, the French Revolution was the primarily the looting of a great nation by many gangs of robbers, swindlers, financiers, and sadists driven by an organic hatred of their betters, all of whom merely seized the opportunities

Liberty Bell / September 1989 5

produced by the breakdown of ordered society—while the predatory race stood in the background; chuckling and profiting, as it always knows how to do. The Revolution was the work of some of the most vicious and repulsive anthropoids known to history. When Léon Daudet called them “bloody beasts,” he defamed beasts.

I have said enough to hint that when professed atheists plaster the silly slogan of the Revolution on their publications, they are consorting with creatures called out of the sewers by the “fulfillment of Christianity.” Are they proud of the company they are keeping?

Under such auspices did the integral atheism of Charles Smith and James Hervey Johnson end in compromise with superstition. As I expected, one group of pseudo-atheists is purveying a kind of ‘One World’ mysticism. Called “Eco-Love” and illustrated by two small children, a nigger and a blond Aryan, fingering each other to give themselves “neurobiological health”, this pseudo-pantheism is modeled on the ‘New Age’ hokus-pocus that is now so lucrative.

The *Truth Seeker* is dead and it is a nice irony that it was buried under the \$22,000,000 its last editor had accumulated from prudent investments.

THE CAPTIVE CHURCH

A small booklet written and distributed by Father Juan Martínez (313 South Seventeenth Street, Frederick, Oklahoma), *Orientaciones doctrinales sobre la verdadera Iglesia*, may be of interest to observers of religious phenomena.

According to Father Martínez, there has been no Pope in Rome since 28 October 1958. The man who is called John XXIII was not even a Roman Catholic, because he was a Mason and it was the established doctrine of the Church that, since the Masonic religion was incompatible with Catholicism, no Mason could become a Catholic and Catholics who joined the Masons were automatically excommunicated. All of John’s acts were therefore invalid, including his packing of the College of Cardinals to ensure the election of Montini as his successor.

On Montini, known as a Communist agitator while he was Archbishop of Milan, the author cites the work of Father Joaquín Sáenz Arriaga, *La nueva Iglesia Montiniana*,¹ which contains

1. Soon after this book was published in Mexico, I gave my copy to a gentleman who intended to make and publish an English translation. I do not know whether he did.

abundant proof that Paul VI was a Jew, a heretic, and illegally elected. He was so brazen as to appear in public wearing the insignia of a Jewish High Priest. Of course, he was not by any means the first Jew to take command of the Roman Catholic Church.²

The brief pontificate of John Paul I is barely mentioned, and Father Martínez expresses no opinion about the belief of conservative members of the Curia that the old man was hustled untimely to his grave with poison, as were many popes before him.

John Paul II is another Jew and the photograph³ that shows him being led into a synagogue by a grinning rabbi should excite no astonishment.

Father Martínez notes obiter that John Paul was married to a woman named Edwige, who is said to have died before he put on the papal tiara, and condemns, not the marriage, but the mendacity of the official denials that the pontiff had ever been married. This conjugal adventure presumably inspired John Paul’s book, *Love and Responsibility*, which, according to Father Martínez, would have been put on the *Index librorum prohibitorum*, if it had been published before 1958.

The author comments on the naïveté of the conservative Catholics in Mexico who urged the supposed pontiff to check the activities of the Marxist clergy, who are openly inciting Communist revolutions throughout Central and South America. They might as well have sent their telegrams to the Kremlin. Father Martínez lists many instances of John Paul’s Communist activities, but omits the most flagrant and disgusting: the pseudo-pope’s use of his religious prestige to force his way into Chile and openly use hypocritical bleating about “the poor” and “the underprivileged” (whatever that nonsensical term means) to incite a proletarian revolt against what is now the only civilized and stable government in South America.

In all this, there is nothing that is not well known to observers, except the positive identification of John Paul as a Jew, for which I suppose the author has proof. There is, however, one proposition which will be novel to observers, and which deserves careful consideration, since it has more than religious significance.

Catholics who do not accept the Marxian Reformation of their church call themselves ‘Traditionalists’ and insist on the traditional celebration of the Eucharist in Latin instead of the jazzed-up

2. Cf. my *Christianity and the Survival of the West* (1987), pp. 17-28.

3. Reproduced in my booklet, *Christianity Today*, p. 28.

versions in the vernaculars that accompanied the Roman Church's aping of Protestant rites. The Latin mass thus serves as a symbol of adherence to the whole body of Catholic doctrine, which was universally accepted before the Church was seized by the ecclesiastical revolutionaries. There are quite a few parishes in which the officiating priest ignores the orders of his superiors and celebrates the traditional mass in Latin, and, so far as I have heard, none of them has thus far been excommunicated.

The generally recognized champion of the Traditionalists is Bishop (or Archbishop) Marcel Lefebvre, who resides in Switzerland, where he maintains a seminary for training priests in the traditional rites of the Roman Church. He has numerous followers in the United States, where they maintain at least one college (Saint Mary's, in Kansas) and publish a well-written and handsomely printed periodical (*The Roman Catholic*).

According to Father Martínez, Lefebvre was the protégé of, and was both ordained a priest and later consecrated Bishop by, one Achille Lienart, who, five years after he was ordained a priest, had joined the Masonic Order and was thus automatically excommunicated, even though he kept secret his adhesion to the secret society. Achille became Bishop in 1928, and was made a Cardinal by the last legitimate Pope, Pius XII, who, of course, did not know that the new cardinal also attained the highest rank (33^d) in an organization whose members were automatically excommunicated. Lienart was one of the prime movers of the ecclesiastical *coup d'état* called the Second Vatican Council.

Therefore, (1) Lefebvre's ordination and consecration in episcopal rank were invalid, and he is not a Roman Catholic at all. (2) His close and unbroken association with Lienart implies a common purpose, and Lienart's indubitable purpose was to capture and destroy the Roman Catholic Church. (3) Lefebvre has sanctioned various heresies (enumerated in the booklet), and has constantly encouraged his followers to hope that the traditional rites would be permitted for those who wanted them by the Bolshevik Pope, whose authority was thereby recognized as legitimate.

On the basis of this evidence, Father Martínez concludes that Lefebvre was a traitor to the cause he professed to champion, and that the conspirators had given him the rôle of Judas Goat; he assumed leadership of the Traditionalists to prevent them from perceiving that their only recourse was to organize a Roman Catholic Church to replace the one that the enemy had captured. He thus neutralized the Traditionalists and kept them in the Mar-

xist Church by encouraging vain hopes and futile endeavors that gradually over the years exhausted their energies and encouraged them wearily to accept the enormities to which they had at first so strenuously objected.

I do not have, and cannot take the time to acquire, enough information about Lefebvre and his movement to hazard even a tentative opinion about the charge made by Father Martínez,⁴ but if he is right, we must recognize a typical application of the Jews' standard technique. At every revolutionary *coup*, they found or acquire a specious "conservative opposition" of which the function is to prevent real and effective opposition and to delude the "conservatives" with vain hopes while exhausting their zeal and energies in futile efforts until they wearily acquiesce in the new régime. Lefebvre's "traditionalism" would thus be an ecclesiastical analogue of the John Birch Society and similar "patriotic" promotions in American politics.

BEFORE MIDNIGHT

So far as an observer on this side of the Atlantic can now determine, the future of the British people, if they have one, depends on a small political organization called the British National Party and led by John Tyndall. That necessarily endues with a crucial significance *The Eleventh Hour*, a book recently published in London and written by Mr. Tyndall while he was imprisoned by the tyrannical government of aliens and traitors that now rules the British isle, for the offense of writing a mildly truthful article—a crime for which the rulers of the United States have not yet seen fit to decree the sanctions of pseudo-legal terrorism.

The book is fairly well produced. The type was evidently set directly from the author's manuscript, and there are many pages that show that the text never received the attention of a professional editor, or even of a competent amateur. The resulting blemishes will seriously detract from the book's potential influence.

It is a paperback, bound by the process, now almost invariably used for paperbacks, by which hot glue is forced under pressure against the ends of page-size cut sheets. (There is a cloth-bound edition, but it must be only a paperback put between stiff covers,

4. Lefebvre was recently excommunicated by the boss in Rome; his clerical followers left him in a panic to retain their place on the gravy train. This neither confirms nor refutes Father Martínez's thesis.

probably less convenient for a reader, and perhaps less durable, than the undisguised paperback.)

It is a large and thick book of 631 pages, partly because the publisher had the good sense to use an adequate size of Roman type, eschewing the folly of so many "right-wing" publishers who crowd as many words as possible on a page by using small type or some sans-serif style, and thus repelling a large proportion of potential readers and making others discard the volume before it is half-read.

Although the publisher apologizes for the deficiencies of his typographic equipment, the book is, on the whole, as well printed as any volume now commonly issued by the "right-wing." But given the importance of a book that deals with nothing less than the problematical future of a once great nation, it stands in painful contrast to two trivial books at which I have recently glanced—books that are only bits of flotsam and jetsam in the flood of nonce-books perpetually spewed out by American publishers.

For the Record, by Donald Regan, is a crude attempt to whitewash old Ronnie at the expense of Mrs. Reagan, Colonel North, and Admiral Poindexter, but, published by Harcourt-Brace-Jovanovich, it conforms to the standards of fifty years ago. Set in a good twelve-point type adequately leaded and with sufficient margins, it was printed and bound in signatures, and will stay open on your desk or lap. *Inside the National Security Council*, by Constantine Menges, is an attempt to whitewash old Ronnie at the expense of Colonel North, Admiral Poindexter, and Donald Regan, but does have some value, since it exposes with specific detail some of the pro-Communist activity of the Schulz, a *shabbat goy* if not a disguised Jew, who was Ronnie's Secretary of State. Although typographically inferior to Regan's, this book, published by Simon & Schuster, is an example of passably good printing and binding. Both of these books are of the kind that is here today and forgotten tomorrow; both, in fact, have already been made obsolete by the aftermath of the scandalous trial of Colonel North. But I guess that the cost of producing either of these ephemeral books was at least twenty times what was spent to publish *The Eleventh Hour*.

I have labored the contrast to emphasize a cardinal fact. The "right-wing" is poverty-stricken and perforce penurious. It lacks even the modest resources needed to present its own case attractively, let alone impressively. Never forget that fact when you

estimate its chance of success. Cogent arguments are less influential than the dress in which they are presented.

The Eleventh Hour deals with three interwoven subjects: autobiography, a narrative of the tribulations of the organizations that culminated in the British National Party, and consideration of the present plight of Britons and possible ways of ensuring their survival in a hostile world.

The succinct autobiography is, in this exceptional instance, exempt from the reproach of vanity, since Mr. Tyndall is the head of a political organization and his character is necessarily and justly scrutinized by potential recruits, for in any such organization the character of the leader is more crucial than principles, arguments, and even facts.

The tortuous road from Sir Oliver Mosley's British Union through the late A. K. Chesterton's League of Empire Loyalists to Mr. Tyndall's British National Party lay entirely in England, but it will seem tediously familiar to every American who has participated in, or even observed attentively, "right-wing" organizations in this country.

It's all there. One begins, of course, with the *cacoëthes ducendi* and its invariable result. A discerning friend of mine was wont to say that the "right-wing" was foredoomed to failure because its members are poor grammarians: they know that success in political undertakings depends on the maxim "divide and rule" (*divide et impera*), but they think that 'divide' is an intransitive verb.

The quip was a whimsical explanation of the fatally fissiparous tendency of the "right wing," which is, naturally, exploited by its overwhelmingly powerful enemies. The process, familiar to American observers, is clearly demonstrated by the nasty internal conspiracies within the British organizations that deprived them, first, of Mr. Chesterton and, later, of Mr. Tyndall, under whose direction the National Front had become strong enough to make an appearance as a political party in British elections—a tiny party, which, in favorable circumstances, might obtain four percent of the votes cast in an election, but still a recognized party which might have a future.

It may be noteworthy that one of the prime movers in the disruption and destruction of the National Front appeared to be a man of property and champion of traditional English principles until he finally discarded his mask and became an inventor of lies for a particularly malodorous Jewish slime sheet, thus at last identifying himself as a Jewish hireling, a spy and saboteur. But he is

only an example of a phenomenon that is commonplace in the "right-wing."

It may be worthy of note, also, that the débris of what was the National Front now appear to be several dissident little coteries, which, according to Colin Jordan in the April 1989 issue of his privately published bulletin, *Gothic Ripples*, should be termed the "Nuttty Farce." That epithet does not patently fit the May 1989 issue of *The Flag*, which identifies itself as "the monthly newspaper of the National Front," but it does fit the publication from which Mr. Jordan reproduces a short article.

Mr. Jordan, who is now a detached observer, affiliated with no political organization, notes that the "Nuttty Farce" or the dominant faction in it has done what so many misguided "right-wingers" in the United States commonly do. Either because they have only superficial minds or because they have the ludicrous idea that they can conciliate or deceive their enemies, they repudiate and denounce Adolf Hitler and even talk about "Nazi scum," justifying themselves by praising Otto Strasser, a German who, either from addle-pated egotism or as a hireling of the Jews, tried to make National Socialism in Germany a thinly disguised Bolshevism and plotted against Hitler until he finally fled from Germany to conspire against that nation abroad. It is hard to say whether the "Strasserism" now found in the "right wing" proceeds from Strasser's contorted verbiage or from sympathy with Ernst Röhm, the conspirator who remained in Germany and fomented revolution until he was suppressed by Hitler. (On that event, see General Hans Bauer's *Hitler at My Side*, which was reviewed in *Liberty Bell*, February 1988.) Röhm naturally engages the warm sympathies of homosexual perverts.

This otherwise trivial detail should remind us that it is simple folly to attempt to oppose the Judaeo-Communist conquest and occupation of the world while futilely pretending to dissociate ourselves from the memory of the great champion of our race, Adolf Hitler.

The great importance of Mr. Tyndall's book lies, of course, in his analysis of the present plight of the British people, which necessarily merges with the plight of our race as a whole.

Of the nations that were crushingly and perhaps decisively defeated by world Jewry in 1945, the British and Americans now find themselves in a more nearly similar condition than the others. But there were great differences.

When Britain was used to start the suicidal war, she was an imperial power: she was stripped of her colonies and, in a sense,

dismembered, for she was alienated from South Africa, Australia, New Zealand, and Canada, which could have been described as overseas Britain. The consequence of her insanity in 1939 was that in 1945 she had become a second-rate, and was on her way to becoming a third-rate, power, and a thoughtful Englishman could not fail to see that the nation had suffered the consequences of defeat. The United States had emerged from the mundial disaster as the strongest military power, and Americans, unless they were keenly critical, had the illusion they had been victorious; and since the United States was the leading partner in the Jews' Washington-Moscow Axis, her inhabitants imagined themselves the arbiters of the whole world's future and indulged their morbid Christian itch to meddle in other peoples' business, unaware that the country's military might could never be used for the benefit of the American people.

In 1939, Britain had a recognizable social structure, which was almost entirely destroyed, except for empty titles and formalities, by the great hardships that were imposed on the British people during their war against their own race, and the subsequent exploitation of their economic plight by their domestic enemies. Britain suffered a disastrous genetic impoverishment through the loss of valuable parts of the population, a loss that was the more catastrophic because she had already been so bled genetically by her mistaken war of 1914-18. The dysgenic effects of such a war were studied by David Starr Jordan in his *War and the Breed* (1915; reprinted, Washington, D.C., Cliveden Press, 1988.) In 1939 the United States had already been so rotted by the social disease called "democracy" that she had no classes and the only social criterion was money or the current substitute for it. And Americans had suffered no major genetic loss since they destroyed their republic in a fit of righteousness in 1861-64 and forfeited the freedom they had won less than a century earlier.

The Washington-Moscow Axis uses a technique comparable to that of police officers when they interrogate a prisoner. One of a pair of officers is harshly hostile while the other feigns to understand sympathetically the prisoner's plight, and thus, in close coöperation during a prolonged interrogation, they commonly bend all but hardened criminals to their will. After the catastrophe of 1945, Russia was given the rôle of menacing Europe with Communism, while the United States pretended to be sympathetic to European culture and to want to defend the weaker nations against aggression by her Soviet partner.

In her harmonious collaboration with her Soviet partner, the United States has, as Mr. Tyndall perceives, actively undermined Britain by financial pressure and depredations to avert possible British independence. (It is true that we are now told that the British are second only to the Japanese in buying up parts of the United States in the forced sale of this bankrupt country's assets, but we are not told whether the "British" are Englishmen and Scots or are international predators, and, in any case, the sales are merely in preparation for the collapse of the economic structure of the United States that is probably scheduled for the next lustrum.)

Mr. Tyndall's book was written and published too early for him to consider a development that is now taking place. The United States actively nudged Britain toward the Common Market and toward the surrender of even nominal sovereignty over her island to the European Parliament (then appropriately headed by a Kikess who had been "exterminated" by the horrid Nazis)—a surrender that is scheduled to take place in 1992. Mr. Tyndall perceives that the economic unification of western Europe, and even more the coming political unification, is designed to destroy the surviving debris of Aryan culture and civilization in Britain and in all other European countries, and I am sure he also perceives that one way in which the liquidation of Europe is to be accomplished will be by use of the authority of the "European parliament" to accelerate the flooding of all the countries of Europe with racial enemies to reduce the Aryan population to the status of a minority that will then be exterminated by both miscegenation and massacre.

Since Mr. Tyndall wrote, Gorbachev became the executive officer of the Soviet part of the Axis, and has even openly cooperated with his new colleague in Washington. Now since Gorbachev has been reorganizing the Soviet structure with the obvious purpose, which no one seems willing to notice, of concentrating into his own hands the total powers once enjoyed by Stalin, it is highly improbable that he is such a fool as to believe the nonsense that is quoted from his book and speeches. That would give pause to our twittering "intellectuals," if they tried thinking instead of vociferating.

The boobs are now being told to rejoice because Poland has been infected with "democracy" through a "free election," which was doubtless as well managed as are the political games that entertain gullible Americans. The infection, it is said, is sure to spread to the eastern part of Germany, to Hungary, etc. No doubt,

it will. And what will be the result of the "retreat" of the Soviet under Gorbachev? Why, of course, the inclusion of the "liberated" Soviet satellites in the European Union, and they will send delegates to the European Parliament to help "defend" Europe against the Soviet. Everyone seems to have forgotten that when traitors organized the sham called the "United Nations" to prevent the United States from possibly becoming independent, the Soviet was given six votes to our one on the pretext that Russian colonies were separate States. But the ploy will certainly work again—unless by some miracle Mr. Tyndall succeeds in inducing the British to withdraw from their already legislated and scheduled servitude in a colonial possession of a "United Europe," which will be in turn a servile colony of the World Conquerors.

Mr. Tyndall calls for a resumption of British independence, both economic and military. Again, he wrote just before one achievement of the government of Prime Ministress Maggie and her Jewish trainers became fully apparent.

Sympathetic Americans were sad when Englishmen flattered themselves because they were still a second-rate power and had successfully defended the Falkland Islands from aggression by another second-rate power, Argentina. It was true that British soldiers and sailors gave proof that the race had not entirely lost its ancient valor, and American observers tactfully refrained from reminding Britons that the military government of Argentina had stepped into a trap set for it by the British Colonial Office, and that the government of Argentina that was encouraged to embark on what it was led to believe would be an easy occupation and augmentation of its territory, was, by "Liberal" standards, a very wicked government, because it did not cuddle Communists and degenerates, and, what was even worse, did not kowtow to old Yahweh's Sublime Sheenies.

The result of the British victory in the Falklands was that the civilized government of Argentina was overthrown and replaced with a government of Kikes plus a few *shabbat goyim*; the Argentine army was purged of loyal and honorable officers and neutralized with "democratic" corruption; and the international parasites are now looting Argentina, as they looted Germany in the 1920s and will soon loot the United States, with an inflation so drastic that prices increase hourly, and many persons living on pensions or other fixed income cannot afford to send a letter through the mails. One hopes that the Jews have at least rewarded with free hairdressing their "iron lady," a mannequin created by Saachi & Saachi (see *Liberty Bell*, July 1986, pp. 3 ff.).

Mr. Tyndall has issued, as the subtitle of his book says, "a call for British rebirth," and while the book is entitled *The Eleventh Hour*, the design on the cover more accurately shows the hands of the clock pointing to 11:59. I am sure that Mr. Tyndall knows that the situation is desperate, and I surmise that he may also perceive that, so far as one can now foresee, the rebirth will have to come after death, i.e., after an economic and social collapse of Britain so total as to inflict acute privation and physical suffering on the now stultified Aryan population—a national prostration, moreover, that must occur before the importation of a fetid mass of racial garbage to complete the Jews' work of destruction has gone so far as to reduce the Aryans in Britain to a status of cringing and helpless inferiority.

Although by so doing he emphasized the awesome magnitude of the task, Mr. Tyndall has, with almost complete candor, stated in detail what must be done if our race is to survive in Britain, and since the plight of Aryans in Britain and in the United States is essentially identical and differs only in some unessentials and a few adventitious circumstances, most of what he has to say is as applicable to Americans as to Britons.

Mr. Tyndall does not attempt to dissemble the fact that in his country (as in ours) the exigencies of our plight demand a régime that is essentially the National Socialism of Adolf Hitler, which gave such phenomenal strength and courage to a Germany reborn, like the phoenix, from the ashes of defeat. This is also the part of his programme that is most likely to startle not only the boobs but intelligent readers who are living in the past and have in their minds a residue of the genuine liberalism, to which their parents forfeited their right by laches.

As I remarked in *America's Decline*, in the 1930s some Americans, perceiving the absurdity of the contrived "Depression" and the steady and often stealthy encroachment on their remaining liberty by the diseased War Criminal in the White House, were wont to say openly, "We need a Hitler here." With that view, others (and I was among them) dissented, underestimating the power intent on our destruction, not foreseeing what it would accomplish in 1941, and hoping that the liberalism that inspired the Constitution could be revived.

That genuine liberalism, the very antithesis of the malicious yammering of our "Liberal intellectuals," had its last exponent in Albert Jay Nock, whose *Our Enemy, the State*, must have been read by everyone who seriously pretends to understand the political history of our hapless people, and who, appropriately, died, an

old man of seventy-three, in the year that consummated in Berlin the Suicide of the West.¹

Aryans, scions of the only race that really prizes freedom, instinctively approve the personal liberty that Nock desiderated, but delusions engendered by a poisonous superstition made them discard their power to obtain it. Every time they had a choice, they opted for "social goods," i.e., more power for bureaucrats, and now find themselves in the debased servitude that their herdsmen call "freedom," which resembles a sheep's freedom to choose in which patch of grass he will browse while he is growing wool and mutton for his owners. Sheep differ from Americans, however, in that they do not need teachers and journalists to exhort them to be grateful for the freedom they enjoy in their democratic pasture.

However desirable personal freedom may be, it is no longer attainable. There was a time when the *Titanic's* race to disaster could have been checked by prudent alteration of her course, but that could no longer be done when the great liner was sinking. A prudent limitation of suffrage and drastic control of immigration might have preserved the freedom contemplated by the Constitution; after 1864 it was already too late to salvage the Republic, but considerable fragments of it might have been preserved by intelligent action as late as 1916. It is vain to regret what has happened. The past cannot be changed. We must cope with the present, if we hope to affect our future.

You are no longer in the lounge of the *Titanic*, sipping vintage champagne. You are with fools in an overcrowded lifeboat that may at any time capsize and precipitate you into a lethally cold sea. That should change your table of priorities. In Britain and the United States today, an adaptation of German National Socialism, despite its shortcomings in comparison with an ideal state Platonically imagined, is the very best for which an Aryan can rationally opt, and the only question is whether it is not already hopelessly beyond the boundaries of what is still possible.

If you are an old man, your grandparents had a limited variety of choices before them, and your parents had a few. Whatever your age, you now have only one choice—and it is a grave question whether you still have the power to choose at all, except in imagination—and that choice is between a rationally authoritarian

1. I will remark that I was once acquainted with a son of Albert Jay Nock, and when I thought to compliment him, I was shocked to find that he, a frog in a "Liberal" pond, was embarrassed by being reminded of a relationship he thought discreditable.

régime that, you hope, may ensure the survival of your progeny, and the merciless and deadly despotism that your eternal foes are now imposing on you. If you opt for the latter, perhaps in the expectation that old Jesus will someday give your ghost a lollipop, I hope you will not be so heartless and cruel as to bring into the world children who will suffer and perish in Hell you will have made for them.

If you as an American surmount your sentimental objections to an authoritarian state that respects your race, all the rest of Mr. Tyndall's proposals for a rebirth of Britain will, *mutatis aliquot mutandis*, logically follow as necessary corollaries.

There is one considerable difference between Britain and America today. Both nations, of course, are dying of the poison of "Liberal intellectuals," who, with moralistic hypocrisy, demand what they call an "open society," i.e. a society perpetually so stirred up that the dregs on the bottom become the scum on the top. That, as Mr. Tyndall, leader of a party, prudently does not say, is merely a revival of the primitive Christianity of the Jesus who roused the rabble with the promise that "the first shall be last and the last shall be first"—that he would subjugate persons of culture, refinement, and learning to mindlessly superstitious and uncouth proletarians, who could happily look forward to seeing their betters tortured forever in Hell. England, however, so far as I have learned, is chiefly afflicted with ignorant or malevolent "intellectuals," whose faith is the Marxian cult, but imagine they are not religious, while the shamans of the avowedly Christian churches, with their ever dwindling membership, are without great influence. In other words, if I am correctly informed, the Jewish government of England is not actively promoting the Christian superstitions about Yahweh & Son, Inc.

In the United States, our enemies' technique of Hegelian thesis and antithesis is completing a full cycle. From the French Revolution to the early decades of this century, most obviously in the Marxian cult, they promoted their revolt against our race and its civilization by an ostentatious rejection of Christianity and its folk-tales about supernatural beings, using for that purpose some portions of historical and scientific knowledge. Since the Suicide of the West in 1945, however, our enemies, perceiving that historical and scientific knowledge was equally destructive of their "materialistic" adaptation of Judaeo-Christian superstition, began systematically to promote belief in the old tales about spooks that have always appealed to ignorant and highly emotional persons.

The early stages of the subversion of rationality passed almost unnoticed. In 1948, Federal judges were required to take an oath, "so help me God," thus limiting office in the Federal judiciary to persons who were either superstitious or hypocritical; unless the phrase was to be taken as a mere expletive, like "god-damned." In 1954, "under God" was added to the ritual Pledge of Allegiance, and 1955-56 the American motto, "E pluribus unum," was replaced with "In God We Trust," a lie that was now put on all currency. (It had appeared on some coins since it was sneaked onto them in 1864.) In 1964, the den of thieves that is officially called the House of Representatives imposed a large part of Communist rule on their American subjects as "Civil Rights" for everyone except Americans. As originally passed, it guaranteed employment to niggers, wogs, half-breeds, perverts, and other assorted scum, but provided that atheists, men and women too intelligent to believe ghost stories and too honest to pretend they did, could be hounded from all employment without recourse of any kind and even without a right to the benefits provided for all other unemployed. In 1966, the oath "so help me God"—presumably a reference to old Yahweh, alias 'God'—was required of all Federal employees. In 1969, Nixon bolstered his waning popularity with the masses by having Christian dervishes perform their rites in the White House to show his boorish contempt for both social propriety and the authors of the Constitution.

The significance of the foregoing acts and others like them was not generally appreciated, for Americans have long been used to the antics of candidates for office, who often court popularity by demeaning themselves in such vulgar acts as kissing babies and flattering the rabble, and it has long been customary for Presidents to court the religious by listening to sermons in some church every Sunday. That the owners of the Federal government were engaged in a calculated and progressive campaign to foster irrational superstitions was proved by a performance staged in 1979—staged in a space craft that was orbiting the moon and had been made possible by the genius of a German scientist, Dr. Arthur Rudolph, who was then driven from the United States to please the yammering Yids.

At ten seconds past 7:31 P.M. (prime time!), the crew, sitting before a television camera and *acting under military orders*, contorted their faces into what was supposed to be an expression of religious awe and pretended to be inspired to recite spontaneously in chorus the first ten chapters of *Genesis* in the Jew-Book, giving the Jews' version of the Sumerian-Babylonian creation myth. The

act impressed quite a number of viewers of the kind that is ready to believe anything that tickles their glands, but although the act had doubtless been rehearsed often before the crew left the earth, the soldiers were not professional actors. One man who watched the performance on television says that when he saw what was supposed to be an expression of awe on their faces, his first thought was that the men had been suddenly struck by food-poisoning or perhaps some abdominal pain caused by weak gravity. When they began to recite, he knew that it was an act and noticed from their eyes that they were reading the "inspired" text from a teleprompter or similar device. No alert witness of the performance should have been deceived at the time, although it was years before it became publicly known that the crewmen had acted under orders and carried out a *military* operation that had the code designation "P.1," but most of the persons who stare at the boobtube are soon reduced to a quasi-hypnotic trance.

This governmental promotion of Christianity should not be astonishing. Since 1945, most of the established Christian churches, including the Roman Catholic, which for a long time seemed least likely to abandon its traditional faith, have accepted the Marxian Reformation, which they call the "Social Gospel" and attribute to Jesus ("the last shall be first," etc.) rather than St. Marx, whose name might not be equally revered by their sheep. Our enemies, therefore, no longer have anything to gain from their old opposition to religion *per se*, while they urgently need to obscure the scientifically ascertained facts that make nonsense of the superstitions about "all mankind" and an "equality of all human races" (it being tacitly understood that Kikes are superhuman²). They need also to obscure the historical record, which discloses what a miserable set of parasites they are. So they now refurbish the seditious religion with which they consummated the ruin of the Roman Empire and poisoned the minds of our Nordic ancestors.

Accordingly, the Jews' boobtubes began to exhibit talented actors in the evangelical racket, and the howling dervishes peddled a debased Christianity that was even patently Jewish, since the shamans scared the suckers with stories of what old Yahweh would do to wicked nations that didn't revere his Chosen Parasites. The effectiveness of this

2. 'Superhuman' in our terminology, which it is best to use for clarity, instead of the Jewish terminology, set forth in their holiest book, according to which only Jews are human, whereas all *goyim* are animals, perhaps slightly superior to other animals, just as dogs and cats are superior to rats and mice.

rhetorical fustian is shown by the fact that it reversed the direction of popular opinion and transformed a dwindling religion into a growing one, enlisting many thousands of mediocre individuals in a "Moral Majority" and inciting in many the fits, similar to mild epilepsy, in which they rave with Pentecostal gibberish.

We are now afflicted with a plague of "creation scientists," most of them technicians who either are or elect to be ignorant of scientific principles and methods, and misuse scientific terminology to peddle spiritual snake oil to the suckers, while overage actresses and other hokum-artists vend the pot-pourri of cognate fantasies called the "New Age" to other fugitives from reality.

The epidemic is spreading rapidly. A survey reported in the *Skeptical Inquirer*, Spring 1989, shows that 46% of the young victims of the public schools believe the silly story that old Yahweh created Adam and Eve from dirt and a second-hand rib; 43% believe the fairy story about Noah and his Ark; 44% believe in the actual existence of Yahweh's rival or stooge (depending on which part of the Jew-Book takes your fancy), Satan, and are sure he's at work in the world today; and 36% want all children dosed with the hokum of "creation science." Such are the consequences of permitting racketeers to turn schools into boob-hatcheries.

Meanwhile, the government's promotion of befuddling superstition continues. The Donald Regan whom I mentioned above started a short-lived scandal by disclosing gullible Mrs. Reagan's astrological superstition, but neither he nor anyone else dared remark on the more absurd superstition of her husband, who babbled about a mythical place called Armageddon (as it is most commonly spelled), invented by the lunatic who composed the Apocalypse that was included among the tales in the "New Testament"; who insulted Moslems by sending them copies of the Christians' favorite story-book; who talked about "Bible Prophecy" with an irrational belief that proved him unfit to hold any responsible office in government; who betrayed Americans by promoting the "Genocide Treaty" which is to serve as the quasi-legal pretext for Jewish terrorism in the United States; and who established Yiddish head-hunters from Mossad in the Federal government and on the Federal payroll as an "Office of Special Investigation" to gratify the Chosen Race's blood-lust. And now the Bushman who has succeeded him parades his real or simulated belief in Jewish fables and, in a letter to an association of atheists, insultingly says that he will reluctantly tolerate them in his country.

A gloomy atheist tells me in a letter that he foresees that within a few years the Revolutionary Tribunal, now weighted

down with Ronnie's appointees, will soon decree that the United States is a Christian country and that denial of Jewish fables is a criminal offense; he thinks their pretext will probably be the reference, made by some founders of our lost Republic, to "nature's god," by which the deists meant the *animus mundi* of the Stoics, but which Christians even now claim to have been a reference to their hook-nosed Daddy up in the clouds.

Now, if I am correctly informed that there is no comparable promotion of such overt irrationality in England, there is a very significant difference between the United States and the Britain for whose rebirth Mr. Tyndall hopes. It would appear that the race that has conquered the world by deceit plans different ends for the two captive nations.

There are also relatively unimportant differences. Britain has a royal family, which became purely decorative after the traitors who were planning to attack Germany forced the resignation of King Edward VIII (cf. *Liberty Bell*, March 1987, pp. 5 ff.); the potential of the family may be estimated from the fact that male children are routinely circumcised by a rabbi, since the liquid in their veins contains an undetermined proportion of the ichor of God's Race. Britain also has some remnant of an aristocracy, but I should like to know how many men now in the House of Lords had grandfathers who sat there—and I should also like to know how many feel sick when they see a grinning rabbi in their midst as a "peer." There is also a self-conscious "middle class," which believes that a knowledge of correct diction, even if unused, evinces a superiority that covers cowardice or stupidity.³ Whether anything of value can be made of such unpromising materials remains to be seen.

Both countries have the problem of "skinheads," many of whom, tired of being pushed around by niggers and of being harassed by depraved "educators," dare to assert themselves as Aryans. Neither their garb nor their manners commend them to persons who retain anachronistic standards of gentility, but the

3. It is hard to account for the way in which young members of the gentry were fascinated by "Liberal" and "Socialist" poppycock in the 1930s. I wish someone would determine the relative force of childish exhibitionism; resentment directed against parents or elders in general; sexual proclivities at variance with the norms of good society; belief in traditional Christianity; the residue that Christianity usually leaves in minds that have rejected it; the temptation to become an "intellectual" without the hardship of study and serious thought; philosophical conviction inculcated by professors who, e.g., enforce by adroit argument acceptance of Kant's cant as a propaedeutic to the Marxist faith; and perhaps other factors.

fact remains that the young "skinheads" retain healthy instincts and evince a courage conspicuously lacking in their spineless elders, and they are almost the only "racists" who are ready to defend themselves when attacked by vermin. In the universities they are giving the venal fakirs of the administration the heebie-jeebies, and that is a meritorious service in itself. Like everything that is detrimental to our captors, the "skinheads" should be encouraged and their efforts, unless grossly inept, commended, but one cannot imagine them as members of an organization necessarily dominated by the middle-aged.

The cardinal factor, which, indeed, overshadows all others, is racial, and to this Mr. Tyndall has devoted a good chapter, writing with the circumspection and caution necessary in a captive nation in which freedom of speech is permitted only to enemies, their hirelings, and their dupes. He has neatly evaded another experience of pseudo-legal terrorism by recommending that our race emulate the Jews' racial consciousness and solidarity. As everyone knows, it is the Jews' confidence in the vast superiority of their race which has enabled that numerically insignificant tribe to dominate the whole world, although, so far as the historical evidence shows, it was always dispersed among the nations on which it was parasitic.⁴ If Aryans could develop even a small fraction of Jews' racial cohesion and solidarity, they would soon own the planet.

I commend to your earnest and philosophical consideration Mr. Tyndall's ambitious plan for a rebirth of Aryan Britain and the creation of "a new land and a new people." If he even partly succeeds in attracting the requisite following, that will be time enough to ask whether it would be appropriate to quote Baudelaire's lines, addressed to Philopoemen when the assembled Greeks applauded him at the Nemean Games:

Cum te mirantur, ad alta
se credunt genitos, priscasque resumere vires
antiquumque decus—nimia heu! fiducia—sperant.⁵

4. There is no historical evidence that a majority of the Jews was ever concentrated in Palestine or any other place. It is almost necessary to assume that the hybrid race first formed a tribe in one location, but we have no evidence of where that was. Needless to say, the Yids' story of a 'diaspora' following the Roman capture of Jerusalem in A.D. 69 is just another of their innumerable hoaxes.

5. "When they look up to you, they think themselves born for heroic deeds and, with self-confidence that is, alas, excessive, they hope to recover the vigor of their prime and regain their past greatness."

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear George:

I was pleased to read Ed Toner's letter in response to my article on Ulster [see July *Liberty Bell*]. However, I am afraid that he has got his facts all wrong.

Although the Orange Order resembles Freemasonry, there is no direct connection, and Orangemen are certainly **not** affiliated with the Scottish Rite, unless they happen to attend Masonic meetings as well as Orange meetings. The Orange Order was founded in 1795 not specifically to promote the monarchy, but to defend Protestant farmers and workers from attacks by ignorant Irish peasants. A similar situation prevailed in western Poland in 1939, when Hitler invaded [formerly German territory of] that country to protect the lives of Lutheran Germans who were being massacred by brutal Catholic Poles, as at Bromberg. Likewise, the American Ku Klux Klan was established to protect southerners from Negro attacks. None of these developments has anything to do with Masonry.

I have never seen any evidence of the "multiracial" Roman armies integrating with the British, during the Roman occupation. Where is Ed's proof? Were are the "Turkish" and "African" surnames? Artifacts? Genetic fingerprints?

Yes, a lot of the Scottish settlers whom the English planted in Ulster were riff-raff. But an awful lot of them were also highly literate educated, stubborn, and independent. I thoroughly recommend a new book, *God's Frontiersmen*, by Rory FitzPatrick, which, unfortunately, is not yet available in the USA, but is published in Britain by Weidenfeld & Nicholson.

The United Irishmen was originally a Presbyterian organization, committed to self-determination for all Irishmen, whatever their religion. However, every time they would stage a paramilitary uprising against English rule, the rebellion would be sabotaged by the ignorant Irish who used it as an opportunity to massacre Protestants—regardless of their views on government—such as at Wexford in 1798. Eventually, the Presbyterian intellectuals gave up on trying to cultivate their stupid Catholic neighbors, and many of them re-emigrated to the New World, where they at last were able to establish a secular, republican, democracy. In fact the U.S. system of government closely resembles that of the Presbyterian synod, where there are no bishops or popes, and ministers have to run for election.

The Scotch-Irish established, pioneered and built this United States of America. There was only one Catholic signer of the Declaration of Independence, and there wasn't a Catholic bishopric here until Victorian times. The Scotch-Irish came here because they were industrious pioneers; the Catholic Irish came here in the late 19th century because of the potato famine; they were too backward to diversify their agriculture, for example, they never thought of a fishing industry, even though they were surrounded by water.

As for Irish American patriots, I note that at least two of Ed's figures turned out to be sell-outs. Both Henry Ford and Father Coughlin caved in to Jewish pressure and apologized for their earlier candor. Coughlin kept his mouth shut until he died. As for Ted O'Keefe, anybody who cheats, lies and slanders Revisionists at Willis Carto's command is not worthy of respect.

Sincerely,
David McCalden

* * * * *

Dear George:

With regards to the letters from E.R. in California and V.G. in Michigan which were published in your August 1989 issue, I hope you'll allow me to make the following comments.

V.G. is quite correct. I am always "crying for money." Judging from your paranthetical interpolation I imagine you could instruct this comrade in the realities of alternative politics quite as well as I can, but since the complaint has been made with regard to myself, let's examine some facts about my own funding situation.

First off, I don't think people fully realize how much money is required to run even a small operation like the CNC was. A major publication such as *Liberty Bell* is even more difficult to finance adequately. Let us *assume* a mailing of 500 for the CNC—in actual fact, my mailing list fluctuates because I periodically cull deadbeats who don't subscribe or whom I don't hear from, but let's take 500 as a working figure since I have never claimed any huge, vast readership. I issue a 4-page bulletin every month, or try to. The best copying price I can get here in Raleigh is 6 cents per copy. That's 24 cents per *Bulletin* flat, since I do my own collating and stapling in order to save money. For 500 copies that's \$126 when you add the 5% North Carolina sales tax—but I always have to print at least 25% more than my actual mailing list for that month in order to have *Bulletins* for mailing out to inquirers, passing out at meetings and rallies, etc. So I print 625 copies, which comes

continued on page 51

STATUS QUO, UMERZIEHUNG UND REVISIONISMUS

(Status Quo, Reëducation and Revisionism)

By

Prof. Walter Bodenstein

Translated by

Dr. Charles E. Weber

Translator's note: Dr. Walter Bodenstein, who presently resides in Kiel in northern Germany, is the author of an important little book that I reviewed in the *Liberty Bell* of May 1986, *Ist nur der Besiegte schuldig? Kritischer Rückblick auf das Stuttgarter Schuldbekenntnis* (Is Only the Loser Guilty? / A Critical Retrospect on the Stuttgart Confession of Guilt), published by the Mut-Verlag in 1985. As a member of the German armed forces Professor Bodenstein participated in the war on the eastern front from the very outset on 22 June 1941, when German infantry forces crossed the Bug River. In the long letter which accompanied the essay below Prof. Bodenstein stated that the first German stipulation in a peace settlement should be the cessation of reëducation. In this connection he discusses two recent books which he feels are symptomatic of an end to reëducation. One of the books, by Karl Salm, deals with the desertion of Captain Richard von Weizsäcker at the end of the war from the German armed forces, which were trying to salvage what they could in the face of advancing Soviet troops, who had shown their genocidal intentions as early as the autumn of 1944 in the massacre of the population of the village of Nemmersdorf. Weizäcker, President of the German Federal Republic, is the son of a high-ranking SS officer and high German official in the German Foreign Office under Ribbentrop. The second, clearly revisionistic work which Prof. Bodenstein discusses is a new book by Victor Suvorov which demonstrates the Soviet intentions of attacking Germany a short time after the beginning of Operation Barbarossa (22 June 1941). An earlier version of this book was published in the *Liberty Bell* of January 1986 (pages 27-39) and was also mentioned in our *Bulletin* No. 20.

If one defines the word democracy as a governmental and political order which guarantees complete freedom in education and presentation of individual opinion and convictions and if one defines dictatorship as an order in which, as in most cases, a definite ideology is officially advocated, along with a one-party system eliminating the opposition, then it must be observed that such a freedom exists only to a quite limited extent in the German Federal Republic. One must not

allow himself to be deceived by the *Grundgesetz* [the Basic Law, a sort of constitution promulgated in 1949]. The philosophical [weltanschauliche] neutrality ostensibly promulgated by the Basic Law conceals the fact that the German Federal Republic has a governmentally ordered ideology which is obligatory for all [of its citizens]. One can certainly take this ideology as an analogy to the Marxism-Leninism of the German Democratic Republic, with the exception of the fact that the ideology of the Federal Republic is lacking in a broad literary basis, unlike Marxism-Leninism. Nevertheless, the ideology of the German Federal Republic is terribly effective and dominates the mental processes [of its citizens] to a great extent. Indeed, the lack of formulated statements benefits this ideology, because there is no possibility of examining its actual content and discussing it critically.

On the other hand, this ideology dominates the totality of public conscience, the press media, as well as television and radio. Schools and universities, the entire educational system, are dominated by this ideology. At this point the churches view this as a special opportunity to put into discussion again their basic religious concepts, such as guilt and reconciliation, which are otherwise no longer current and are now, indeed, completely secularized and filled with a political content. As far as political parties and trade unions are concerned, this ideology provides a philosophical basis which is common to all [citizens]. It forms the substance of the atmosphere in which the entire political and intellectual life of the German Federal Republic takes place.

We are talking about the so-called *reëducation*; of the Germans only, it must be added, because the others have no need for such a procedure. Like all governmental ideologies, it has a religious, or to be more precise, a *pseudo-religious characteristic*. It has an historical basis in the twelve years of the former [National Socialist] regime [1933-1945]. Reëducation, although turning back to the history of salvation [i.e., the story of the life and suffering of Christ] of the Christian Religion, could be designated as a history of disaster which casts its shadow on the present generation as well as all coming generations. This history of disaster has been augmented with atrocity myths that keep growing and in the process have been made a dogma which every German is obliged to believe. In the German Federal Republic a strict *prohibition of revision* prevents any critical examination, so that intellectual analysis and open discussion is possible only in other countries (France, England, Switzerland, Austria and the United States).

This pseudo-religious ideology has its *commemorative days* and *places* when and where it is celebrated in accordance with an established ritual. Its *credo*, without being formulated in words, is

proclaimed by the highest representatives of government at all appropriate occasions and echoed by all the media. Even minor deviations are vigorously prosecuted, as is demonstrated in the case of [Philipp] Jenninger [see *Bulletin* No. 33].

This reeducation ideology has its origin in the collapse of the German Reich at the end of the war in 1945. As far as the Allies were concerned, there came about at this time the task of maintaining the thus resultant circumstances as a *status quo* of German powerlessness and weakness, not only politically, but also especially intellectually. For this purpose the *military* defeat was transformed into a *moral* one, as if the Germans themselves had deserved this through their own guilt, while the Allies were thus excused. In keeping with the Anglo-Saxon ideology, their own participation was justified as a punitive expedition of the western democracies and this of the bearers of Christian humanity ("Onwards, Christian Soldiers!") opposed to the German nationalistic barbarism.

However, it was not permissible to proclaim this to the Germans as the view of the foreign victors, because then there would have to be a reckoning sooner or later with a counterreaction. Rather, it had to be enunciated by *the Germans themselves*. Only in this way could their acceptance of the now attained *status quo* be secured for the future. *In its place there entered reeducation*, which caused the loss of national autonomy to appear deserved as a result of past misdeeds and which precluded a national self-evaluation in the future as far as possible.

Thus basically, Fichte's great idea, as he expressed it in 1808 in his "Reden an die deutsche Nation" (Lectures to the German Nation), was taken over, but with regard to their contents they were simply transformed into the opposite [idea]: It was *anti-nationalist reeducation* of the German nation, with the objective of bringing the Germans to a permanent acceptance of the *status quo*.

II

In order to remove from this undertaking the character of an arbitrary action by the victors, the Allies used the Germans' churches. The Allied representatives made their charitable aid dependent on a German confession of guilt at their first meeting with leaders of the German churches in October 1945. These leaders were willing to accept this condition in the so-called Stuttgart Confession of Guilt. Thus, the principle had been introduced which was henceforth used in ever new variations and which formed the nucleus of reeducation. As a result of the participation of the churches, the German defeat was now declared to be the judgment of God.

The secular supplement to this was provided by German emigrants who had returned from the United States. They had already prepared the plans for the reeducation of Germans during the war in the United States and now they made it a reality in the form of the German Federal Republic. Little by little all of the shapers of public opinion and institutions in the German Federal Republic were taken over by the proponents of reeducation. Reeducation thus developed into the official philosophy [Weltanschauung] of the German Federal Republic.

The guilt complex that came about in this way generated a domestic lack of self-esteem, which was defended by certain circles with an intolerant fanaticism. The military surrender was internalized into a surrender mentality which forgoes from the outset any advocacy of national interests. Thus, the demand for German reunification, as well as the claim on the German eastern territories under foreign administration, were dropped from the platforms of the established political parties without the voicing of any considerable protest.

The astonishing aspect of this process was the *willingness* of the Germans to accede to this attempt to reeducate them and even take over this attempt as their own task, ultimately with enthusiasm. The reasons for this lie, for one thing, in the profound shock which the Germans suffered in their two defeats in this century after terrific exertions of strength. *Further*, the economic improvement and the thereby attained material prosperity made easier the forgoing of political activity on behalf of their own interests. *As a result, the reeducation was successful*, apparently to the astonishment of the Allies, to a far greater extent than they had originally expected. The task of securing the *status quo* assigned to reeducation was completely fulfilled, so that reeducation has even become an element of this *status quo*.

III

But can this condition be permanent? Since the only thing that is permanent in history is that nothing is permanent, the moment can be visualized when even the reeducation ideology will approach its end. This is true for two reasons: *For one thing*, there is now occurring a change in the overall weather situation of the history of the world which can be designated as *the end of the postwar period*. In the USSR it is becoming apparent that its expansive imperialism has reached its limits and has passed beyond its zenith. The national desire for freedom amongst the dominated nations as well as the economic and ideological bankruptcy of the system are leading to a constantly progressing decay of power. As the tragedy in China shows, the Marxist model has by now lost all its credit as a basis of social order. But

even the United States has had to accept the loss of an absolute leadership rôle, as is shown by the integration and strengthening of western Europe. Nothing demonstrates that more clearly than the fact that the very nations conquered by America in the Second World War, Germany and Japan, have put the United States in third place as an economic power. Thus, the system created by the victorious powers in Yalta and Potsdam has begun to undergo a crisis. This development makes necessary a *revision* of the *status quo* created after the war. We are witnessing how history itself has already commenced its progress.

Now then, it is the power of *truth* in the occidental order of values that is calling for a revision. For two and a half millennia the search for truth has put wings on the intellectual dynamism of the occident. For that reason truth represents a higher value than non-truth or half truth, which is basically no truth. Even in early Greek philosophy, that led to the differentiation of myth from thought based on reasoning. Original Christianity determined the further development in an irreversible way by the concepts of *truth* and *freedom* (John 18,37; Second Corinthians 13,8 and Galatians 5,1). This is true because these concepts possess not only a religious and philosophical importance, but at the same time represent a power of social criticism of considerable explosive force.

Consequently, today the demand to subject to a critical test the structure of the reëducation of Germans, with its propaganda lies and legends, is based on the high esteem for truth. Only the fear of truth could have a tendency to prevent that. Thus, there has simply been renewed the demand by the great German historian, Leopold von Ranke (1795-1886), to "show it as it really was." It follows that there must be an end to forcing Germans to defame themselves. This is the case because a permanent conciliation amongst the nations is possible only on the basis of historical truth.

Since that is the case, revisionism will no doubt become the great intellectual adventure of the remaining part of the century, as French professor, Robert Faurisson, has pointed out (see *Bulletin No. 35*, page 4).

Reprinted from the Bulletin, published by the Committee for the Reëxamination of the History of the Second World War, Charles E. Weber, Chairman.

**THOSE WHO WILL NOT READ
HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER
THOSE WHO CANNOT READ**

MINORITYISM

by
Nicholas Carter

Minority rights are acclaimed by everyone in the American Establishment as a moral principle of a high order. But this principle, which *forbids* discrimination, is applied in a discriminatory manner to non-White and Jewish *racial* minorities,

Any dictionary will provide as one of the definitions of the word "minority" the following: "A racial, religious or political group that differs from the large, controlling group." Although there's no dictionary description for the word "minorityism," I composed the following definition of the term for use in my book, *The Late Great Book: The Bible*:

A raging social disease; one of the four horsemen of the modern American apocalypse: Marxism, Freudianism, Liberalism, and MINORITYISM.

American minorityism involves several politically and/or numerically significant—and, to a considerable degree, unassimilable—racial groups that differ largely from the white Gentile majority population. The *social disease* of minorityism rears its ugly head when the majority is literally held hostage by large numbers of minority members who consider themselves to be anointed victim groups—i.e., professional victims of "social injustice."

The *victim's complex*, rooted in self-pity and self-righteousness, always results in a seething resentment against society. Recent charges made by a member of the Black Employees Association of Los Angeles exemplify that resentment: "We as Black people are 'married' to racism, and we are 'estranged' in that marriage when we watch the White power structure victimize us and our children." Also worth considering are the comments of minority activist and columnist, Rodolfo Acuña. Within 11 years, he predicts, 90 percent of the state prison population of California will be "people of color," meaning, Blacks and Latinos. Why? They will be "*victims of Gov. (George) Deukmejian's policies*"—not of their own actions. (*Italics added.*)

Minorityism is nurtured by a litany of holier-than-thou excuses for, and justification of, minority crimes, failures and overt racist activities. There isn't an American citizen, regardless of race or religion, who hasn't been conditioned to believe that Blacks, Jews, Asians, Indians, and Latinos have been discriminated against, and persecuted by, White Americans. Consequently, no public discussion of minority problems is

ever free of frequent references to racial oppression, societal neglect, unemployment, single family homes, welfare dependency, hopelessness, boredom, and depression. along with the lack of availability to the best neighborhoods and the right country clubs—and on and on, to the point of inanity.

Why are so many Blacks and Browns doing poorly in school? Why are so many of them incapable of grasping the fruits of educational achievement? Why has low achievement for Blacks and Browns become an expectancy? “Institutionalized racism!” charges Los Angeles school board member, Jackie Goldberg. Regardless of how much money is pumped into the educational system solely for the purpose of educating and socializing the “underclass,” it seems that the underclass *always* wind up on the short end of achievement because they’re “denied equal access to a balanced and enriched curriculum.”

From another educational source, we hear that more minority teachers are needed to serve as role models. Why? “Minority students can be best educated by minority teachers.” Really? Weren’t we told a few years back that minority students could be *best* educated if they were sitting beside White students in integrated classrooms? But then, as I recall, something untoward happened. Suddenly, there weren’t enough “little white bodies to go around,” as Judge “forced busing” Eggy commented in a Los Angeles courtroom. And just as suddenly, some new excuses had to be invented.

As if public education isn’t screwed well beyond the sticking point as it is, contemplate the case of Sally Peterson, a kindergarten teacher with 25 years of experience in elementary classrooms, who made the mistake of suggesting that the approach to bilingual education should be changed. “I’m not opposed to bilingual education,” she explained, “I just want to reform it.” BANG! Charges of racism immediately erupted within the unhallowed halls of the school system in Sun Valley, a suburb of Los Angeles. And before you could say Schickelgruber, 50 Latino parents were marching outside her school carrying swastika posters and charging that she was hurting their children.

“Tragically, laws alone cannot eliminate the prejudicial attitude toward certain minorities in our society,” laments a California university study. The report advised that, since the days are long gone when college students were predominantly White, ethnic study courses, required like English and history, should be part of the undergraduate curriculum. The study also recommends that minority faculties should be increased—even though it’s common knowledge that few students attend classes taught by minority professors. The further point is made

that all teachers should be trained to instruct students of different backgrounds, cultures, socio-economic levels and ability, so they’ll be able to recognize and nurture the specific and distinct package of racial strengths that each minority group would bring to the classroom. WOW! This is a job for ROBO-TEACHER! Who else could absorb both the wisdom and prescient insight necessary to do the job, especially considering the fact that native tongues in Los Angeles now number up to 80 different languages.

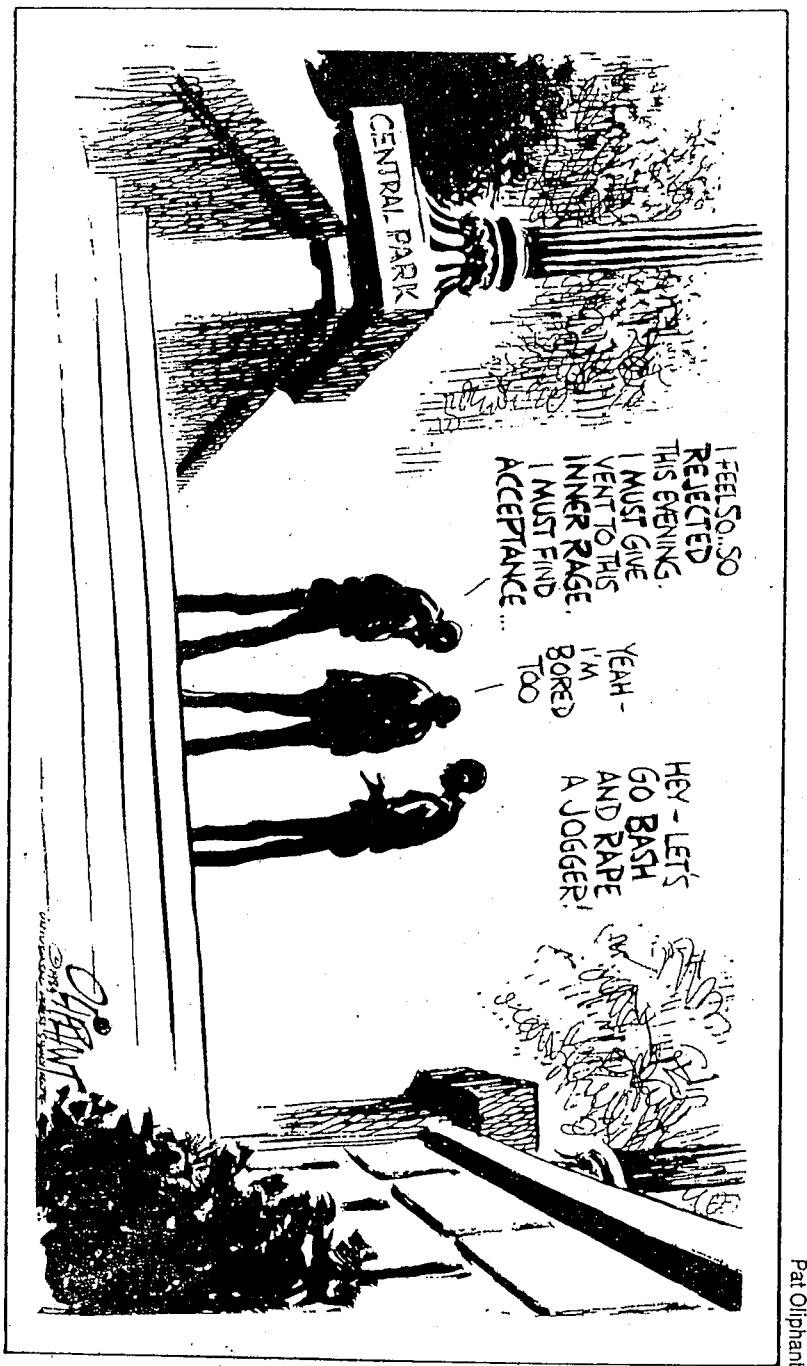
No doubt our racism-obsessed educators will soon be taking pages from the book of an education officer in Hertfordshire, England. “When the sin is racism,” evangelizes Ray Wallace, “age is not a factor.” According to the Wallace scheme, all children, even those as young as three, should be given a special file if he or she should utter a racist remark or be involved in a racist incident. The file would then become part of the child’s personal record and follow him throughout his educational career. (Good show! Nip the little racist buggers in the bud, as it were.)

The message instilled in minority communities via the inundation of absolution delineated above is clear: “You’re not responsible for anything that goes wrong at home or at school. If you fall short on any score, blame anybody or anything but yourself. Drop out of school; turn to crime, or live on welfare; and let somebody else sort it all out.”

Appeasement and absolution notwithstanding, minority crime has been on the increase in America for decades, with law enforcement statistics now revealing that Black Americans, in particular, a mere 11 percent of the population, commit nearly 50 percent of most violent crimes, and well over 50 percent of the rapes. Is there any other country on earth—excluding those involved in civil wars—in which so small a minority commits enough violence to hold an entire nation hostage? Portions of every big city in America are now in a state of anarchy—and law enforcement appears to be helpless in the face of this assault.

The Big Apple is the rottenest in the barrel of American cities. The comments of prominent New Yorkers bear this out. Ex-mayor John Lindsay, for one: “Now we are living in the most devastating climate of fear of Blacks we have ever known.” And Mary Mohler, editor of *Ladies Home Journal*, for another: “It’s the absolute filth all over the place, the new heights of rudeness. And nowhere is racial tension so bad, and yet so untalked about.”

One of the more ghoulis incidents of racial violence in Sludge City occurred in April of this year. A 28-year-old woman was assaulted by Black teenagers, some of them as young as 14, while she was jog-



Pat Oliphant

ging in Central Park. They ran her down, hit her with a brick and a lead pipe, raped, slashed and left her for dead, with two-thirds of the blood drained from her body. As of this writing, the victim's identity hasn't been revealed, probably because she's White, perhaps even Jewish—and, undoubtedly, an ultra-liberal who believed that her aura of all-encompassing tolerance for the minorities would protect her from the chaos and cruelty in urban America.

At least eight teenagers were originally arrested; and even while they were singing and rapping in their jail cells, excuses were being invented for their savagery. "They have the wolf of indignation in their bellies," the apologists plaintively avowed. "They're hungry, not for food or shelter, but for acceptance. They're raging because they feel rejected, humiliated, shut out of the good life." Should we apply the word EVIL to their acts? Heavens no. That would focus attention on the evildoers, and distance them from the rest of us; and that would be unfair, since we ALL share the same motives, drives, and pathologies that motivate the inflicting of terrible suffering on our fellow humans.

Good Lord! Talk about undergoing "too strict a paradox,/ Striving to make an ugly deed look fair..." (With apologies to the noble Bard.)

The fact that *racial tension is so bad and yet so untalked about* in N.Y.C., is because of today's anti-reason climate regarding anything racially disquieting that doesn't point directly to non-ethnic Whites. Young Blacks are *raging* because they've been indoctrinated to believe that they're VICTIMS—"outcasts in a society that calls itself democratic and egalitarian; social pariahs who can never be successful because of their color." The conclusion of the "victims" they're *entitled* to be violent and murderous is the next logical step in the scenario of minorityism.

Way out West, life isn't a whole hell of a lot better. Black and Latino gangs have roamed the streets of Los Angeles like Road Warriors for decades, slaughtering people at will. Despite all attempts to limit gang activities, their numbers have increased, the power of their weapons has increased, their involvement with drugs has increased, and the number of their victims has increased. Throughout Los Angeles County, there were a record 452 gang slayings in 1988. And during the first 3 months of this year, 78 men, women and children were shot, stabbed or bludgeoned to death by gangs in the county. One of the youngest scalps collected by the gangbangers was that of a 2-year-old Pasadena girl riding with her mother and grandmother. She was killed by a flurry of gunshots fired into their vehicle.

Apart from the gangs, violence against women is widespread in Black America. Ponder the chilling words of R. Masada, Chairwoman

of the Daughters of Zion: "Virtually all of the institutions in the Black community are controlled by men who are mute when it comes to speaking out on violence against women...My experience as a journalist revealed this startling revelation: Every 18 seconds a Black female is sexually or physically assaulted and beaten, or murdered by a Black male in America. Black women are terrorized into keeping silent about it. They are told this is 'in-house' business." That same "in-house" attitude was in effect when Idi Amin was in power. It was nearly impossible to find a single Black leader who would even whisper a word of criticism about the African cannibal king.

And how is the national racial quandary being handled by the Establishment Press? With liberal doses of appeasement, in tandem with the journalistic "in-house" posture of "speak no evil of the minorities." Indeed, the harshest editorial I've read in any Los Angeles newspaper regarding gang savagery, was in the *Herald Examiner*: "Something awful is happening in Los Angeles," whined the editorial. (Well, tsk, tsk!)

Imagine for a moment the screams of outrage that would emanate from every liberal-minority pulpit in the country if just one drive-by shooting by a few White skinheads resulted in the death of a child or a pregnant woman. There would be no pleas for funds to provide recreational, tutorial and personal-growth opportunities for the disadvantaged kids who became neo-Nazis, or to broaden job training opportunities for them. There would be no excusing them as victims of society's failures. And they certainly wouldn't be depicted as societal victims on film and television as are the lives of Crips and Bloods.

The nation would be inundated instead with newspaper editorials and television specials agonizing over the shocking outbreak of White supremacist violence; his eminence Walter Cronkite would probably unretire long enough to sonorously intone on network TV about "the specter of racism stalking the land of the free and the home of the brave;" and, from sea to shining sea, the smug righteousness of the liberal-minority Coalition would reign supreme. Totally ignored throughout this media feeding frenzy would be the fact that there are probably no more than 2000 so-called White supremacists in all of America.

Also ignored would be the fact that the number of crimes committed by 160 million Caucasians are proportionately trivial when compared with the number of crimes committed by minority groups composing much smaller percentages of the population. Are these startling statistical disparities indicative to any degree of the likelihood that non-White cultures, wherever they may prevail, are still in the

limbo between savagery and civilization? Like it or not, the findings of sociologists and criminologists who are probing the criminal mind are imbued with this devastating implication. More and more of the scientists involved in these studies are reaching the conclusion that the *direct cause* of criminal behavior is *criminal thinking*. People become criminals not in response to forces beyond their control, but *by choice*. (Beware! In a minoritocracy such as ours, scientific evaluations of this nature are considered heretical.)

Always in sync with non-heretical points of view, his mayoral majesty, Tom Bradley, recently elected for four more jaded, and self-serving years in Los Angeles, displays remarkable equanimity when confronted with the city's crime, drug and gang problems, gridlock conditions on the streets and freeways, runaway economic growth, pollution and homelessness, along with an ever-increasing number of illegal aliens, as the declining quality of life in "The City of Angels" rapidly approaches that of an untended zoo. Hizzoner's only recent outbreak of indignation was aimed at the American majority-held view that Japanese ownership of American plants is an economic threat, describing it as an attitude that contains "a dangerous strain of racism...that at its worst...must be rebutted."

Characteristically, any criticism of the alien invasion problems facing the country, or efforts to minimize the problems, are always "rebutted" with charges of racism or barbs of ridicule. The statements of the first health experts who warned that dangerous diseases were being carried by undocumented aliens were dismissed as being motivated by bigotry. From then on, health workers were too intimidated to speak out. The four-mile fortified ditch being built along the border to interdict vehicular drug traffic has been called an "underground Berlin Wall." The decision to erect a tent city in Bayview, Texas, to house Central American immigrants and speed up the weeding out of frivolous claims about persecution, has been condemned as "racist"—with the Catholic Bishops of Texas declaring that they foresaw "the creation of the largest concentration camp on U.S. soil." These are the same people who preach that "a farseeing God will never allow world population to get out of control."

"Remember Immigration Reform? It failed!" enthused an editorial in the Los Angeles *Herald Examiner*. The reference is to the Immigration Reform and Control Act enacted in 1986. That policy is almost completely in tatters, according to the editorial, since many illegals clearly continue to find work despite the employer sanctions; and since the flood of illegals across the border has not significantly abated.

Naturally, *Herald* editorialists advise that, rather than trying to keep illegals out, we should be concerned with how best to allow them to come in. (So what else is new?)

The failure of the IRCA is understandable. Overly concerned about complaints from the business community, the gutless wonders in Washington, D.C., injected the legislation with an appeasement virus; and by the time the ink was dry, the bill was terminally ill. The immigration law demands that employers check job applicants documentation proving either citizenship or legal residency in the country. BUT—they don't have to *verify* those credentials. Ergo, before you could say "presto-chango," the energetic small business known as the "counterfeit document industry" mushroomed into a Fortune 500 contender. On any street corner in certain parts of any major U.S. city today, these phony documents can be purchased: Social Security card, \$10-20; birth certificate, \$50-100; alien registration card, \$20-40; temporary residency card, \$30.

How many illegals are there in the U.S. today? The bureaucrats love to play fast and loose with the figures; so who really knows? But we can speculate. In a mere 20 years, Latinos within the Los Angeles school district's student population increased from 20 percent to nearly 60 percent, a jump far exceeding that which would have been the normal Latino-American birthrate during those years. There have been an estimated one million unlawful entries into the country each year for nearly two decades, with approximately 90 percent of them crossing the line stretching over about 200 miles of the border with Mexico. As an example of the tiniest tip of a gigantic iceberg of illegals—with more coming every day—the following incident is worthy of more than casual rumination: A raid on a Los Angeles depot in the underground railroad used by smugglers occurred in February of this year. Acting on a phone tip, sheriff's deputies found 45 illegals crammed into a barren three-bedroom house in an outlying Los Angeles community. The 43 men, one woman and one infant were from Mexico, Guatemala, Ecuador, Honduras and Nicaragua.

Residents of Los Angeles should be thrilled to know that demographers now estimate that by the year 2000, nearly 40 percent of the city's population will be Latino; and Anglos—like Blacks and Asians—will be just another minority. The Tijuanaization of *El Pueblo de Nuestra Señora La Reina de Los Angeles* will be well on the way to completion.

Meanwhile, alien criminals are giving the Sicilian/Jewish Mafia a race for its loot, since the Cosa Nostra is no longer the premier criminal industry in the country. We Americans are now the proud

possessors of crime families from the four corners of the globe. The South Americans are particularly inventive. One criminal cartel is composed of platoons of members, with many of them having been trained in the School of Seven Bells pickpocket academy in Bogota. Aware of all the cracks in the ridiculously complex American legal system, they fan out over the country like hordes of locusts, cashing stolen traveler's checks, and stealing clothing, gems, cash, precious metals—you name it. They carry false identity papers from Mexico, Puerto Rico, and other countries. If arrested they simply post bond and jump bail—time after time. Without weapons of any kind, they are succeeding in the kind of criminal rape that would be impossible in any other country but America. Another army of alien criminals, mostly from Columbia, has turned Los Angeles into the drug distribution center for the country.

The Nigerians are fairly enterprising, too. Half a dozen of them defrauded stores from coast to coast out of hundreds of thousands of dollars with worthless checks and forged credit cards. In Charlotte (NC), this petite crime family took 7 banks for \$50,000, and local merchants for \$25,000.

Apparently, Washington D.C. has decreed that no criminal organization on earth will be denied access to the vast supermarket of goodies known as the United States. Indeed, we Americans—the world's first equal opportunity victims—are in the enviable position of being available for mugging, robbing, raping and murdering by almost anybody from almost anywhere. (Isn't integration wonderful?)

And what are we Caucasians—160 million strong—doing while our civilization crumbles around us? Well...if we lump together all the turn-the-other-cheek Christians, the arrogant liberals, the timid conservatives, and the left-wing freaks of every color of the rainbow, we'll find that very few of us remain who aren't nurturing minorityism with *repressive tolerance*—the kind of tolerance that shouldn't be tolerated: *undeserved* tolerance rooted in the personal guilt and shame felt by so many white Gentiles who have been conditioned to believe that this society has failed to understand the problems of the minorities and to meet their needs. Across the American Establishment board—politics, religion, education, communications, entertainment—Caucasians submit to, and support, the claims and the complaints of the always oppressed and disadvantaged minorities. Socially, politically and morally, the cards always seem to be stacked in their favor.

The elimination of IQ tests in California is a prime example of how the deck is rigged via minorityism. Prior to 1970, state law per-

mitted giving standardized group intelligence tests to students. But the continuing failure of Blacks and Browns to score well on the tests sent shockwaves through the liberal-minority community and in no time at all new legislation prohibited such testing—except for students who appear to be gifted and talented. In other words, only those students who indicate that they will do well on the IQ score are tested. That's like having four aces up your sleeve when you enter the game.

Not surprisingly, the *principle of racial maximization*—the ability of minority groups to do their own deck-stacking—reaches its apex with the organized activities of American Jewry. From a Jewish Council in every major American city, to the American Jewish Committee, to the American Jewish Congress, to the United Jewish Appeal, many Yiddish organizations blanket the United States. There is even a Conference of Presidents of Major American Jewish Organizations. The payoff: Jewish leaders are always in touch with whatever is going on throughout the country that might affect Jewry in general and Israel in particular. Even the slightest outbreak of Gentile discontent regarding Jewish excesses—a letter to an editor, for instance, criticizing the use of excessive force on the West Bank—results in scores of letters from both Jewish organization officials and average Jewish citizens countering the charge with exaggerated rhetoric.

One lengthy response to a letter favoring a separate Palestinian state to occupy the West Bank demanded, in effect, that American critics get off Israel's back, since U.S. history is no better. "The U.S. is American Indian country taken by force from the indigenous population," charged the incensed correspondent. "The Jews have a historical and biblical and therefore legal right to the land of Israel." Really? What then of the Canaanites and Philistines who occupied Palestine long before a desert tribe of primitive Semites, who later came to be known as Israelites, wandered across the Jordan river?

Even ultra-liberal Paul Conrad, political cartoonist for the *Los Angeles Times*, got blistered when he aimed his acid-tipped pen at Israeli soldiers slaughtering Palestinian teenagers armed only with stones. The *Times* was deluged with critical correspondence, many of them *form* letters. (Out of all letters, 12 were friendly.) Beyond that measure of protest, Jewish anger expanded into overt intimidation, boycotts, and even threats to picket Conrad's home.

I'm reminded at this point of an incident that occurred prior to the New York City primary when Jimmy Carter was running for re-election. For some innocuous reason or other, Carter wasn't quite in full favor with the Israeli lobby. At a pre-election campaign rally, a

nearly-shrieking Jewish harridan rose to her feet to exclaim—"Every Jew in power should use his influence to keep Carter on the line!" Now, HOW, I wonder, are American politicians, even presidential candidates, kept ON THE LINE? The Jerusalem Post frankly admits that American Jews control Congressional members by threatening to cut off their financial support. With characteristic candor, however, former Prime Minister of Israel, Menahem Begin, lays it *on the line*: "The strength of the Jews is such that Washington quails before us." The little words under Begin's big words come across loud and clear: *Politicians who can be bought so cheaply, or intimidated so easily, are not worthy of respect.* (Right on!)

The degree to which the American Establishment knuckles under to the "strength of the Jews" is evident in the manner in which the Israeli occupation of Palestine is deliberately ignored. Around the time of the election of George Bush last fall, Israeli soldiers outdid themselves on the West Bank by murdering a 5-year-old boy. Three days later, they broke that record with the murder of a 3-year-old. Were there any comments from the Bush campaign? (Do frogs croon in June?)

During the first 17 days of 1989, 26 Palestinians were shot and killed by the Israelis—9 younger than 16, with the youngest being 11. Two were girls, ages 12 and 15. Of the rest, only 4 were out of their teens. In all of America, not one political voice, democrat or republican, liberal or conservative, and not one Christian voice, from the invincibly ignorant Catholic hierarchy to money-grubbing Evangelists, pronounced a single word of criticism about holier-than-thou Israel. What better proof is needed to demonstrate that both American politics and religion are held hostage by Jewish intimidation?

Jewish racism is also enhanced by what might be labeled the *principle of preventive anti-Semitism* via the existence of two powerful watchdog organizations: the Anti-Defamation League and the Jewish Defense League. An anti-Black Violence League, for instance, along with an anti-Jewish Racism League, would imply that all Blacks are potentially violent and all Jews are potential racists. Similarly, the existence of the Jewish organizations cited above implies that *all* Americans are potential anti-Semites, even those who appear to be pro-Semite at any given time. Hence, powerful anti-defamatory leagues are necessary for the purpose of spotting and eliminating brush fires of bigotry wherever they may erupt.

This eternal vigilance includes the collection of files on thousands of individuals who have crossed into the no-man's-or woman's-land of anti-Semitism. Remember Vanessa Redgrave and her encounter with

world Zionism when she narrated a documentary supporting the establishment of a Palestinian homeland? "Oh, we have a file on her activities," an ADL spokesman casually admitted when Redgrave entered the U.S. to attend an academy awards ceremony a few years back. Was Redgrave really a threat to world Zionism? No complaints, by the way, from the bleeding hearts of Hollywood about McCarthyism. (Minorityism strikes again!)

Even Jews are not exempt under the provisions of the preventive anti-bigotry principle. In the history of American broadcasting, no program has done more favorable stories about Israel than the CBS video magazine, "60 Minutes." But it isn't what you've done lately, that counts; it's what you're doing *now*. Last fall, "60 Minutes" devoted a segment to criticizing the America Israel Political Affairs Committee (AIPAC), because the powerful lobbying group was funneling tens of thousands of dollars into a campaign to fill the seat of Rhode Island Senator John Chafee with Jewish democrat, Richard Licht. Since Chafee had proved himself to be a sound friend of Israel, "60 Minutes" had the temerity to ask why he was being treated like an enemy.

The AIPAC representative was introduced by Mike Wallace as a Rabbi Miller, who, in turn, was as noncommittal as possible in response to Wallace's questions; but his eyes spoke volumes—a burning resentment seldom seen in television interviewees. "How can you, Mike Wallace, a Jew," charged those eyes, "do this to your fellow Jews?!" Following the program Don Hewitt, the show's producer, who also happens to be Jewish, was savaged by AIPAC criticism. His response, in part: "...hollering about 'anti-Semitism' at anyone who has an honest disagreement with you trivializes, demeans and makes a mockery of 'anti-Semitism.'" It would appear that an "honest" disagreement with Jews over their beliefs and policies is impossible. One must agree totally with them, or be considered an enemy. Could this be one of the reasons why Jews have been criticized and even condemned throughout the ages?

And that brings us to some intriguing questions...

If there's nothing wrong with the lobbying methods employed by Jewish organizations, and nothing questionable about the source of monies used to finance these activities, why do Jews insist on operating in virtual secrecy? If there's nothing wrong with the reasoning and the statistics used to justify Holocaust claims, why do Jews object to open debates on the subject with people who assert that the claims and statistics are exaggerated? Similarly, no open debate is allowed regarding the practices of two rabbinical groups that collect thousands of

tax-exempt dollars each year from the producers of household items—virtually everything from Comet to Yoghurt—for the right to bless those items, thereby making them acceptable for purchase by Jews. The "K" found on some of the items indicates approval by the Committee for the Furtherance of Torah Observances; and the "U" on other items by the Union of Orthodox Congregations. Is this, or is this not, a form of religious blackmail that favors one racial group to the exclusion of other racial and religious communities in America?

For 3000 years, the Jews tell us over and over again, they have been persecuted and discriminated against, solely because of their religious values. But is there *more* to this story? Organized racism, perhaps, of the kind practiced in the U.S.? Undisguised contempt for all other races, perhaps (according to rabbinical teachings, Jews were blessed with 9 of the 10 measures of wisdom the Ancient of Days gave to the world)? Obnoxious arrogance, perhaps, of the kind that demands special privileges not available to Gentiles? Racial nepotism, perhaps, guaranteeing that Jews will be over-represented on college and university faculties, and in government employment, book and magazine publishing, movies, television and the media?

A prime example of racial nepotism at work was uncovered during the Kissinger/Nixon administration. It seems that President Nixon learned about a "Jewish Cabal" infesting the Bureau of Labor Statistics. Of the 35 *top* positions in the Bureau, 13 were held by Jews—a number ten times their proportion of the population. Under normal conditions of retiring, firing and hiring, this racial imbalance could never have occurred. Nixon ordered an investigation that resulted in at least two of the Jews being transferred to different areas of the government. And who got blamed in the end? Jews, who saw to it that only Jews got most of the available jobs? Or Nixon, for anti-Semitism?

You guessed it! Hundreds of millions of dollars are collected each year by the United Jewish Appeal and other organizations (Israeli bond salesmen raised a record \$631 million in 1988) for the exclusive use of a foreign country, Israel. Among wealthy Jews, there are some who frequently brag about contributing a million or more dollars per year to Israel. The obvious consequence of these enviable tax deductions, is that a good deal of tax money that should be paid to the U.S. government is drained off because of the special tax privileges granted to American Jewry. Even the Mafia's *numero uno* Associate, Meyer Lansky, always donated part of his yearly portion of skim money from Las Vegas casinos to Israel—after it had been carefully laundered, of course, so he could take advantage of the tax write-off.

There is much evidence—both historical and current—to indicate that Jews have never been able to walk with contempt lightly. Best exemplifying Jewish arrogance are the events that occurred following the devastating defeat of the Arabs in the 6-day-war in 1967. All over the world, the Jewish people crowed over their conquest. In Los Angeles, a film industry victory celebration was staged at the Hollywood bowl. The portion of the program I heard on a local radio station included the telling of a joke by the late character actor, Ross Martin (of “Wild, Wild West” fame), an orthodox Jew. It seems that an Arab army is about to invade Israel. Suddenly, a single bayonet appears above a sand dune at an Israeli outpost in the distance. Two scouts are dispatched to investigate. Before long, they can be seen running back, frantically waving their arms, and shouting, “Retreat! Retreat! There are TWO of them!” Needless to say, the joke was received with much hilarity.

To the Arab, shame is a living death—although nobody in our minoritiocracy seems to give a damn. The latest success of the officious Jewish lobby, by the by, is the forcing of PBS to back away from airing the documentary, “Days of Rage: The Young Palestinians.”

As surprising as it may seem, most Americans have never heard a single *objective* critical word about the ethnic nation within our nation. They aren’t aware that approximately 90 percent of American Jews, as Jewish writer James Yaffe informs us, will only hire Jewish lawyers and doctors. Logically, this code of behavior—selling to Gentiles but only buying from Jews—rather than being restricted to Law and Medicine, is probably applied across the professional board from Accountants to Wedding Supplies. (Would anyone care to speculate about how many Jews would be out of work if Gentiles lived by this same code?) Another Jewish writer has reported that at least 50 percent of the Marxist-oriented Students for a Democratic Society were Jewish. In other words, there were hordes of young Jerry Rubin’s and Abby Hoffman’s screaming “F—k a nun!” and “Revolution for the hell of it!” on university campuses during the 1960s.

From the atom bomb spies to literary terrorists who describe white Gentiles as “the cancer of the human race,” and “humanities greatest criminals,” Jews, far out of proportion to their population numbers, have been in the forefront of many of the movements dedicated to “achieving radical structural changes” (euphemism for a crusade to create a Socialist Worker’s State) in the United States. Among the longest surviving members of the violent Weathermen group of radicals—a spin-off from SDS—were 3 Jews: Susan Saxe, Bernadette Dorne and Kathy Boudin. Who, I wonder, taught these young women

to hate America? (Would anyone care to speculate on how long a Caucasian Lenny Bruce, or Abby Hoffman, or Susan Saxe, would last in Israel?)

Throughout history, Jews have been expelled from numerous countries—from Spain, for instance, in the 15th century. Why Spain? Could a 14th century book used to instruct all Jewish children Spain in the belief that non-Jews ought to be the slaves of Jews “because Jews are the elite of the human race and were specially created to give homage to God” have had anything to do with the expulsion? Dr. Israel Shahak, a citizen of Israel, writes that the Israelis have *resuscitated* that very same 14th century book *for use as a manual of religious instruction in secondary schools*.

As prophets exhorting their nation to do better, Israeli citizens are much less constrained in their censure than their racial relations in America. Amnon Rubenstein, a severe critic of the undemocratic posture of Israel, has complained in his writings about the Israeli Writers’ Union refusing to accept Arab authors because of their origins; about the Israeli law defining the citizenship rights according to the test of the grandfather and grandmother; and about the Chief Rabbi declaring that the rules of justice and equality do not apply to Gentiles.

Consider, too, the words of a sensitive young Israeli couple interviewed on the network TV documentary, “Fortress Israel,” a few years back. They freely—but somberly—admitted that their children were attending state-controlled schools where they were being “taught to hate Arabs.” Their exact words: TAUGHT TO HATE ARABS. According to even the narrowest definition of Human Rights, it’s evident that the Zionist character of much basic Israeli law makes discrimination a matter of national politics; and since the one hundred million or so Arabs in the world are Semites, it also means that the state of Israel is officially anti-Semitic.

Just one of the tragic results of the appeasing of non-Whites and Jews in America is the fact that the minorities are virtually never subjected to censure or even moderate criticism. Censorship by intimidation not only prevents the majority of the American people from hearing the kind of criticism set forth in this article, it also prevents the many decent minority members from criticizing the excesses of their own people.

A moment now for a few words about two of the most dedicated adherents to minorityism in the U.S., the morally bankrupt media, and the Hollywood film industry.

I touched briefly on the media earlier; but it occurs to me that something needs to be said about the rather simplistic charge that the media is liberal controlled and anti-conservative. There are a number

of conservatives within the media—albeit, not the kind who would give the time of day to Barry Goldwater. Nonetheless, it would be more to the point, I think, to describe media people as being motivated by “correctivism”—the inclination to say and do those things that are acceptable in the eyes of the liberal-minority influenced Establishment; and to attack only those targets that are safe and conventional: racial segregation in South Africa; White supremacy; skinhead neo-Nazism, etc. In sum, media members look good, appear virtuous, and it costs them nothing to always be on the side of integrationists, egalitarians, radical activists of the left, gays, abortionists, feminists—and, naturally, the always wronged and never wrong, minorities.

Part and parcel of this carefully honed bias on the part of the media is the continuing emphasis on White racism, while always ignoring minority racism. By giving the impression that racism doesn't exist among non-Whites and Jews, media members regularly betray the trust of the nation as a whole, as well as mocking the values of Caucasians by misrepresenting them before the entire nation. This social-distorting propaganda contributes to the ever-present odious double standard regarding racial pride and racial self-interest. White groups emphasizing racial unity are condemned as “divisive.” Minority groups emphasizing racial unity are considered “unifying.” White groups dare not claim that their culture is unique; that would be “chauvinistic.” When minority groups make the same claim, it is called “ethnic pride.” The majority must tolerate and understand minority values and customs; while the minority can proclaim that its soul is beyond the comprehension of majority members, who are blinded by racism. (Honky joke: How should Caucasians state publicly that they are proud to be White? Verrrrrry quietly!)

Now to Hollywood—that minorityized cesspool where old-fashioned values such as decency and fairness are about as rare as alligators without teeth. From “The General Died at Dawn” (1935), in which an American soldier of fortune strikes a White man for using a racial slur to describe Chinese peasants...to “Souls at Sea” (1939), a film dealing with the shipping of Black slaves to America, and in which the bottom of the sea is described as “being paved with the bones of Africans”...to “Gentleman's Agreement,” and numerous other flics dealing with anti-Semitism in the 40s and 50s...to an endless parade of anti-Fascist movies including, “We Were Strangers,” the fight against a dictator in Cuba; “Keeper of the Flame,” a scenario involving a national hero who, unbeknownst to the millions who idolize him, is an incipient Nazi; and “The Fallen Sparrow,” a story about a returning hero who fought in Spain—on, of course, the right side...to the many

productions like “Betrayed,” “Mississippi Burning,” and the latest Don Johnson potboiler, “Dead Bang,” in which the attempt is made to link Americanism with racism and Nazism—Hollywood has preached integration, anti-Fascism and ultra-liberalism.

To this long and triumphant crusade against right-wing (*never* left-wing) evils can be added countless portrayals of Nazis of every stripe and hue, and a continuing parade of Holocaust productions (in October of 1988, 4 Holocaust movies opened at about the same time in New York City) carrying the message of Jewish “Tragedy and Remembrance.” Hollywood has plumbed the most perverse depths of dishonesty and hypocrisy, however, by deliberately manipulating both fiction and fact in order to placate the biases of the film-making community in particular and the minorities in general.

In the novel “Gone With The Wind,” the potential rapist of Scarlett O'Hara was a Black carpetbagger. In the film, the character was changed to a White Union soldier. A two-hour segment of the “Eis-cheid” series, starring Joe Don Baker, was obviously inspired by the Son of Sam killings in New York City. The killer in the TV production, however, was portrayed as a light-haired Anglo, even though the actual Son of Sam, David Berkowitz, was Jewish. A “Hill Street Blues” segment was loosely based on the Los Angeles Night Stalker murder case, for which the alleged criminal, Richard Ramirez, is now being tried. Once again, the killer was portrayed as a Caucasian.

It would have been too obvious to transform the Black child killer of Atlanta into a white Gentile; so Hollywood did the next best thing in the docu-drama filmed about the case. The production portrayed the Black officials of Atlanta as Uncle Toms railroading Wayne Williams into a rush to judgement conviction that would pacify the White community.

“Oh, my God, he stabbed me! Please help me!” These were among the last few words screamed by Kitty Genovese into the early morning silence of a New York Street. She was a 28-year-old bar manager on her way home in the wee, small hours of the morning, when she met a Black man bent on rape and murder. Over a period of a full half-hour, she was raped and stabbed 8 times—fatally. The case received national notoriety because there were 58 people in the neighborhood who witnessed part of the drama, but did nothing. Naturally, Hollywood jumped on the bandwagon with a film production about the tragedy. And, guess what? The killer was changed from Black to White; he was also portrayed as the rapist of Black women; and the detective who hunted him down was Puerto Rican. (How they must have loved this flic behind the Iron and Bamboo curtains.)

The latest example of Hollywood mind-bending, "The Accused," starring Academy Award winner Jodie Foster, was patterned on events that took place in an Eastern bar—a gang rape in front of a crowd of cheering spectators. The actual rapists were described as Portuguese-speaking aliens, whether from Brazil or Portugal, I don't know. Not that it matters, since both countries are macho-lands where gang-rape registers very little higher than shoplifting on the scale of criminality. The cultural factors in this case, which are enormously significant, since so many aliens believe they can get away with doing in America what they do back home, were ignored; and the rapists were portrayed as clean-cut Caucasians—a decision certain to generate greater profits for the movie moguls from the lucrative, world-wide, "Hate America" market.

Will Hollywood film the sordid "Joel Steinberg/Hedda Nussbaum Chronicle?" Bet on it. But it'll probably be called the "Joe Smith/Letta Jones Caper." To be sure, the couple will be Caucasian—with the disease of racism deeply buried in their psyches; the illegally adopted child will be Black; and the wise, and wonderfully warm psychiatrist who explains how the subconscious racism manifested itself in the brutalization and ultimate murder of the child, will be Jewish. (That's entertainment!)

"Racism: Screams of Hatred, Tears of Despair!" and "Pockets of Hate: U.S. Racial Violence and Discrimination!"—are typical of the sensationalist signs of our racially-obsessed times. In abstract principle, how wonderful it would be if this were the best of all possible racially integrated worlds. But this isn't the best of all worlds. We don't believe in abstract principle. We live in a world in which *all* peoples prefer ethnic homogeneity. Their individual judgements, convictions and interests dictate that they are more comfortable in racially uniform surroundings. And what of the moral justification involved? Shouldn't all human relationships be voluntary? Sure—in any country but America, where the minorities, deluded by the notions that they have a monopoly on anger and truth...that they are the only peoples in the world who have ever suffered...and that they are all VICTIMS—are convinced that they should be handed total racial equality and social acceptance on the proverbial silver platter.

Be it known to all and sundry, however, that racial segregation is A-OK for those minority members who desire it: the Harlem Globetrotters; the entire NBA of the near future (curious, isn't it, that basketball teams don't have to be integrated to be successful); and minority cults like the Organization of American Cultures, a newly established arts lobbying group, which has the backing of some elements of the National Endowment for the Arts. In the group's multi-colored eyes, the only true American cultures are Black, Latino, Asian and

Indian. Ergo, White members are flatly rejected. Even *federally approved* apartheid is okay for Indian tribes. Originally settled on the same reservation, the Hopi and Navajo peoples were never able to integrate. Hence, millions of federal dollars were spent to ensure that 2,650 Navajo and 24 Hopi families could live apart, free of conflict and violence. With wisdom and logic, Teddy Kollech, the mayor of Jerusalem, best describes the normal desires of most human beings regarding apartheid—a word meaning simply the separate development of culture. Interviewed on the CBS program "48 Hours" in 1988, Mayor Kollech provided this frank assessment of segregation: "Different races should be kept separated. People want to be with their own...hear their own language, smell the cooking of their own food. Personally, I wouldn't mind living next to an Arab. But—it wouldn't work."

Would Teddy Kollech make this statement if he was an American citizen? Not on your life. The racial double standard in America has led to a reinterpretation of the much tarnished Golden Rule: "Do unto Caucasians that which you will not allow them to do unto you."

The "civilizing process"—the increase of individual responsibility among the human species—has developed to the greatest degree in Western societies. The basic principles of a rational view of existence, everything that contributes to what we call civilization, all of the values that we possess, have been defined in the Western world. Everything that contributes to minority successes in the West—sports, film and television, the recording, amplification and broadcasting of sound, the language and instruments of music, the birth of science, the English language, as well as the great universities, libraries and laboratories, in concert with ever-expanding technological developments—are all rooted in the efficacy of the white Gentile mind. (To the reader whose hackles may be reaching erections at this moment, I say that *truth is not now, nor has it ever been, racist or bitgoted.*)

But the ruling Establishment of the Western world likes to pretend in the name of good fellowship and tolerance that these historical facts do not exist, or—are no longer relevant. Both the appeasing Caucasian and the intimidative minorityite spend their lives *pretending* that they *do* live in abstract principle. To pacify their feelings, they deny what their knowledge tells them.

Only the small-souled person will deny his own achievements, or pretend that they don't exist; only the empty-souled person will betray his own self-esteem by seeking justifications for his failures in the psychic torment supposedly caused by social conditions beyond his control. No one can have rational pride in himself and in his moral

character if he spends his life compensating for feelings of guilt and shame on the one hand; or wallowing in self-pity and self-righteousness on the other.

The values we live by must be created by standards based on reality. The standards based on minorityism are both hypocritical and unrealistic. Tragically, the ideational content of minorityism has been accepted on faith in America, not because it has ever been right, but because it has been able to fill a vacuum created by moral self-doubt on the part of white Gentiles.

Whenever evil triumphs, it's always by default.

POOR AMERICA! SO CLOSE TO GOD; SO FAR FROM SALVATION! ☐

THE LATE GREAT BOOK: THE BIBLE.

AN ACCOUNT OF CHRISTIAN AND BIBLICAL ORIGINS.

Nicholas Carter feels that it is time for us to sit down and do what many Christians rarely do: Study the Holy Bible. In doing so, we may discover whether or not the Bible is indeed "Holy" and the "Word of God." In strict biblical order, the author methodically, and scathingly, examines the various claims made in the "Holy Book" and shows how many of them bear no relationship to reality whatsoever. For your copy of *The Late Great Book: The Bible* (Order No. 12006) send \$5.00 + \$1.50 for postage to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Box 21, Reedy WV 25270

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send \$14.00 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, continued from page 25

out to \$138 for the whole run. Add \$125. for stamps and \$12.95 for a ream of envelopes, and that's \$273.95 for the entire mailing.

Out other basic expense here at the moment is the recorded White Power Message. The line charge for that is \$45. in addition, there is the immense amount of postage necessary for routine mailing, answering letters, introductory packet requests, etc. I need at least \$500 per month in "disposable income" for political purposes just to keep a fairly small, kitchen-table type operation like the CNC going.

Then there are the special expenses such as bulk runs of leaflets, typesetting new leaflets, printing pamphlets and photocopying certain newspaper and magazine material, etc. Once we get those expenses out of the way, we need money to expand, to install new messages, to acquire rally and march equipment, to enter political campaigns, etc.

Now, am I able to pay for all this myself? Let's take a look. Up until April 5th, 1989, I was earning the highest salary I have ever earned in my life working for a local insurance company—\$13,800 per year. On that day one of Benny Klassen's idiots telephoned my employer and spoke with my supervisor. He identified himself as a purported FBI agent, informed my boss of my political past, and then told him that "the Bureau" had information that the JDL was going to storm the company offices and assassinate me with AK-47s. The identity of the man who did this is known to me and I must emphasize that despite official denials from the Otto ashram there is no question whatsoever that the individual in question is guilty; he admitted it to a number of people and boasted about it before Klassen told him to dummy up. The sequel may be imagined; I was out of work as of April 20th. Happy 100th Birthday to our Führer from Benny Klassen.

I have since gotten another job at the princely age of \$5.50 per hour. I will leave it to the readers of your pages precisely how much I am able to pay for on this wage after my own bills are taken care of. Those of your readership who are also on my mailing list will have remarked the scarcity of mailings from Raleigh this summer. Now they know why.

Yes, V.G., I am always crying for money,"for the simple reason that neither I, nor George Dietz, nor anyone else can function politically at even the most rudimentary level without funds. I am genuinely curious as to where people like V.G. think the money *does* come from? I'm not saying that in any patronizing or derogatory way. I would very much appreciate it if Mr. V.G. would contact me personally and explain this to me. Where in God's name (if you'll pardon that expres-

sion given its apparently loaded connotations) does V.G. think people like you and I, George, get the money to finance our activities? I would sincerely like to know. Does he believe we have mysterious sources of funding from secret Nazi exile networks in South America? Does he believe we have large networks of followers who do all our printing work for free and who voluntarily lay down rolls of stamps for postage? Does he believe we are independently wealthy? Is it simply the old standby of, "I'm all right, Jack, let the other guy do it?" Is it the old fairy tale about the wise old hen who could get none of the other animals to harvest the grain, mill the flour, knead the dough, or bake the bread—yet they all wanted to eat the bread when it was finally made?

Again I emphasize that this is a serious question and I would very much appreciate hearing from V.G. to try to understand his thought processes and his views on Movement funding. Because if he won't kick in—who will? Where will the money come from? If Mr. V.G. from Michigan has seen something which you or I have overlooked, George, if he has some key to the problem of finance which we don't, then in Heaven's name (oops! Sorry!) let him please come forward with it. I am certainly open for suggestions. Somehow or other we have got to lick this problem, because lest it seem that I am singling V.G. out I need to make it clear that he is by no means alone in his views that somehow our money springs from the earth and forces its way into our bank accounts unasked. I have received many, many letters such as his over the years. I've never understood this point of view and I again respectfully request V.G. to write to me.

Regarding my lawsuit against Benny Klassen and his flunky, Williams, I think the best antidote to all the vapors now floating about on the subject is pure, hard fact. Accordingly, I will send anyone who inquires complete copies of all the *legal* documents in the case—not slanders, not innuendoes, not rumors, but actual legal documents filed under oath with the Superior Court Civil Division in Macon County, N.C. the cost is \$5.00 for copying costs and postage, or \$3.75 and \$1.25 in postage stamps. I am willing to satisfy the apparently inexhaustible lust for gossip, scandal, and squabbling which pervades this glorious Movement of ours, but I see no reason why I should do so at my own expense. (Yes, that includes you too, V.G. from Michigan!)

If there are those who do not wish to profane their lofty ideals and "encourage" the Horrible Harold, yet who still wish to satisfy their prurient curiosity, they may order copies directly from the Clerk of Court, Macon County, Civil Division, P.O. Box 288, Franklin, N.C. 28734, Tel. 704-524-6421, during working hours, Eastern time. I'll only

charge you six cents per page copying, what I must pay myself, but the Clerk of Court will charge ten cents and there may be other fees. Call and find out first before you order. The case is HAROLD A. COVINGTON, Plaintiff, versus BENNY KLASSEN, WILL W. WILLIAMS, and THE CHURCH OF THE CREATOR, Defendants. The docket and file number is #89-CVS-144. At present the whole lot consists of my original Bill of Complaint, Williams' rather bizarre "response" to the complaint (Klassen has fled from the state of North Carolina in order to avoid service and tracking him down is going to be a whole can of worms in itself), and my Request for Production of Documents and First Interrogatories which have already in actual practice finished the whole mess, as you will see when you read them. As in all litigation, the paperwork will accumulate rapidly so all you Movement ghouls out there who groove on this kind of thing should get your orders in and start your collection now—in a few years' time a complete copy of the lawsuit will be worth two DeGuello reports, a Karl Hand denunciation of David Duke, a JIM MASON AND JIM BEAME, and a copy of Bill Wilkinson's FBI file in trade-off value.

Finally, as to V.G.'s hopeful comment that I'll just "float away"—well, as Mark Twain said, "Rumors of my death have been greatly exaggerated."

For Victory,
Harold A. Covington, Box 1321, Raleigh NC 27602

* * * * *

Dear Editor:

Each year before the fourth of July, the master manipulators behind government, and in strict orchestration with the controlled media, perform their artificial patriotism-awakening act on the gullible masses. Last year, it was the magnificent Statue of Liberty hoopla. This year, it was the carefully staged flag-burning decision by the Justice Department's judicial hit squad. Old Glory is the sacred symbol of our great Republic—well, our once great Republic. It is the glorious color that our forefathers fought, died, and sacrificed their all for, for the generations to come. But this generation must ask the question, is it the flag or the nation that stands in desecration? Is this nation worthy of flying such a noble symbol today? I say, no. I have very carefully folded my flag and stored it away in the hope that in my lifetime I will again see the people of this land rise up, regain their honor, do their duty with manly courage, and make America once again "The Land of the Free and the Home of the Brave," and thus become worthy once again of flying the flag for the preservation of which our courageous

ancestors fought and died. To fly the Stars and Stripes over alien-controlled America today is a desecration and a demeaning act of treason, to be sure. The flag, worthy of today's "democracy", should be of bright yellow color, symbolizing the treason, cowardice, apathy, and complacency of the people and their dereliction of duty in allowing their nation to fall into the hands of their mortal enemies. In the center of the bright yellow background should be a scarlet red hammer and sickle superimposed upon a blue Star of David. In the upper left hand corner should be the symbol of the God or Deity we have all been trained and conditioned to worship, the \$ sign in green. This is the only flag that should be flown from "Sea to Shining Sea," until our people awakened to a realization of the awful situation they find themselves in today, take back their sovereignty, and once again earn the right to fly Old Glory over the "Grand Republic."

Richard F. Masker

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz,

I gave up reading fiction a long time ago. Nevertheless, I found at a friend's house George Orwell's *1984* and I read it. I was thoroughly disappointed. Moreover, I was confused. I cannot understand why such a book is recommended as good reading. Personally, I would never make such a recommendation to anybody sharing my political ideas. Could a book whose most luminous figure is a "Goldstein" be a good book for us? Could this Orwell, who fought on the republican (communist) side in Spain, be called a visionary? What did he envision for 1984? A Jewish mother is dying under bullets trying to protect her daughter. The ever martyred "Chosen Ones." He was a stupid and blind Englishman, as stupid and as blind as the rest of his countrymen and related Anglo-Saxon inhabitants of this planet.

I enclose a cheque for renewal to *Liberty Bell*. Please let my Australian subscription run its course. I hope my friend has enough sense to renew it. By the way, I have been there for four months and I found the Aussies as blind as their American and English counterparts.

Sincerely,
G.S., Florida

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

This is just a short note to renew my subscription and to finally tell you about one item that was the convincer for me that the HOLOHOAX was indeed a phony.

About fourteen years ago I had the opportunity to read a report put out by a suspect organization we know as The National Council of Churches. This item was a census of the world religions in the past. Here is what they reported:

1930-15 million Jews in the world.

1940-No census taken.

1950-15.3 million in the world.

Need I say more?

Regretfully, I did not retain a clipping on the following from the *New York Times*: (Approximately June 1978)

It seems that (in the story which was buried on page 43) that a Meyer Levin, who had authored a novel called *Compulsion*, was suing an individual by the name of Otto Frank for the balance of funds that he (Levin) had been contracted for in the period 1949-1950 to write *Anne Frank's Diary*. This suit was filed in Federal District Court in Albany and was settled for about \$35,000.00, which was the sum owed.

Although this item was not mentioned in the *Times* article, the original manuscript for the *Diary* was handwritten using a ball-point pen which was not even invented until 1950.

Thank you for your excellent publication.

Very truly yours,
C.B., New Jersey

* * * * *

Dear Sir:

The erroneous remark by Mrs. P.G., the German-Irish lady who claims that she is a half-breed, is yet another indication that many do not understand the subject of race very well. Terms like German, Irish, English, etc. are not racial terms. They are ethnic and national terms.

The White Race is divided into three main groups: the Nordics, the Mediterraneans, and the Alpines.

The Nordics are characterized by blue eyes, blond hair, and a large frame. The purest example of the Nordic is the Swede.

The Mediterraneans are characterized by brown skin, dark hair, brown eyes and a slighter frame. The purest example of the Mediterranean is the Spaniard.

The Alpines are squat in stature, have a round mongoloid skull, brown eyes, and straight black hair. They are devoted to the soil. The peasantry of Europe is predominantly Alpine.

The Nordics are referred to as the Great Race. They are a dominant people, warriors, sea-farers, an out-of-doors people. There is argument as to who is the more intelligent, the Nordics or the Mediter-

ranians. The Mediterraneans are undisputably the greatest artists.

The people of Western Europe and their off-shoots are either one or a mixture of these three strains. The English are half Nordic and half Mediterranean. The Alpine wave did not cross the English Channel.

Germany lost much of her best Teutonic (Nordic) blood in the senseless 30 years war.

The greatest threat today to all White peoples is the flooding of our lands with unassimilable aliens whom we are forced to subsidize. If the tide is not reversed, we will, as Jean Marie Le-Pen of France says, be swept away.

Two of the greatest American writers on the subject of race were Lothrop Stoddard and Madison Grant.

Yours truly,
J.McC., Washington

* * * * *

Dear Mr. George Dietz,

Enclosed, my cheque for \$45.00. I enjoy reading your magazine and look forward to its arrival every month. I hope to be able to increase my level of support before the end of the year. The events of the last year demanded support for Zündel and others.

Yours is one of the few Publications which is critical of the lousy clergy. In my opinion, the "Christian" clergyman bears the greatest responsibility for our present state of affairs. He adores and promotes stupidity and he instinctively knows that any political movement which is racial and national will curb his swindle. We would not have a Jewish problem were it not for the charlatans of the pulpit. Keep up the good work. I will do my best to promote your magazine.

Regards,
H.A.T., New York

* * * * *

Dear George,

After reading the material in *Liberty Bell* for February 1989 I had occasion to think back to the years when the political adventurer, Sir Oswald Mosley, was the front runner, or he tried to be. I knew him rather well and had many conversations with him. He had previously tried to get to the top in most all other British political parties. He even went so far as to try to create a new party called "The New Party," which turned out to be a flop, so he climbed on to a then popular band wagon and copied the real R/W Fascist leader (Arnold Leese and his Imperial Fascist League, founded about 1931). Mosley was the great showman, in all black attire; his last pre-war meeting was

at Earls Court, only a matter of a few weeks from the outbreak of war in 1939. I have since had the view that Winston Churchill was responsible for setting him up. He was known by all genuine Nationalist pundits as the Kosher-Fascist and, of course, just like Churchill, was undoubtedly of Jewish extraction.

But the overruling factor is something of a present-day enigma; by far the greater majority of people have not the faintest idea of the fraudulent political set-up existing in the corrupt world of these days. It is so simple, I wonder why others have not emphasised the great fact that the NEWS MONOPOLISTS are in fact NO-BODYS. They are all fraudulent, non-elected ONE-WORLDEERS: For How much longer can society allow this anomaly to continue. Broadcasting, the image and the voice are vital to us, to all peoples, no matter where they may live.

On a recent visit back to England, I was dumbfounded by the apparent lack of people involvement with any aspect of political administration. It would seem that our media controllers will only permit sport and more sports. It is something like a huge prison, the only ticket out is your bankroll, that is, if one can find some place where you will be accepted!

I was born in 1907 and have, as a consequence, seen numerous changes, very few for the better; corruption and pollution are the real problem. As things stand today, it is rather doubtful that the world will ever again get the chance to rectify the tragic mistakes made, especially during this century. Of course I am interested in history and the past; after all, I have lived through much of it, but would to some extent take issue with those who use history as more of a way of life and the only means of a livelihood. The most important thing to my way of thinking is the FUTURE; the next ten or twenty years will be the most crucial. One thing is certain, we shall have to change direction; we'll have to go back to REAL PEOPLE, not the phonies who strut around on our TV screen and print mostly tripe in the press.

Thinking back again re Oswald Mosley, I recall a little of a specific conversation I had with him on one occasion. I brought up the vexed question of the Jews and his remark was, I quote, "If we hanged the Jews from the lampposts of London, we would still be controlled by the Jews in New York." A quick answer, but not necessarily a correct one! Many good men became disenchanted with O.M.; he spoke mainly of coolly labour and economics, etc. but absolutely nothing about our racial heritage. He was the first to announce Europe as a Nation! It was not Edward Heath, who was only the implementor.

After reading the item about Dr. Peter Peel, it reminded me of

another exceptional, outstanding character: William Joyce [aka "Lord Haw-Haw"]. He was a master orator; he could really get a crowd going; he was an aware racist, the real thing, he could not tolerate Mosley's tomfoolery and, after a big row, left the party and shortly before the war went to Germany. It so happened that 1939 was the year I had chosen to take my mother and father for a holiday to Germany. I also remember I was asked to take an item of mail to post in Germany for William Joyce, and, of course, that was the last I ever saw of him. Although we would be hearing his nightly broadcasts from Bremen, Germany, during the war, he undoubtedly hated the guts of Winston Churchill, and so did a few million others in Britain at that time. It was Churchill and the Jews who created the atmosphere required to get a hanging indictment against Joyce as a traitor, whereas the shoe was exactly on the other foot. Churchill was the kosher traitor and, of course, the kosher BBC gave him every assistance. It is doubtful whether humanity will ever again get the chance to throw off the yoke of Jewish overlordship. Broadcasting is the weapon which currently holds the world in some kind of menopause, but new technology will without doubt change this aspect. Sensible people will realise that a whole new system of representation is over-due, but will arrive in due course; this I am positive about.

It is because Aryans have been effectively removed from administrative occupational involvement in political affairs that it can be seen that the whole world is being allowed to go to pot.

I enclose herewith US\$50. for subscription renewal. I would genuinely like to be in a position to send you more, but with a pension of NZ\$100. per week, this after a lifetime of paying into a National Health and Pension Fund, it is difficult. (We left Britain in 1972 to come here; a nice enough country, but abject poverty is in full control. I wish you all the very best; may you long continue; you are doing a wonderful job.

Sincerely yours,
J.L., New Zealand

* * * * *

Dear Mr. Dietz:

First, let me briefly say, I am in the middle of the commemorative issue and I'm delighted with the balance you came up with.

Probably not enough of your readers have read about Hitler's struggle, and I, for one, feel it cannot be quoted and reviewed often enough; and a good representation of some of the leading voices of today rounds it out nicely.

I even find it interesting to attempt to de-code the Deutsch passages with my handy-dandy travelers dictionary, since I do not "sprechen Sie Deutsch" (how's that) and it adds flavor that should be there for all. Very good....

Very respectfully,
D.R., California

* * * * *

Dear Sir:

I have made many orders from you in the past, and words can not describe what a valuable service for our people you are performing. I have particularly enjoyed Dr. Oliver's *America's Decline: The Education of a Conservative*. I have noted that Howard Allen Books, who publish *The Dispossessed Majority*, have put its back issues of *Instauration* [a magazine Yours Truly thoroughly enjoys! Their address is Box 76, Cape Canaveral, FL. —Editor] on microfiche. If you were to do the same thing with all back issues of *Liberty Bell*, I would gladly buy the fiche from you. Dr. Oliver is a truly brilliant as well as courageous man, and some day I would find it invaluable to sit in front of a microfiche viewer and absorb his life's work, as well as the outstanding works of your other writers. I have often thought of getting back into writing myself some time, and I think that access to all of your back issues would provide an invaluable reference source.

Sincerely
P.S., New York

* * * * *

Dear Sir,

I have, by no means, read all the publications you offer to Patriot, but here is a suggestion of a subject that could be expanded into a book.

The philosophy of the Zionist bankers is to produce commercial goods and services which are IN-efficient, because only then can MAXIMUM PROFITS be realized through resales, repairs, refinancing, law suits ("Professional" services). Chaos and turmoil mean PROFITS. It's not just WAR that can mean profits; peace (Kosher peace) can be a racist war of Jews against the rest of us. One example: Automobiles are not insulated and sahded (by design) from sun and cold, because then less gasoline would be used in heating and cooling the car. Education fails because that's where the profits and taxes are.

If people see how close to home this Zionist racist war is to them, maybe apathy will abate. It's not the 3 Ks (KKK) they should fear, but the 2 Ks—the KOSHER KONSERVATIVES.

Sincerely, F.B., New Jersey

Greetings:

An appropriate date [4 July] to write and request a current price/book list and an order form. I've just finished Simpson's *Which Way, Western Man?* Quite a tour de force on most major issues we face. In about five years mass consciousness is going to be considering such, even as the occult has become the rage among folks who five years ago had no inclination to even consider such matter. Thanks for keeping up the service.

Best regards,
R.J.E., Maryland

* * * * *

Dear Sir:

Recently, I was watching "The Morton Downey Jr. Show," where they were interviewing some Skinhead representatives. They brought many new things to my attention that I was never aware of before. I never realized that our hard-earned money that is being taxed is sent to Israel so they can go kill innocent civilians!

I am also aware that the Jews own the media and it is impossible to find out what information is true while it is ruled by these people. Please send me some information on what can be done.

W.B., New Jersey

* * * * *

The following letter is reprinted from *Instauration* (July 1989), P.O. Box 76, Cape Canaveral, FL.

I hope that the letter from Zip 787 (March 1989) criticizing Tom Metzger doesn't mean that racially awakening whites are still afflicted with the "Christian American patriot anti-Communist" syndrome. Of the three unholy Cs—capitalism, communism, Christianity (all with the same progenitors)—it would be hard to say which has been most culpable in bringing our race to the brink. Furthermore, without the intervention of the capitalist Christian nations on behalf of the USSR 40 some years ago, the much maligned Nazis would probably have ended whatever remains of communism, as well as established a secure base for our continued existence in our European homeland. A rational person might also note that it was not the Politburo which gave us forced busing or reverse discrimination. It was American troops that used bayonets to integrate the schools and universities of Dixie. It was American political and economic warfare that destroyed Rhodesia and is now doing the same to South Africa. It is American judges that force us to accept homosexuals as teachers and role models for our children. Incalculable are the crimes of America against nature and civilization!

KEEP THE LIBERTY BELL RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

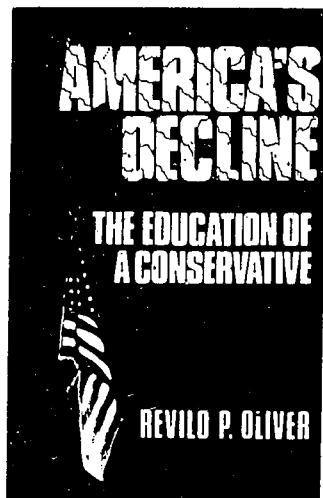
Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**



ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-\$8.50
plus \$1.50 for postage and handling.

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$4.00

THE SURREALISTIC NATURE OF MINORITYISM

by Nicholas Carter
page 46

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Barbarians and Greed, page 1; American Heroine, page 5; Mammalian Psychology, page 9; The Beginning of the Present, page 10; The Odd Germans, page 18; Predicting the Past, page 53. AUF DEM STUNDENPLAN: The Bromberg Bloody Sunday, translation by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 21. LÜGE UND WAHRHEIT, translation by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 26. STALIN REMEMBERED, page 29. JOURNALISTIC VERSIONS OF THE SECOND WORLD WAR, 30. WORLD WAR II REMEMBRANCE WEEK, 1989, Proclamation by President Busch, page 31. 50TH ANNIVERSARY OF WORLD WAR II, Message by Pres. R. von Weizsäcker, page 33. STATEMENT ON THE 50TH ANNIVERSARY OF WORLD WAR II by Chancellor Helmut Kohl, page 36.

VOL. 17 - NO. 2

OCTOBER 1989

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA — Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983

by Liberty Bell Publications

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	\$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS — U.S.A. only	\$25.00
FIRST CLASS — U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	\$32.00
FIRST CLASS — All foreign countries	\$35.00

AIR MAIL — Europe-South America	\$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	\$49.00
Sample Copy	\$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	\$ 18.00
50 copies	\$ 65.00
100 copies	\$110.00
500 copies	\$400.00
1000 copies	\$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by

Revido P. Oliver

BARBARIANS AND GREED

In the August and September issues I commented rather sardonically on the recent appearance of two periodicals, each of which claims to be the legitimate continuation of the *Truth Seeker* while repudiating the principles on which its editorial policy was long based. I therefore hasten to report that the *Truth Seeker* which is published from P.O. Box 2832 in San Diego, California, has given proof of a rational courage that deserves recognition and sincere commendation.

Its issue for July-August 1989 is entirely devoted to "crimes of genital mutilation," and it has dared to offend the aliens who now control the United States. The crime which concerns us is, of course, the barbaric and disgusting rite of circumcision, which is ably discussed in Nicholas Carter's *Routine Circumcision, the Tragic Myth* (London, Londinium Press, 1979; available from Liberty Bell Publications, \$5.00 + postage.)

A section of the periodical is devoted to the circumcision of females (clitoridectomy and even more drastic forms of sexual mutilation), which is practiced by the savage Congoids and Australoids and some Semitic tribes as a counterpart of male circumcision.¹ The details, which are often suppressed by pudibund ethnologists, will shock many naïve readers, but are interesting to us only as evidence of the irremediable savagery of savages, although "do-gooders" will doubtless feel their morbid itch to filch part of the income of the stupid tax-payers to waste on sentimental folly.

1. Although the Christians' venerated Jew-Book, of which the oldest portions were written in the late sixth century B.C., contains no certain reference to the sexual mutilation of females, it was probably practiced by the barbarians earlier and may have been practiced as late as the Tenth Century A.D., when it was denounced by a rabbi because it scandalized the *goyim* (although it is now argued that he cannot have meant what he said). Cf. Edward Masters, *Erotica Judaica* (New York, Julian Press, 1967), pp. 27-29. It evidently is not part of the degradation routinely inflicted on Jewesses today.

Several articles deal with the sexual mutilation of males by barbarians and Christians. I note especially the one by Gerald A. Larue; it is a pleasure to read an article by a man who knows when the text of the Septuagint is to be preferred to the Hebrew text, which was revised by the Masoretes, and who sees that while the early Christians naturally insisted on circumcision, Paul and Jews like him realized that their poisonous superstition could not be peddled to even the dregs of the population of the Roman Empire so long as it required a sexual mutilation to which no sane man of the less barbarous races would submit.

The practice of sexual and other mutilations (e.g., deformation of skulls by strapping the heads of infants between boards) doubtless arose in the fetid mass of the innately savage races, whence it spread, for reasons no sane man can imagine, to Hamitic and some Semitic peoples. As everyone knows, it had become normal among the mongrelized Egyptians when Herodotus observed them, late in the long history of that country. If we can rely on the tales incorporated in the "Old Testament" when it was put together, the Jews derived it (like their tribal god, the Yah whom they took from a Canaanite tribe) from other barbarians. What is noteworthy is that the two races that are capable of high civilization, the Aryans and the Mongolians, must have felt an instinctive repulsion from the obscenely insane custom, for there is no slightest trace of it in their oldest records.

When Aryans became infatuated by the cleverly adapted Jewish superstition, their natural abhorrence of the disgusting practice was checked by the notion that it was practiced by the barbarians who had been, and perhaps still were, the pets of the ferocious deity they worshipped. They thus reluctantly tolerated the odious barbarians in their midst, but it is significant that although the Jews have long had great, though partly surreptitious, power in Europe and now control it, it is only in the United States that they found Aryans so culturally (and perhaps biologically) depleted that they could be persuaded to mutilate their own children and thus make it easy for Jews to conceal their race, whenever that is expedient.

Several articles deal with the psychic malformation of infants who have been subjected to the sadistic cruelty of circumcision, and add a little to Chapters VIII and X of Mr. Carter's book. Infants are not fully conscious, since only the limbic part of their brain is operating and the neo-cortex will develop only slowly in the following years, but it is surely obvious from the effects of painful abuse on other mammals that the savage mutilation of

infants must produce a shock from which the victim will never recover, although he will have no conscious recollection of it.

Several articles expose the foolish pretenses by which even educated men have tried to justify the atrocious custom as medically or morally justified. It is likely that in the Nineteenth Century the fictitious claims were partly motivated by a reluctance to recognize the barbarity of the disgusting rite to which, according to the "New Testament," one-third of the Christians' god was subjected in his terrestrial infancy.²

Americans began to mutilate their male children only after the medical profession had been Judaized by Fishbein, who may have been sent to this country for that purpose, where his success was virtually guaranteed by the Americans' cherished social disease, "democracy," which reduces all social values to money or the current substitute for it. Medical men could not doubt the indisputable benefits of a rite by which they could make fifty bucks with a single clip. They talked, of course, about hygiene or repression of precocious sexuality or whatever the boobs were ready to believe, since it would have been tactless to mention the transcendental therapy of fifty bucks. And, no doubt, the assiduous propaganda carried on by their medical associations convinced many of them that there must be some physiological justification of the quickie surgery. Of course, a few infants do not survive the operation or are permanently crippled by its consequences (many instances cited and illustrated in the *Truth Seeker*), but the certain benefits outweighed the occasional risks—or did so until juries began to return large verdicts in malpractice suits.

Most readers will be astonished to discover, on page 51 of the periodical, that the California Medical Association, doubtless dominated by Sheenies, has become so brazen in its malice and greed that it officially claims that the sexual mutilation of male children serves to prevent syphilis, gonorrhoea, and other diseases of which the aetiology is well-known even to persons who have no medical knowledge at all.

The rabbi of a "Humanistic Jewish Congregation," quoted on page 18 of the *Truth Seeker*, opines that the mutilation of male infants serves as a prophylactic against "AIDS," and I think that

2. Cf. the insane Jewish boast that "Great is circumcision, since but for it heaven and earth would not endure.... So great is circumcision that but for it the Holy One [i.e., Yahweh]...would not have created the universe," quoted from the Talmud by Masters, *loc. cit.*

Dr. Martin S. Altschul is right when he predicts (p.45) that this absurd claim will be taken up by the Jews and venal physicians of other races who have a vested interest in perpetuating outrageous cruelty to newborn children. It will be particularly absurd because there is considerable evidence that a greatly disproportionate number of Jews have died and are dying from the African Plague, for which they evidently have a strong diathesis.

What makes this issue of the *Truth Seeker* so very remarkable is that the periodical is sponsoring (p.54) petitions for legislation by the various state legislatures that would make the barbaric rite a crime, a felony punishable by imprisonment and a fixed fine of \$100,000, to be put in trust for the benefit of the mutilated child. An exception is made for the rare instances in which children are born with a malformation that makes surgery necessary, but there is *no* exception on religious grounds. The protection of the law is extended to Jewish children.

I wonder whether the editors can have been fully aware of the risk they have taken. It is true that it would not be feasible to dynamite a postoffice box, but they have an office and residences that can be discovered by the terrorists who destroyed the offices of the Institute for Historical Review by arson and dynamited the homes of several insubordinate *goyim*.

Aryans have in the past tried to suppress the revolting practices of the barbarians, but without success. In the second century B.C., the Seleucid monarch, Antiochus IV Epiphanes, forbade the sexual mutilation of children, but the Kikes in Palestine revolted and the colonies they had planted in all the nations of the civilized world abetted their fellow tribesmen, making particular use of the Romans whom they had cozened with professions of friendship and mutual interests, and Antiochus, who had intended to deal effectively with the infestation of his territory, turned eastward to deal with revolts in that part of his empire, leaving his civilizing work unfinished.

Although the Roman Emperor, Hadrian, tried hard to conciliate the Jews in the early part of his reign, he finally realized that nothing could abate the malice of the barbarians. He made no exception for them when he forbade castration and circumcision throughout the Empire. After his legions, in A.D. 135, suppressed the revolt led by a Jewish christ who called himself Bar-Kokhba, he converted Jerusalem into a civilized town, Colonia Aelia Capitolina, and forbade Jews to reside in it (though not, of course, in the rest of Palestine). When he died, three years later, his suc-

cessor, the mild Antoninus Pius, relaxed the wholesome legislation, vainly hoping to conciliate the unappeasable *hostes generis humani*, but, of course, they conspired against him and he had to deal with another revolt.

So far as I can recall at the moment, Septimius Severus, who was not even a Roman but was of Punic and Berber stock from North Africa, was the last Roman Emperor (193-211) who tried to prohibit the obscene rite by which Jews were made "sons of the Covenant" with old Yahweh, who would help them take possession of the whole world.

No one has succeeded in solving the Jewish problem, not even prudent Roman Emperors, who had virtually unlimited authority and loyal legions to enforce it. It will be interesting to see what happens to the audacious editors who have now challenged the world's wily and triumphant parasites.

AMERICAN HEROINE

Feminists like to talk about heroines. So do Americans sometimes, when they are in a sentimental mood and have nothing else to do. But I have never heard them mention the lady to whom I devote this brief note, and I wonder whether any reader will recognize her name, although it was fairly well known in "conservative" circles forty years ago.

Miss Vivien Kellems was the descendant of an Englishman, Richard Kellam, who came to North America in 1636, and of the Randolphs of Virginia, whose ancestor came in the early 1670s. Eleven of her ancestors fought to make the colonies independent of the mother country, hoping that they would remain free. They could not foresee what would happen in less than a century later.

When I met her briefly, she was past sixty, but she retained the kind of feminine pulchritude that, according to experts, comes from a well-formed bony structure. It amply confirmed the photographs that show a younger woman with the exquisite Nordic beauty that Richard McCulloch celebrates in his *Destiny of Angels*—a beauty that by contrast shows how tawdry and meretricious are the tarted-up features and figure that the Kikes of Hollywood like to display in their cinemas.

She was a sagacious business woman. Realizing the value of what seemed a minor invention, she went to Connecticut and there built a factory and a prosperous business. Evidently believing, as did many at the time, that the war of 1942-1945 was in the

American interest, she did not object to the already outrageous exactions of Infernal Revenue, but when she saw that the purpose of the government under Sheeny Truman was to invent pretexts for even greater fleecing of the taxpayers, she became concerned, and when the flagrantly tyrannical Withholding Tax was enacted by the slightly disguised dictatorship, she was the American who had the courage to challenge the obviously illegal imposition.

Everyone knows, of course, the reasoning of the predators who imposed that device: "The Americans are such stupid creatures that if we make their employers deduct our loot from the cash or cheque they receive, they will never know the difference, even if they are told what we have taken; but if they actually have the money in their hands before they pay us, even such dumb brutes might see what we are doing and might get ideas."

Miss Kellems accordingly paid her employees their full wages, but saw to it that they themselves then paid the sums exacted by the owners of the United States. The pickpockets of Infernal Revenue were immediately alarmed. They sent their bully boys to overawe her and tell her, in effect, "You American swine, you think you have rights when bureaucrats have their scaly claws about your neck?"

When they failed to overawe her and could not answer her reasonable insistence that employers were not tax-collectors, the thugs raided her bank and stole a sum equivalent to the taxes her employees had already paid, plus, of course, penalties for having disobeyed her owners.

She was not allowed to challenge the Constitutionality of the White Slave Amendment or the tyrannical legislation by which it was enforced, but she sued the Federal government and, thanks to a jury of Americans, recovered the amount that had been stolen. Debarred from a full legal remedy, she finally consented to a small penalty of \$837.70—plus, of course, the enormous expense of fighting Organized Crime in its own courts.

Her experience taught other tax-paying animals how expensive and futile it would be for slaves to dispute the commands of their masters.

Miss Kellems was a lady but also a feminist, for in those days it was possible for reactionary women to be both. She believed that women are more intelligent than men, and, as her own experience had shown, more courageous. She accordingly hoped that she could arouse the women of the United States to try to recover some of the liberty stupid or cowardly males had forfeited. She was mis-

taken, of course, but while thus hopeful she wrote *Toil, Taxes, and Trouble* (New York, Dutton, 1952).

The book is now out-of-print, and I do not know where a copy can be obtained, but you should read it, if you can find one. The part of the book that will be valuable so long as there are intelligent men and women to read it is the large part of the little volume in which Miss Kellems illuminates the terrible paradox, that men who revolted from the mother country because they refused to pay taxes imposed by the British Parliament—taxes that were trivial and trifling by modern standards—left descendants who voluntarily rushed into servitude and enslaved themselves.

A statistician has calculated that out of every eight-hour day, an American works five hours to pay what is exacted from him by Federal, state, and local governments, plus all the little nests of bureaucratic parasites—school boards, park boards, sewer boards, and the many similar blood-suckers—that have the power to tax. The remaining three hours the American slave is still allowed to work for himself and his family and the usurers to which he will probably be indebted all his life. Roman slaves were allowed to save from their allowances and accumulate a *peculium*, with which they, if industrious and sober, could eventually buy their freedom.¹ American slaves, needless to say, cannot hope ever to purchase emancipation from their ruthless and inhuman owners.

Miss Kellems gives us a succinct history of the way in which the Marxist Amendment was put over on the American dolts. An income tax had been levied in 1864 to pay for the invasion and devastation of the Southern states when they sought to exert the right that the British colonies had asserted in 1776, but this

1. To show you what was possible, I translate a success story recorded on a tomb at Assisi in the First Century (*Corpus inscriptionum Latinarum*, Vol. XI, No. 5400). I will translate to make the meaning clear without notes, and use the sign \$ to replace the Roman symbol for *sestertius*, which resembles H and S in ligature and may have been the source of the modern monetary symbol.

[The tomb of] P. Decimius Eros Merula, formerly a slave of P. Decimius; a clinical physician [i.e., one who made house calls] and ophthalmological surgeon, member of the six-man municipal board. He paid for his freedom \$50,000. On election to the six-man board, he gave \$2,000 to the municipal treasury. He contributed \$30,000 for the statues placed in the Temple of Hercules. He donated to the public treasury \$37,000 for the paving of the highways. The day before he died he left [by will] an estate of \$800,000.

"emergency" imposition contained a saving provision for its own termination. She summarizes the process by which Communist slavery was imposed on the fatuous Americans in 1909-1913. Some details may astonish you. Some of the most zealous promoters of the amendment, including Cordell Hull, expected that the tax would be uniformly imposed on all incomes. They might have been less zealous, had they foreseen that the tax would be made progressive, ostensibly "to soak the rich."

Although most members of the House and Senate were too stupid to understand, or too corrupt to care,² intelligent men, both proponents and opponents of the income tax, knew and admitted that its real purpose was not to obtain revenue, but to "redistribute the wealth," i.e., carry out the Communist Revolution.

Curse the Congressmen and the legislators in states that ratified Marxism, if you wish, but do not forget that in 1909-1913 the American people still possessed some power of affecting the government under which they lived. For almost a decade before 1913 they had an opportunity to think about the agitation for income taxes, if they were interested in the future of their nation and of their own offspring; but nevertheless they walked voluntarily into the trap. I am afraid that an impartial historian will have to admit that they deserved what their posterity got.

"Soaking the rich" was, of course, a slogan calculated to appeal to the malice and greed of the proletariat, but not to be taken seriously. And, by the way, we must admit that much of the ostentatious wealth in evidence in 1909 was of the kind created by the War Against the South and was acquired by various forms of theft, many of them legalized in violation of Common Law.³ Perhaps some animus against such wealth was justified, but the boobs did not see that the purpose of "soaking the rich" was to create more of the wealth that is obtained by spoliation and political larceny.

2. There appears to be no way of determining or even estimating how much was distributed in bribes to suborn treason. No doubt many bribe-takers did not foresee the consequences of the slavery for which they voted, and it may be doubted whether any member of Congress knew the detail that the nation was being prepared for the First World War and the insanity that was induced in 1917.

3. I am always reminded of the short story by Edith Wharton in which the widow of a financier asks his principal subordinate about a certain transaction of which she has heard. "No," the man replied, "it certainly wasn't honest, but then it wasn't illegal, either. It was—well, it was just business."

The results, of course, may be seen today in the scabrous vampires who do not hesitate to pay a thousand dollars for a night in an hotel or a million dollars for an evening's party.

The purpose of the Marxist Amendment was to eliminate wealth that was honestly acquired and could be transmitted to heirs. A man who has a secure income is largely independent and has the power to behave honorably. In the "Liberal's" ideal state, individuals must be serfs, as entirely dependent on the tyranny that really owns them as the cows in a barn are dependent on the farmer who owns them—and as unable to have self-respect, personal honor, or a real family. No one today has the personal independence and freedom that every American had in 1860 or even 1910. Men who are accounted very wealthy today depend for their income on some industry or other business, and exist only at the mercy of their masters. If they seriously annoyed the Judaeo-Communist rulers, they could and would be ruined, if not overnight, at least in three or four years.

Miss Kellems is, to my mind, a true heroine. Although a woman, she showed the courage of a Roland and confronted, though vainly, the vast machine of oppression beneath which the spineless and degenerate Americans of today cower in slavish submission.

I do not expect Miss Kellems to be honored by the general public. For one thing, she was a lady and ladies are detestable to our contemporaries, whose ideal of femininity is represented by a mass of sluts and mongrels. For another, the comprehension of the world given by modern education is exemplified by the girl, white and apparently Anglo-Saxon, who was recently graduated from a junior high school with an average of "A-." On her examination in English she wrote: "A heroine is a drug that makes us feel good."

MAMMALIAN PSYCHOLOGY

In my youth I met an amateur zoölogist who was studying the relative intelligence of various species of mammals, excluding men. Obviously, carnivores are more intelligent than herbivores, and he thus far had been able to observe only Felidae and Canidae.

For him, intelligence was not the ability and willingness to be taught tricks, at which dogs obviously excel, but the exercise of judgement in situations involving the animal's survival.

From an eminence he had watched with binoculars a pair of coyotes as they dealt with a pack of dogs. Hotly pursued, they

reached a thicket in which one hid while the other led off the enthusiastically yelping pack, and led them over a widely circular course that resembled the lower part of the numeral 8, returning at length to the thicket, where the mate, who had rested in the meantime, took over and led the dogs over a course corresponding to the upper part of the 8 to repeat the manoeuvre. Before long, the dogs were sprawled out on the ground, panting desperately in utter exhaustion, and the two coyotes trotted away to attend to their own business.

He had recorded the results of an experiment on a short film, taken with a telephoto lens from a blind. A cage of steel mesh, large enough to contain a small pony, was placed in the open. It had a guillotine door that was held open by a catch connected with a treadle on which was placed a generous hunk of fresh meat. An animal that tried to take the meat would spring the catch on the door and be securely trapped in the cage.

A coyote, attracted by the aroma of the meat, approached the cage and halted some ten or twelve feet from it, tensely alert as he watched the cage for several minutes. When it did not move, the coyote sank down on his haunches and continued to study the unfamiliar object. At last he arose, walked to the cage, sniffed at the steel mesh, and then trotted disdainfully away.

The gentleman thought that he had proved that coyotes are more intelligent than dogs, wolves, and other Canidae. Perhaps he had. What he certainly proved is that coyotes are more intelligent than Americans.

THE BEGINNING OF THE PRESENT

If you seek comprehension of the events of today, do not expect to learn anything from current news: it will be only more of the same. If you have in mind a fairly adequate outline of the history of our race from the Greeks to our century, you may give special attention to the crucial periods in which Americans were prepared for plundering by their inveterate enemies: 1908-1914, 1916-1920, 1932-1941. First-class periodicals addressed to literate and educated readers, which were still published in each of those periods, will be your surest guide, but you may wish to glance occasionally at newspapers of the period to see how far the pabulum of the populace was seasoned with ideology or reason.

The dean of honest historians who have dealt with the second of those periods, James J. Martin, has continued, in his recently

published book, the studies that form part of his invaluable *The Saga of Hog Island* (Colorado Springs, Ralph Myles, 1977). The new book, *An American Adventure in Bookburning* (ibid., 1989), examines what may seem at first sight a relatively minor event; the publication by the Secretary of War in 1918 of a list of books that were to be removed from the libraries provided for American soldiers and sequestered or destroyed. The compiler of the index of prohibited books was so incompetent or negligent that he ignorantly misspelled some of the names of the purportedly pro-German authors and the titles of their books.

Professor Martin identifies the books listed in what must have been a haphazard compilation, and conjectures why each book was included and why books that more cogently presented the German position were overlooked. We are left, of course, with some unanswerable questions. When a book that in no way favors Germany but was ardently pro-Irish was included in the list, was the feckless compiler ignorant of what was the subject of the book, or did he use a pretext to ban a book that could not have been correctly denounced without arousing the mercurial ire of the numerous Irishmen in the United States?

Some books on the American *Index librorum prohibitorum* are now deservedly forgotten; others I have not read. A few are still relevant.

Graf Ernst zu Raventlow's *The Vampire of the Continent* is brilliant and scathing, but essentially accurate in its statement of the historical facts of the official British policy of maintaining a "balance of power" among continental European nations, a policy that our historians have almost unanimously regarded with the tender sympathies of Anglophiles, but which naturally appeared to Germans in a quite different light and which they interpreted accordingly.

Frank Harris's *England or Germany* is now preserved by the literary reputation of its talented and flagrantly unconventional author, but contains significant observations on the issue that is its subject.

I have not read E. F. Henderson's *Germany's Fighting Machine*, but obviously the author of the statement quoted by Professor Martin, that the British alliance with Russia against Germany was "the most monumental act of folly in modern history," had a keenly lucid mind, and I hope for time to learn what else he had to say in that concise book and other works.

How Diplomats Make War, written and published by Francis Nielson while he was still a member of the British Parliament, is a

fundamental work of historiography by an eminent writer, and will always be a basic work on the origins of what is called the First World War. It has been reprinted several times since 1915, and I hear that a new reprint of it is now in preparation.

The most enduring importance attaches to several books by David Starr Jordan, an eminent biologist who, for a quarter of a century, 1891-1916, presided over Stanford University, for in that now far-off age men of intellectual integrity and distinction could become the presidents of colleges and universities. Having a truly scientific mind, he studied and objectively examined the biological effects of modern warfare, i.e., the "democratic" warfare with mass armies that was one of the innovations for which "Liberals" admire the French Revolution and openly or secretly delight in all the slaughter it caused.¹

Professor Martin lists three of the great biologist's works. Their subject is indicated by the title of the first, which, I am ashamed to say, I have not yet read: *Blood of a Nation: A Study of the Decay of Races Through the Survival of the Unfit* (San Francisco, Carlisle & Co., 1912); it is now quite rare. The other two I read many years ago, and I can recommend them to everyone who is willing to *think* about the world in which he lives and in which his unfortunate children will have to live and die. *War's Aftermath* (Boston, Houghton, 1914) is a study of three Southern counties in

1. "Democracy," the syphilis of nations, represents the theoretical dominance of the proletariat, the lowest and least valuable part of the population, and the actual dominance of the criminals who manipulate the brutish herd. All "democracies" are really ochlocracies, and are such lovers of peace that they periodically launch bloody jihads to destroy superior cultures, hypocritically pretending they want only to kill everyone who does not love their proletarian squalor as much as they do. Jews naturally love "democracy," both for the infinite loot it brings them and for the destruction, degradation, and suffering it inflicts on the *goyim* whom they plunder and hate. The French Revolution, having murdered the best part of the French nation and almost exterminated the Nordic component, attacked other nations to spread its idealistic ordure and invented conscription to form mass armies. The blessings of "democracy" as opposed to monarchy may be shown by a simple statistic. In 1704, during the reign of Queen Anne, the British Army and Navy decided the War of the Spanish Succession and fate of Europe at a cost of less than 5000 dead, of whom about 2000 fell in the four major actions, including the Battle of Blenheim, which was so bloody, by contemporary standards, that all England was shocked. In 1914 to 1918, Britain, enjoying the blessings of an incipient "democracy," sacrificed the lives of 200,000 young men every year.

1865 to show in detail the genetic consequences of the War for Independence that was forced on the South by Northern criminals and mobs crazed with righteousness. *War and the Breed: The Relation of War to the Downfall of Nations* (Boston, Unitarian Association, 1915; abridged reprint, Washington, D.C., Cliveden Press, 1988) examines the results of the first year of the First World War, with special attention to the many young officers, the very flower of British manhood, who were killed in action and died childless, leaving the nation permanently impoverished genetically. There are photographs of many of them to attest the racial strain they represented.

Professor Jordan, then Chancellor of Stanford, which was then a real university, was denounced as guilty of the awful crime of being "pro-German," because dispassionate and scientific studies of the consequences of "democratic" war might abate the ardor of the peace-loving Americans, who were out on the war-path, brandishing their tomahawks and yelling for blood.

The "bookburning" ordered by the Secretary of War may seem to you to have been not without pragmatic justification. It was only reasonable not to place sobering books before the young men who had been, or would be, shipped to Europe to fight in an idiotic war in which many of them would be killed or maimed for life.

The list, however, serves to introduce a far more important subject which Professor Martin adumbrates in the closing pages of his text and on which much information is given in the thirty-one pages of closely-set notes that precede the sardonic "Beginner's Manual for Apprentice Book-Burners," written in 1954 and here reprinted from an obscure periodical, that concludes the volume.

Books that gave reasonable accounts of the war in Europe or were written in German were sequestered or destroyed in public libraries, and Federal thugs raided the offices of many publishers and destroyed the stocks of books that dissented from the government's official lies. But this, too, was merely a phase of a much larger subject, a study in psychopathology and racial decay.

Woodrow Wilson was a crack-brained college professor whom the Jews selected and trained, leading him about "like a poodle on a string," as they boasted to Colonel Dall, and teaching him tricks, and then installed in the Presidency by the simple expedient of playing on the vanity and ambition of Theodore Roosevelt.² He

2. Unlike his successors, Wilson, whom Rabelais would have called a *grand verbocinateur* and who may have believed some part of what he said, was not wholly evil. He is known to have performed some generous acts; his

was first elected in 1912, and through him the invaders began the devastation of the American nation by inducing the boobs to give all their money to usurers and to enslave their posterity with the White Slave Act.³ In 1916 the foolish Americans reelected him on the grounds that "he kept us out of war," and one month after taking office he proclaimed, as planned, a holy war, a "war to end wars."

Instead of impeaching the jabberwocky and hustling him off in a strait-jacket, the pacificistic Americans became insane with blood-lust and righteousness. The Jews, of course, cracked their journalistic and other whips over the dumb brutes, and, as we all know, righteousness is far more hallucinatory than hashish, peyotl, or a tincture of *Amanita muscaria*, but just the same, the fatuity and sudden reversal of American sentiment in four months presents a problem in the morbid *psychologie des foules* (pardon the pun) that has appalling implications.

The only thing among other mammals comparable as a mass movement to the American rush to holy war is a horde of lemmings racing for the precipice from which they will plunge to their death in the sea. For a parallel in mindless ferocity, one has to imagine a horde of starving *Tyrannosauri reges* at the end of the Mesozoic Era.

The grim antics of Americans during their fit of righteousness in 1917-1918 have been recorded, usually with proper embarrassment, in various books. I will give here only one example, of which I was told by an eye-witness.

In a small town in the south central part of the country there was a young man who, like many others, enjoyed playing and experimenting with wireless telegraphy and had assembled an apparatus with which he could communicate in Morse code with

Jewish masters had to use blackmail to force him to appoint the first Sheeny to the Supreme Court; his lapse into insanity in 1919 is plausibly attributed to remorse following a belated perception of the purposes for which he had been used; and after his recovery he is said to have candidly lamented, "I have ruined my country."

3. The Marxist Amendment, which, in effect, destroyed what was left of the American Constitution, was proposed by a corrupt Congress in 1909, but it took time to corrupt enough state legislatures to procure its ratification, which was completed only in February 1913, just in time for the Jews' *fantoche* and the corrupt Congress elected with him to begin fastening the chains of bondage on the American boobs, who had thrown away their birthright.

other amateurs within a circle of three or four hundred miles. A mob was with great difficulty prevented from hanging him. They had dragged him to an improvised gallows before their patriotic ardor was restrained by a few sane men, at considerable risk to themselves.

The process that went on in the consciousness of the patriots was apparently the following: (1) The young man was Italian; (2) therefore he must be a Roman Catholic and thus (3) a devotee and agent of the Pope, who (4) was the Antichrist and (5) must, therefore, be in communication with Satan incarnate, the Kaiser. Hence it was obvious that (6) the youngster must be transmitting to the Vatican, for relay to Berlin, the vital military secrets to be discovered in a town of about twelve thousand in which the only industry was a blacksmith shop.

That incident was merely typical of the mental or glandular processes of the bellicose peace-lovers throughout the country, with only insignificant variations conforming to local conditions in other towns and cities.

There were innumerable incidents like that, but the subject is one that calls for the masterly summation of crucial evidence that is evinced in the two volumes of Professor Martin's authoritative and unsurpassed *American Liberalism and World Politics, 1931-1941* (New York, Devin-Adair, 1964). From such a calmly objective précis of the essential facts, you would draw for yourself the inescapable conclusions, applying the rule of *cui bono*?

What happened is clear. The race of barbarians who are conquering the world by deceit, relying, perhaps, on the promise of their ferocious god (*Exodus*, 23, 27-30) to destroy every nation they infiltrate, first infected the minds of our race with a Judaeo-Communist religion, and then, when our native intelligence was beginning to recover from the disease, perpetuated it, superficially disguised, in the Marxian Reformation, thus keeping their victims crazed with one or the other form of righteousness. At the opening of the Nineteenth Century they were at last ready to begin the final drive of their dupes to eventual extinction, and they had at their disposal, for timely use, the nation that had righteously ruined itself, mentally and spiritually, in 1861-1865.

We shall here notice only one aspect of the delirium tremens that was induced in 1917: it effectively abolished a rational conception of patriotism, that is to say, a nation's natural and necessary devotion to its own preservation and advancement.

The boobs embarked on their holy war not only knowing, but boasting, that the war would not bring the slightest advantage to the United States, but would instead squander their resources and the lives of their young men to impose their own meddlesome righteousness on European nations.⁴ A rational patriotism was evinced only by the few Americans who felt a concern for the welfare of their own nation and tried as best they could to prevent the epidemic of madness and its consequences, but the crazed imbeciles inverted the meaning of words and stigmatized intelligently patriotic Americans as "unpatriotic."

In 1917 'patriotism' came paradoxically to mean treason—for it was nothing less than treason to undermine our nation by squandering its wealth and the irreplaceable genetic heritage in the blood of its young men in a chimerical effort to impose a crack-brained righteousness on other nations. And 'patriotism' came also to mean fanatical and tyrannical repression of Americans who were sufficiently intelligent to have a rational regard for the welfare of their own nation. That was the first outbreak of the infectious brain-disease that produces delusions about 'One World.'

Considering only this one aspect of the madness of 1917, we may again ask *cui bono*? If you need help in answering that question, you may note one recent incident.

4. A precedent for this folly had been established in 1898. The only morally justified war ever fought by the United States was the Mexican War of 1846-1848. The attack on Spain in 1898 was publicly promoted as a righteous itch to interfere with Spain's government of her own colonial territory; that could have been shabbily justified as expedient hypocrisy, had the war actually been fought for a national advantage, i.e., the annexation of Cuba for the defence of the United States and to provide new territory for settlement and exploitation by Americans. The obvious reasons for taking Cuba from Spain had been stated in the Ostend Manifesto of 1854, inspired by President Pierce, who was an intelligent and relatively honest man, but also a weakling; the howling of the crazed Abolitionists daunted him, and he disavowed the one act of true statesmanship that would have entitled him to the grateful remembrance of posterity. The result of American aggression on Spain in 1898 was to leave the nation burdened with the Philippine Islands, of which it could make no use unless it embarked on a policy of colonial expansion in the Orient, which would have been contrary to American interests. The annexation of Puerto Rico as a sop to the minority of intelligent Americans was no compensation for the fatal failure to annex and occupy Cuba.

Martha's Vineyard, the pleasant island off the southern coast of Massachusetts,⁵ once an American summer-resort, has been overrun by wealthy members of the predatory race and their stooges, who are naturally jostling the remaining Americans, using the procedure described by Samuel Roth in *Jews Must Live*.⁶

A gentleman on the island, David Wayfield, whom readers of *Christian News* will remember for his excellent reports of the trial by which the Jews' *shabbat goyim* in Canada persecuted Ernst Zündel, has organized Veterans Against Brainwashing (P.O. Box 699, Vineyard Haven, Massachusetts; 02568). He has equipped a station wagon with a display of "Banned Books," the books that are effectively kept from the American public by the Jewish censorship, and thus Mr. Wayfield exhibits to passers-by the works of authentic history and ethnology that Americans are clandestinely prevented from seeing. (Oppressive regulations decreed by parasitic bureaucrats prevent him from selling copies on the spot.)

One day one of our biped afflictions emerged from his lavishly luxurious estate with two of his females and inspected with horror the display of Banned Books. As he and his companions turned away, he imprudently exclaimed, "We need a war!"

Of course, they need a war. They need another holy war, not only to send their American serfs to devastate another part of the world, but to incite another orgy of the treason called 'patriotism' to silence the tiny minority of thinking Americans left in their New Canaan. In their enthusiasm for the "war effort," the boobs, crazed again with righteousness, will be delighted to see it made a crime, punishable perhaps by death, to doubt the Holohoax or any other lie the Masters of Deceit choose to tell their victims. Possession of a book the World Conquerors have banned will be sufficient proof of unrighteousness, and an intensive search of all dwellings by Federal Marshals will obviously be needed to "preserve our freedom" by identifying all persons who are so irreligious and "unpatriotic" as not to worship God's Own.

The barbarians need a war. Whether or not bumbling old Ronnie was charged with the task and failed to deliver, Bushy, who is taxing his serfs to import another horde of Sheenies (by agreement

5. The wild grapes that were abundant on the island when it was discovered account for 'Vineyard,' but the Martha who was said to own it has not been identified. There are, of course, various implausible guesses.

6. New York, Golden Hind Press, 1934; abridged reprint available from Liberty Bell Publications, \$5.00 + postage.

with Gorbachev, who is doubtless glad to be rid of them) to reënforce the many millions already here, will probably deliver the war, neatly wrapped up in ideals, before long, and the boobs will yell applause.

Only one more holy war is needed to put the denizens of the North American Canaan in the place to which they are destined—and which they will have earned by their own efforts. The witless Aryans will whimper, and it is even possible that some of them will belatedly have the spirit to emulate the Semites in the old Canaan, who are now trying to resist.

Today the Palestinians; tomorrow the Americans.

THE ODD GERMANS

In the 1930s I occasionally visited the Classics Library of the University of Chicago, which stood, in a rather handsome building of its own, on the Midway, and I became acquainted with its amiable and learned Librarian, Walter R. Rathke. As our acquaintance progressed, I learned that after he earned the degree of A.M. in German philology at the University of Chicago in 1912, he supported himself and his wife by teaching German literature at a respected college in Wisconsin, intending eventually to obtain a doctoral degree from Chicago. After more than half a century, I dare not trust my recollection of the name of the college, and the University of Chicago appears to have no record of it.

When the American people became hysterical and demented in 1917, the college patriotically abolished study of the damnable language of a wicked race that spent its time impaling babies on bayonets and using the corpses of men killed in combat to manufacture soap. Mr. Rathke, accordingly, became a librarian, a relatively safe employment, since the Americans had not thought of abolishing books.

I asked Mr. Rathke the obvious and inevitable question: How was it possible for such blithering idiocy to be tolerated in Wisconsin, a state of which probably the larger, and certainly the dominant, part of the population was of German ancestry and included many of German birth?

He did not know the answer, and we considered a series of hypotheses. The majority of the Germans who migrated to Wisconsin came from the lower classes, but so did immigrants from, for example, Ireland, who were always ready to fight if they heard any slur on Erin's emerald isle and its Celtic people. For that matter,

the upper classes of any European nation tend to be cosmopolitan in the better sense of that word, and a traditional loyalty to the homeland is usually most emotionally maintained by persons from the lower classes.

Many Germans who migrated to the United States did so to escape a short term of obligatory military service: yes, but how could that make them eager to see their sons conscripted to fight in a foolish war in which many of them would certainly be killed or maimed for life?

Germans and British were the two nationalities from which came the greater part of the Americans, even in colonial times, so that the two were regarded as authentically and naturally Americans, and did not seem somewhat exceptional, as did Swedes and even Italians of predominantly Nordic ancestry. True, but the Germans, no less than the British, had not forgotten their origins; many Lutheran and other churches held services in German, and both Cincinnati and St. Louis had been the home of large publishing houses that issued books in German, many of them written in this country. Furthermore, in the United States before 1917 German was thought to be the most important modern foreign language, given the acknowledged fact of German leadership in almost all domains of learning, from Classical philology to chemistry and biology. Many children of British ancestry were taught German in their childhood so that they would be equipped for serious study or success in industry when they grew up, and surely that fact must have stimulated further the ethnic patriotism of Germans in the United States. (It should also have made other Americans, who had read German works in the originals, immune to the epidemic of madness, but that is another matter.)

Before 1870, Germany had been divided into a number of independent states, large and small, which were often rivals and occasionally at war with each other, with latent antagonisms surviving from the Thirty Years' War. True, but the essential unity of all Germans, except those in Austria, had been affirmed by the establishment of the German Empire after 1870, and how could any residue of divisive sentiments among Germans be as strong as the aftermath of the savagery shown in the invasion and conquest of the Southern states during their tragic War for Independence?

The Germans who came to the United States brought with them, or acquired here, an irrational antipathy to monarchy *per se*. It seems, however, that many of them proudly displayed in their homes pictures of the Kaiser, and, in any case, such a sentiment could make them prefer residence in the United States, but it is

hard to believe that it could make them believe in the praeternatural wickedness of the blood in their own veins.

Mr. Rathke and I considered other hypotheses. One that we overlooked was the possibility that the unsuspecting Germans in the United States may have been greatly influenced by the indeterminate number of Jews who came to this country from Germany and posed as Germans. It does not seem likely, however, that this could have been more than a contributing factor, at most. The Jews who pretended to be Germans were, at least ostensibly, pro-German in their attitudes in 1914-1916 and until their fellow tribesmen had extorted the Balfour Declaration from the desperately embattled British.

One question was the attitude of the German clergy. Other holy men, with a few honorable exceptions, found in antagonism to Germany an opportunity for righteous ranting. Did the German churchmen as resolutely oppose them? According to Mr. Rathke, some joined the howling pack, while others were intimidated by the "democratic" tyranny in Washington and the Attorney General's lawless henchmen. Only a few courageous clergymen spoke out, but they were not supported by their cowed congregations and were silenced by means that were usually flagrantly illegal and tyrannical.¹

It was true that for decades there had been in the United States a certain antagonism toward Germany on both rational and sentimental grounds. The conception of Manifest Destiny, which the invertebrate weaklings of today cannot begin to comprehend, usually led to the acceptance as inevitable of a conflict between the two rising and proudly ambitious nations of the civilized world.² A strong prevention in favor of the traditional Humanistic culture

1. Only a few years ago I heard a reference to the death of a clergyman, not of Germanic origin as I recall, who was remembered for having been "in trouble" for "pro-German sympathies" in 1917.

2. Typical is a now forgotten short story by Robert W. Chambers, who is now remembered only for the peculiar horror of "The King in Yellow." In 1895 he published a story set in the United States a quarter of century in the future, which he accordingly described as what then seemed likely. The United States and Germany engaged in a war to determine which should annex the Samoan islands. A German army that invaded the United States evidently suffered the fate of Cornwallis at Yorktown. Americans learned from the war in which they had been finally victorious. They made their navy overwhelmingly superior and maintained six great fleets of battleships and cruisers that patrolled the oceans of the entire globe. They established an army modeled on the Prussian, and a centralized government, modeled

continued on page 53

AUF DEM STUNDENPLAN

(On the Lesson Plan)

THE BROMBERG BLOODY SUNDAY

The year 1989 will have called forth the memory of various events which took place two centuries ago, a century ago or a half century ago. On 30 April 1789 George Washington was inaugurated as the first President of the United States. On 14 July 1789 the Bastille was stormed in Paris. On 20 April 1989 Hitler was born. On 1 September 1939 German armed forces invaded parts of Germany that had been annexed to the newly formed Polish state after 1918. On 3 September 1939 England and France, with their mighty armed forces and their vast empires, declared war on Germany, using the German armed action as a pretext. Two weeks later the armed forces of the USSR also invaded Poland, but no war against the USSR was declared by the western allies. The relatively backward economy of the USSR was no threat to England.

It is appropriate that we reexamine the background of the German invasion of western Poland during the time when there will be widespread notice of the half century that has passed since these events, which eventually brought about untold suffering to the major European nations and still cast their shadows on Europeans and even their descendants across the seas. (See *Bulletin 19*.)

Bromberg, now designated on maps by its Polish name, Bydgoszcz, was a Prussian city that was annexed by Poland in 1919 as part of the wide "corridor" to the Baltic Sea. This wide "corridor" was awarded to Poland by the western Allies and it cut Germany in two. On 3 September 1939 a genocidal slaughter of many of the German inhabitants of Bromberg took place which is designated by historians as the Bromberg Bloody Sunday. This genocidal action by the overconfident Poles no doubt contributed from the very outset to the grim, desperate nature of the Second World War, especially in eastern Europe. We would probably be justified in saying that German attitudes toward Poles, even before 1918, were somewhat analogous to American attitudes toward Mexicans. There is even an old, pejorative German idiom, *polnische Wirtschaft* ("Polish Economy"), which designates a disorderly state of affairs. The

massacres of the German population in and around Bromberg were given wide publicity in Germany and a large book with many gruesome pictures was published by the German Foreign Office under the title, *Die polnischen Greueltaten an den Volksdeutschen in Polen* (The Polish Atrocities Against the Ethnic Germans in Poland) We have a copy of this scarce book on our library. (See also our *Bulletins* Nos. 18 and 23.)

Unabhängige Nachrichten (Postfach 45 02 15, D-4630 Bochum 4, West Germany) is a small but notable journal of political and historical commentary with a patriotic intent. From time to time it has included short supplementary sheets for school textbooks pertaining to what its editors consider gaps in, or falsifications of, recent history. These have borne the title, *Auf dem Stundenplan / Ersatzblatt für fehlende oder verfälschte Schulbücher* (On the Lesson Plan / Supplementary Sheets for Insufficient or Falsified Schoolbooks). These sheets have covered a rather wide range of topics, including the lost eastern territories of Germany, the war guilt question, a comparison of the treaties of Brest-Litovsk and Versailles, the ethnic history of Czechoslovakia, the lessons of the Weimar Republic, German colonization in Africa, and the Reichskristallnacht.

I have long wanted to see a study of American school textbooks from a revisionistic point of view with regard to events of the Second World War. Such a study might become the basis for a series of correctional leaflets similar to *Auf dem Stundenplan*.

Now, in keeping with the notice that will be taken of the events of September 1939, I have made the following translation of the eleventh *Ersatzblatt* in the series, which deals with the outbreak of the German-Polish War in September 1939. The sheet is dated March 1987.

Charles E. Weber

THE BROMBERG BLOODY SUNDAY

"As one of the first soldiers who entered Bromberg after these murders of ethnic Germans, it is my duty to make the following statement: Everything that has been written and told about this Bloody Sunday can only be a shadow of the reality. The actual insanity cannot be described and is incredible for those who were not eyewitnesses. Almost fifty years later, in many a dream, my mind wanders back to the corpses of the German population that had been hacked up beyond recognition. The German nation, and especially its young people, are being frightfully deceived. Indeed, the truth would probably be dangerous for the reeducators."

So goes the statement of the eyewitness J. Wichmann of Weissenborn in the *Deutsche National Zeitung* of 8 November 1985.

What Was This Bromberg Bloody Sunday?

In all of the school history books available to us we do not find the phrase "Bromberg Bloody Sunday" or "Bromberg." It is only one of the many mass crimes against Germans before and after the outbreak of the war which are not mentioned in the schoolbooks.

In all of the schoolbooks which were checked through only the outbreak of the war is described, and to be specific, in the following manner:

In the morning hours of 1 September 1939 the German armies crossed Polish border without a declaration of war.... The formerly German territories of Poland, as well as those with a purely Polish population, were incorporated into the German Reich. The rest of western Poland was transformed into a "Generalgouvernement of Poland" and subordinated to the German government. There thus began a long period of suffering for the Polish population. It was oppressed from both the German and Russian sides and kept down by hunger. Polish property was destroyed or expropriated. The population was drafted for compulsory labor projects or went into German or Russian concentration camps...." (Rückert and Lachner, *Grundriss der Geschichte* [Outline of History], Paderborn, 1971.)

The Preliminary History

The unconditional guarantee given by England and France in March 1939 to go to war on the side of Poland in case of an armed conflict was a specific encouragement for the Poles to commit every conceivable provocation against the Germans in their territory and against the German Reich and to intensify without limit the bloody terror against the ethnic Germans. The Polish Marshal Rydz-Smigly declared in the summer of 1939:

"Poland wants war with Germany and Germany will not be able to avoid it even if it wishes to do so."

This declaration was also naturally the result of the Anglo-French guarantee as well as the rejection of the very modest offer by the Reich of 28 August 1939. This rejection was tragic for all of Europe. This offer provided that Danzig [Gdansk, in Polish], in keeping with the desire of its purely German population, was to be returned to the Reich, a plebiscite was to take place in West Prussia ("the Corridor") and that an extraterritorial highway and rail connection through this territory was to be granted to the side which obtained the lesser number of votes in the plebiscite. Further, a complete protection of the minorities was to be guaranteed by both sides.

A more peaceful and juster solution is simply not conceivable!

With an awareness of the guarantee, during the months of April to

September 1939 the Polish press published veritable orgies of hate against the German population that had settled there long, long ago and against the German Reich. At times stones flew against the windowpanes of German houses, while at other times peaceful German citizens were attacked by Poles and German women and children were struck down on the open street. Ethnic Germans by the thousands were put into prisons and Polish concentration camps. The property of the ethnic Germans was destroyed, confiscated and expropriated, and the closer the outbreak of the war provoked by the Poles came, the worse the Polish terror became. Finally, the number of Germans who were interned and deported to the reached 50,000. Thousands of them succumbed to hardships or were deprived of their lives by violence. Only by the rapid advance of the German troops were the surviving ethnic Germans spared the same fate.

The Climax of the Orgies of Murder

Beginning with 31 August 1939, every ethnic German in Poland, whether man, woman or child, had to fear for his life every minute. In all the cities and villages the horrible hunt for the Germans began. The authorities of the Polish police and army not only looked at this action of the incited Polish mob without doing anything about it, but in many cases even took part in it themselves.

The Bromberg Bloody Sunday of 3 September 1939 was the frightful climax of this orgy of murder, the climax of the twenty-year Polish war of annihilation against the German ethnic group.

In and around Bromberg thousands of ethnic Germans who could not escape the murderous gangs of Poles in time were murdered. The fact that raiding squads consisted for the most part of persons not resident in the area and had lists in their hands proves that these crimes were not only tolerated, but were directed. Using these lists, the murderous gangs searched through the houses of the ethnic Germans, abducted them or shot them on the spot. The meanness of the Polish clergy in this process is beyond belief! After Catholic church services in the German language were forbidden by order of the Polish church authorities on 3 July 1939, the priests incited the Poles during church services to "exterminate" [ausrotten] the Germans (the actual word used according to an interrogation record). Now, on this Bloody Sunday the clergymen of the Jesuit Church on Markt Platz [Market Plaza] issued weapons to the mob. There were instances in which Poles greeted their German neighbors before going to church and shot them after leaving church. Horrible events took place of which the human brain cannot conceive except for the perverse brains in which the deeds were thought up. Whoever was not shot in his

dwelling or in the cellar of his house was shackled or tied to others and taken from the city and abused, mutilated and murdered in any number of ways. Even military units participated in the killing of the shackled, abducted ethnic Germans. For days the dead continued to lie on the fields, in the yards or gardens or in front of their houses, in many cases covered over only with branches and foliage or buried in shallow graves. Many lay in groups of two or three bound together along the the of the roads. Many of the victims were found only later at distant places. Many were missing forever. The corpses which were found were mutilated in manners which can scarcely be described.

More than 900 Germans found their last resting places on the honor section of the Protestant New Cemetery in Bromberg, on which high-rise buildings are standing today.

In and around Bromberg alone at least 5,347 Germans were murdered under horrible circumstances, a number which was examined by international witnesses. Even today there are no exact figures on the total number of the dead from the Polish massacres of 1939. In 1954 the East-German historian Theodor Bierschenk mentioned the number of 12,857 identified dead, which are supposed to have increased to 15,000 according to information obtained by the Central Graves Registry Office [Gräberzentrale] of Posen. The Social-Democratic publisher, Otto Heike from Łódź, mentioned the same number of victims in 1955.

All of that which we have reported here with revulsion took place before the war or during the first days of the war.

If, until the present time, all of the crimes against Germans before, during and especially after the war are passed over, minimized or excused in schoolbooks as an understandable revenge (something which is, naturally, false, unjust and immoral) there is not the slightest justification for these crimes *before* the invasion in 1939.

All of these crimes were the manifestation of a Polish megalomania, which was described on 3 August 1939 by the Flemish observer Ward Hermanns as follows:

The Poles have lost the last feeling of moderation and proportion. Every foreigner who looks at the new maps in Poland, on which a large part of Germany as far as the proximity of Berlin, as well as Bohemia, Moravia and Slovakia and a gigantic part of Russia are already annexed in the quite fertile imagination of Poles, must think that Poland has become a gigantic lunatic asylum.

In addition, there was an unlimited hatred of Germans with the objective of slowly but certainly destroying our nation.

Within the framework of this goal, the "Bromberg Bloody Sun-

day," like innumerable other crimes against Germans during peacetime and before the invasion of German troops, was only a fraction of and a prelude to the mass murder of millions of Germans during and especially after the Second World War.

Since, according to everything we are taught, a constant reminder and continued awareness of the crimes which took place are a requisite for the reconciliation of the nations, this leaf should be entered as a substitute for insufficient or falsified schoolbooks, as instructional material in all of the schools of the German Federal Republic.

* * * * *

Bulletin 40

LÜGE UND WAHRHEIT

("Falsehood and Truth")

Translation by Charles E. Weber

The following is our third translation from the *Kritik* series, nos. 60 and 61. The first translation, which had to do with the involvement of the United States in the Second World War, was published in *Bulletin 28* and republished in the *Liberty Bell* of October 1988. The second translation dealt with the destruction of the Czech village of Lidice. It was published in *Bulletin 34* and republished in the *Liberty Bell* of June 1989. As in *Bulletin 39*, which dealt with the "Bromberg Bloody Sunday," we again turn our attention to the events of 1939 around the outbreak of the war between Poland and Germany on 1 September 1939, which was expanded into the Second World War three days later by the declaration of war against Germany by England and France. For information on the *Kritik* series, see *Bulletin 28*. Please note that the quotations from sources in English are retranslations and thus might not have exactly the original wording.

— Translator

It is a lie that Germany started the Second World War.

On the 40th anniversary of the outbreak of the German-Polish War, politicians and organizations, from Hamburg Mayor Klose to the churches, fell all over themselves in confessions of guilt, how much guilt we had taken on ourselves and in assertions that even those who had not yet been born at the time were burdened with it.

It is the truth that Poland annexed the purely Germany areas of West Prussia and Upper Silesia in 1919. [President] Wilson's

advisor, Major General [T.H.] Bliss, said at the time: "Putting 2.1 million Germans under the rule of a nation which has never demonstrated the capacity for a strong self-government in its entire history will, in my opinion, necessarily lead to a new war in eastern Europe sooner or later." And the English Prime Minister, Lloyd George, went to the wall map during the peace negotiations in Versailles, pointed to Danzig and West Prussia and said: "This will be the cause of the next war."

As a matter of fact, already after the First World War Poland drove far more than a million Germans out of West Prussia and Upper Silesia, denounced the minority protection agreement imposed by the League of Nations, closed German schools and cultural institutions in large numbers and forbade German newspapers. [Concerning this, see also *Bulletin 18*.] Poland answered the German demand for self-determination in Danzig and West Prussia with the mobilization of its troops. The Poles overestimated their own strength and underestimated that of the Germans. The Polish Foreign Minister Lipski told the English Ambassador Henderson: "I do not think of advocating peace. If war comes, there will be revolution in Germany within three days and Poland can march in." In the Polish army "au revoir in Berlin" was introduced as a toast. During the months before the outbreak of the war, nearly all of the larger newspapers in Poland, such as *Dzien Polski*, *Mosarstwowiec*, *Ilustrowany Kurier*, demanded the annexation of at least East Prussia, but if possible the Oder-Neisse Line as a frontier. And the National Polish Youth League ["der allpolnische Jugendverband," as given in the German text] gave the following incitement: "In 1410 the Germans were defeated at Tannenberg. Now we shall beat them up at Berlin. Danzig, East Prussia and Silesia are minimal demands." The Germans in West Prussia and Upper Silesia were persecuted in a bloody manner. Every day Germans were murdered in keeping with the Poland Song of 1848: "May our enemy, the German, perish. Whoever hangs the German dogs will be given God's reward." In August 1939 alone more than 2,000 Germans were slain or shot without any indictment by a Polish prosecuting attorney. A country with self-respect cannot allow such provocations and attacks against its ethnic members without a response. The guilty party must be sought not in Berlin, but rather in Warsaw. The march into Poland was a justified police action.

And the war with England and France?

By the formulation that "Hitler started the war" the fact is concealed that the German Reich did not declare war against England and France, but England and France against the Reich. The assertion is made that they were obligated to do this as a result of a guarantee of boundaries given to Poland. But why did they not declare war against the

Liberty Bell | October 1989 27

U.S.S.R., which also marched into Poland in September 1939 and occupied the eastern part, and why did they not, along with the United States, see to it that Poland became free in 1945? Poland was only an excuse for a clique which wanted war. As early as 1936 Churchill said: "Germany is getting too strong. We must destroy it." And in Churchill's memoirs he writes: "One day President Roosevelt told me that he was about to have the question posed publicly as to what name to give to the war which he was determined to conduct. I gave him the answer at once: 'The Unforced War!' This was the case because there was never a war which would have been easier to avoid than that which would soon rage." And when Lord Halifax was challenged, he smugly said: 'Now we have forced Hitler into a war.'

But are we guilty of the war against Russia?

The American ambassador in Moscow at the time, Joseph Davis, observed: "since the Munich discussions in 1938 Soviet industry has been working simply one-hundred percent for war." The Soviet party journal *Communist* confirmed this in 1958: "The non-aggression pact with Germany was intended to gain time and to increase our power. It was not England and France that were the real combatants. During May to June 1940 the Soviets decided to go to war and to wipe out fascism." On 12 November 1940 Molotov [Soviet foreign minister at the time] made unlimited demands on the Reich, in particular a free hand in Romania, which would have cut off the German supply of petroleum. Russia did not want a compromise with Germany, but rather war. In the Russian *History of the Great Patriotic War 1941-1945* the following is stated concerning Russian intentions: "In keeping with the theory of achieving a break through the tactical defense of the enemy with the help of deep offensive operations, army units were supposed to make deep thrusts through the enemy defenses." As early as the spring of 1940 there were 116 infantry divisions and 20 cavalry divisions, as well as 40 armored brigades in deployment, which were opposed by no more than just 12 German divisions. Up to June 1941, 13 armies with 4,700,000 men, 21,000 tanks and 6,500 airplanes had moved into position here. They were opposed on the German side by only 3,000,000 men with 3,500 tanks and 2,700 airplanes. On 5 May 1941 Stalin told high-ranking Soviet leaders: "Within two months we can go to war." [It seems to me that Rudolf Hess' lonely flight to Scotland just five days later with the objective of a settlement between England and Germany could have been a specific reaction to Stalin's speech, about which German intelligence could have learned. — *Translator*] The high-ranking army commander [Andrej] Vlassov [captured in 1942 by, and then fought with, the Germans, and turned over to Soviet

28 *Liberty Bell* / October 1989

authorities after the war by the Americans as part of "Operation Keelhaul"] confirmed that the attack had been planned for August or September 1941. According to him, the Russians were marching into position since the beginning of the year, a process which lasted rather long as a result of the poor Russian rail connections. Hitler viewed the situation quite correctly, Vlassov said, and thrust right into the Russian deployment. The newspaper *Contemporary Review* adds: "One of the anomalies of this confused war of 1939-1945 lies in the fact that Hitler perceived the perfidious policies of Russia without any self-deception." There was only one possibility for Germany: to surprise the Soviet troops deployed for an attack before the Russian steam-roller got a start.

Those are the facts.

However, instead of proceeding against the *lie of the German main guilt* in the war, as have the American professors Charles C. Tansill, Harry Elmer Barnes, David L. Hoggan, and others, as well as Taylor, the professor of history at the English University of Oxford, and instead of rejecting decisively the demands made on account of the "German war guilt," "our" politicians befoul their own nests with self-reproaches. People who befoul their own nest are not respected anywhere; they have an embarrassing effect. Anyone can go around in sackcloth and ashes as he wishes. We could be indifferent to this if it were not for the phrase used by Klose, "joint responsibility" [Mithaftung]. This is the case because these accusations of guilt have consequences: unlimited demands for reparations, obtaining economic favors through blackmail, and weakening of our own political position in the world. Instead of averting harm from the German nation in keeping with their oath, many of the politicians do unlimited harm to our nation. For that reason the historical truth must not simply be discussed in congresses of philologists [*sic*] but belongs to the people in general!

Let us work toward that end!

* * * * *

STALIN REMEMBERED

We were astonished to note that an important item of historical revisionism was published in the *Wall Street Journal*, of all places. An editorial in the issue of 23 August, page A10, entitled "Stalin Remembered," contained the following paragraph:

A new volume, titled "The Icebreaker" and published in West Germany by a former member of the Soviet secret service, the GRU, does much to refute the myth that Stalin agreed to the Nazi pact in order to keep peace for the Russian mother-

Liberty Bell / October 1989 29

land. Writing under the pseudonym "Suvorov"—the name of a great Russian field marshal—the Soviet exile argues that Stalin calculatedly allowed Hitler to commit the first aggressions in the hope they would clear the way for an international socialist revolution. He claims that the numbers of Soviet prisoners and materiel seized in the first days of the June 1941 Nazi attack were so huge because Stalin himself was preparing to attack Hitler the following month.

This is hardly new to historical revisionists. As long ago as January 1986 an article by Suvorov to this effect appeared in the *Liberty Bell*. This article, in turn, was a republication of the article that had originally appeared in the *Journal of the Royal United Services Institute for Defense Studies*, London, June 1985 issue. [Reprints of "Who Was Planning to Attack Whom in 1941: Hitler or Stalin?" are available @ 2 for \$1.50 + postage from Liberty Bell Publications.]

* * * * *

JOURNALISTIC VERSIONS OF THE SECOND WORLD WAR

Two very widely read weekly periodicals, *Time* and *U.S. News*, have taken notice of the beginning of the Second World War a half century ago in the form of long articles. The 18-page *Time* article is largely devoted to the military defeat of Poland in September 1939, but makes no mention of the Bromberg massacres, an aspect of the war which was to have considerable consequences. The *Time* article in the issue dated 28 August is to be continued. One of the *Time* journalists stated (p. 34) that Poland had "reemerged into independence only in 1920," apparently unaware that a Polish state had been proclaimed as early as 1916. The 27-page *U.S. News* article concentrates largely on Hitler, stating (p. 1) that he was the "one man responsible for World War II." Hitler was the subject of a largely Freudian analysis and was characterized as "the monster... who 'scientifically exterminated' 6 million Jews in the death camps of the German empire."

It is rather depressing to contemplate that such unbalanced, distorted and to some extent factually inaccurate versions of the history of the Second World War are being read by millions of Americans. □

Born in Cincinnati, Ohio, Dr. Charles E. Weber served in the U.S. Army during the Second World War. He worked in various intelligence assignments, including examination of the records of the German Army Supreme Command (OKW=Oberkommando der Wehrmacht) in the Fechenheim Document Center in connection with the Nuremberg Trials. He earned his Ph.D. from the University of Cincinnati in 1954 and has taught at the University of Cincinnati, the University of Missouri, Louisiana State University, and the University of Tulsa, where he served as the Head of the Department of Modern Languages.

The President

Proclamation 6014 of August 29, 1989

World War II Remembrance Week, 1989

By the President of the United States of America

A Proclamation

Fifty years ago, on September 1, 1939, the proud nation of Poland was invaded by forces from Nazi Germany, marking the end of its independence and the beginning of World War II. Poland suffered a second devastating blow 16 days later, when Soviet forces invaded from the East. In a secret protocol to the Molotov-Ribbentrop Pact signed the previous month, Nazi Germany and the Soviet Union had plotted the conquest and partition of Poland and the Baltic States.

While many of the events that took place during the fateful month of September 1939 and the 6 turbulent years that followed might seem remote today, it is our duty—to future generations and to those who bravely defended the cause of freedom—to remember them. By recalling these events, we remind ourselves that real and lasting peace can be won only when the rights and dignity of all human beings are cherished and protected.

During World War II, the United States and its allies were engaged in nothing less than a life-and-death struggle for the fate of millions of people. Totalitarian regimes in Germany, Italy, and Japan—intent on regional hegemony and even world domination—posed a threat to all free and sovereign nations. The imperialist aims and racist policies of the government of Nazi Germany and some of its allies resulted in the deaths of millions of innocent men, women, and children—including six million Jews. By the end of the 6-year-long war, more than 15 million combatants and 24 million noncombatants had been killed. Many of these casualties occurred among the people of the U.S.S.R., whose sacrifices were instrumental in securing the Allied victory. The enormous costs of this fight against tyranny can never be forgotten.

Today, the principles that motivated the Western Allies during World War II continue to demonstrate their undeniable appeal. The history of the Federal Republic of Germany is now a moving testament to the power of democratic ideas, the wisdom of West Germany's post-war leaders, and the talent and resilience of the German people. Today the Federal Republic is among America's closest allies, and a champion of human rights, democracy, and freedom.

The people of Eastern Europe have continued to struggle for freedom and their right to self-determination. With courage and persistence the Polish and Hungarian people have begun a democratic transition in their countries.

The United States welcomes positive changes in Poland and Hungary—and in the Soviet Union itself. Nevertheless, we realize that the goals fought for during World War II have not been fully won. We stand with those peoples who continue to struggle for representative government and complete and lasting guarantees of their God-given rights. We look to a Europe whole and free.

Today, as we recall the grave events of September 1, 1939, and the years of bitter conflict that followed, let us pause to salute our Nation's veterans, the hundreds of thousands of Americans who gave their lives, and the millions of civilians who rallied to support the cause of freedom. Their courage and selflessness—reflected day after day in acts of great personal sacrifice—led the way to victory. Let us also rededicate ourselves to promoting freedom and respect for human rights around the world, for they are the only sure foundation for lasting peace.

To commemorate the 50th anniversary of the outbreak of World War II, the Congress, by House Joint Resolution 221, has designated the week beginning September 1, 1989, as "World War II Remembrance Week" and has authorized and requested the President to issue a proclamation in observance of this occasion.

NOW, THEREFORE, I, GEORGE BUSH, President of the United States of America, do hereby designate the week beginning September 1, 1989, as World War II Remembrance Week. I ask all Americans to join in remembering and reflecting upon this conflict, which changed forever the history of mankind. I also call upon government officials and private organizations to observe this week with appropriate programs, ceremonies, and activities.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, I have hereunto set my hand this twenty-ninth day of August, in the year of our Lord nineteen hundred and eighty-nine, and of the Independence of the United States of America the two hundred and fourteenth.

George Bush

[FR Doc. 89-20721

Filed 8-30-89; 10:41 am]

Billing code 3195-01-M

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN?

SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the roles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send \$14.00 including postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.



Federal Republic of Germany

Statements & Speeches

Vol. XII No. 17

August 29, 1989

Fiftieth Anniversary of World War II

Message by President Richard von Weizsäcker
to the President of the Polish People's Republic,
His Excellency Mr. Wojciech Jaruzelski,
remembering the German attack on Poland on
September 1st, 1939 that unleashed World War II.

Following are some key quotes from President von Weizsäcker's letter dated August 23, 1989:

- *Poland became the first victim of a war provoked by the National Socialist leadership. Neither the tensions that existed between Germany and Poland at the time nor the cynical Hitler-Stalin Pact can exonerate it from blame for starting the war. It alone launched the attack, showing utter contempt for humanity, international law, and the need for reconciliation.*
- *Who could ever forget the fate which befell Jews from Poland and the whole of Europe in Auschwitz, Majdanek, Treblinka, Sobibor and elsewhere in your country at the hands of Germans? Unprecedented are the consequences of war and war crimes which the whole Polish nation have had to bear.*
- *But in your country as in ours people have the same emotions and needs. They are looking for and need peace. They want to live again as peaceful neighbors. That is why it is necessary to find the way out of the guilt and misfortune, out of the suffering and misery, into a future of mutual trust. To do so we need the will to recognize the truth and to develop mutual understanding.*
- *The people are often ahead of their governments and pave the way. In performing our political tasks we had to take account of - and we respect - the fact that for Germany as a whole there has still been no post-war settlement. The victorious powers reserved the right to make such a settlement to themselves. But the Federal Republic of Germany and the Polish People's Republic have, within the scope of their powers and responsibilities, pledged their word to each other. My country has given a binding promise that it will neither now nor in the future make any territorial claims on Poland.*
- *We Germans are well aware of the extraordinary significance of the developments currently taking place in Poland, and of the need for political reform coupled with economic stability. We want Poland to be economically strong as well and thus be able to participate in and contribute to the continent's favorable development.*

(President Jaruzelski's message referred to in the first sentence of President von Weizsäcker's letter was the Polish leader's thank you-note for a congratulatory message on assuming the Polish Presidency.)

GERMAN INFORMATION CENTER, 950 THIRD AVENUE, NEW YORK, N.Y. 10022 (212) 888-9840

Dear Mr. President,

I wish to thank you for your message of 4 August and to address myself to you and your fellow-countrymen in connection with 1 September 1989.

Fifty years ago, on 1 September 1939, the German attack on Poland unleashed the Second World War. That war convulsed Europe and led to untold human suffering.

It affected the destiny of the Poles and Germans in particular. Both nations commemorate that day with deep emotion. We are divided by the most painful memories. But the people also have the deepest sympathy for one another across all frontiers. Today we have both the duty and the opportunity to look into a future which will unite us.

Poland became the first victim of a war provoked by the National Socialist leadership. Neither the tensions that existed between Germany and Poland at the time nor the cynical Hitler-Stalin Pact can exonerate it from blame for starting the war. It alone launched the attack showing utter contempt for humanity, international law, and the need for reconciliation.

Countless are the victims and indescribable is the suffering which the people of your country had to bear during and after the war. Nearly every family was affected, including your own. Was any city devastated to such a terrible extent as Warsaw during the uprising of 1944? Who could ever forget the fate which befell Jews from Poland and the whole of Europe in Auschwitz, Majdanek, Treblinka, Sobibor and elsewhere in your country at the hands of Germans? Unprecedented are the consequences of war and war crimes which the whole Polish nation have had to bear.

But we Germans too have deep scars from the war. We saw injustice and suffering recoil on our own people in whose name those crimes had been committed. The grave losses of human life, the

destruction of Dresden and many other cities, were followed by the expulsion of millions of Germans from their native regions and, with the division of Europe, by the division of our own nation and capital.

We inflicted terrible wounds on one another and the scars are still hurting. Bitterness and alienation were the result. They left behind feelings of hostility and vengeance. The atmosphere was further poisoned by the confrontation of political systems in Europe during the cold war.

But in your country as in ours people have the same emotions and needs. They are looking for and need peace. They want to live again as peaceful neighbours. That is why it is necessary to find the way out of the guilt and misfortune, out of the suffering and misery, into a future of mutual trust. To do so we need the will to recognize the truth and to develop mutual understanding.

In the millennium during which Germany and Poland have been neighbours there have been dark shadows but there has also been a great deal of light and mutual enrichment. Few other European Nations are as intellectually, culturally, geographically and historically dependent upon one another as the Poles and the Germans, as regards both their differences and their similarities.

Both have their own interpretation of history. But they should not use it to make it difficult for each other to live with the past in facing the future. What matters is the fate of the people in your country and mine. They will not benefit from any hardening of political attitudes based in history. Only open hearts and minds for personal suffering will help.

For a long time there was little opportunity for that. The Poles were disturbed by some thoughtless remarks in our country and waited for unqualified expressions of understanding. We felt the same way towards the Poles.

But on both sides there have also been good signs. Unforgotten are the words of the Polish bishops in November 1965 with which they, "in a very human spirit", forgave and asked forgiveness. Their German colleagues, deeply moved, thanked them, just as previously the Protestant Church in our country, with its memorandum on Poland, had paved the way for reconciliation.

In the meantime many personal contacts have developed. Private hospitality and links based on mutual trust between towns and cities testify to a fundamental common feeling and a clear awareness of our common responsibility for peace and creation, for the dignity, the freedom and the rights of the individual.

The people are often ahead of their governments and pave the way. In performing our political tasks we had to take account of - and we respect - the fact that for Germany as a whole there has still been no post-war settlement. The victorious powers reserved the right to make such a settlement to themselves. But the Federal Republic of Germany and the Polish People's Republic have, within the scope of their powers and responsibilities, pledged their word to each other. This was done by means of the Warsaw Treaty of 7 December 1970, which points the way. That is how it will remain. My country has given a binding promise that it will neither now nor in the future make any territorial claims on Poland. Our respect for the law is reflected in the fundamental human dictate of reconciliation. That is the view of the overwhelming majority of Germans, old and young. They want to live in peace and security themselves and they understand and respect the wish of the Polish people to live within secure borders. They therefore seek reconciliation with Poland without any reservations.

On the basis of these agreements and through our mutual contributions to the Final Act of Helsinki we must fulfil the hopes which Europe pins on the Poles and Germans in particular. We live side by side in the heart of Europe. Self-determination for all of its peoples, freedom, legal protection and equal op-

portunities for all, are values deriving from the European spirit which moulds both our nations.

We Germans are well aware of the extraordinary significance of the developments currently taking place in Poland, and of the need for political reform coupled with economic stability. We want Poland to be economically strong as well and thus be able to participate in and contribute to the continent's favourable development.

That is why we seek intensive, broad-ranging political, economic and cultural co-operation with Poland. We want that co-operation to benefit all people, and I am sure you will appreciate my also having in mind the Germans living in Poland.

Europe now has opportunities as never before since the end of the Second World War. It is up to us to make sure they do not pass by because history tends not to repeat its offers.

Fifty years after the 1st of September 1939 we want the Polish people to know that our reflections on that day embrace both the memory of the injustice and suffering inflicted on Poland and our respect for the dignity and pride which your country has retained in every situation and which signify a nation of strong character.

Just as Europe was plunged into a terrible war by the attack on Poland half a century ago, Poles and Germans can today, through reconciliation, play a major part in bringing the whole of Europe nearer a free and peaceful future. May we succeed in this common task.

Yours sincerely,
(SGD) Richard von Weizsäcker

Statements & Speeches



Federal Republic of Germany

Vol. XII No. 18

September 1, 1989

Statement on the 50th anniversary of the outbreak of World War II on September 1, 1939

made by Chancellor Helmut Kohl
in the German Bundestag
on September 1, 1989

Key points in Chancellor Kohl's statement were:

- *Keeping alive the memory of the war is what we owe to the innocent victims, above all those of the Shoah, the unparalleled genocide of the European Jews, to the Poles, against whom Hitler waged a total war of enslavement and annihilation, to the Sinti and Romanies, and to the many other victims of the National-Socialist tyranny.*
- *Particularly in Germany the memory of the past must not be lost. It is a heavy burden for us Germans, but it has also helped us to responsibly shape our society. And it is the prerequisite for our being able to do so in future, too.*
- *We are grateful to all those who, after the war and tyranny, reached out their hand in reconciliation - above all the American nation, which at an early state provided generous food aid and assistance in reconstruction, thus unforgettably demonstrating active charity and political foresight. Prudent statesmen like President Truman and George Marshall and many private individuals participated in such peace efforts.*
- *The Federal Republic of Germany shall continue to abide by the letter and spirit of the the Warsaw Treaty of 1970.*

GERMAN INFORMATION CENTER, 950 THIRD AVENUE, NEW YORK, N.Y. 10022 (212) 888-9840

Reprinting Permitted

I

Today we are remembering in Germany, in Europe and world-wide the outbreak of World War II fifty years ago. This imposes a special duty on us as free-elected representatives of the German people. We face this duty with the earnestness that this day demands of us.

Today we are filled with sorrow and with the sense of responsibility that the memory of World War II entails. Particular responsibility derives from the fact that the war was unleashed by the criminal regime that was in control of Germany then. We feel sorrow at the untold suffering inflicted on people and nations by Germans and in the name of Germany, and we mourn the many innocent victims from the midst of our own nation.

As the perpetrators themselves intended, the war was a merciless war of racism and destruction. It acquired a dimension of terror that had never been seen before - and should never recur. It was the final outcome of a totalitarian ideology which, in its fanaticism, idolized a single race.

Keeping alive the memory of it is what we owe to the innocent victims, above all those of the Shoah, the unparalleled genocide of the European Jews, to the Poles, against whom Hitler waged a total war of enslavement and annihilation, to the Sinti and Romanies, and to the many other victims of the National-Socialist tyranny.

We mourn the victims of oppression and deprivation of fundamental rights, which Hitler's dictatorship first inflicted on Germany and then on the world; we mourn the innocent victims at the battlefronts and at home as well as the victims of expulsion.

We also remember the millions of soldiers from many nations who perished while prisoners-of-war or returned home disabled. Who could forget the women who waited in vain for their husbands, and the mothers who waited in

vain for their sons! And how many children lost their father or mother!

Remembering the innocent victims means keeping the horror in our minds, keeping it present, as it were. It must always serve as a warning to us. It must not be made light of by false comparisons. Let us guard against thoughtlessly or polemically using words like "facism" or "resistance" to describe current situations.

There is not only a temptation to make light of the past. It is also thoughtless and unfeeling to close one's eyes to present-day suffering. Let us remember at this moment those people and nations who are still denied a life in dignity and freedom.

After that world war and the destruction wrought in the period from 1939 to 1945, after Auschwitz and Babi Jar, after Oradour and Lidice, our world could never be the same as before. Traditions and seemingly self-evident truths must therefore be critically examined time and again.

Continuity is only justifiable if it involves a deliberate perpetuation of good, which can never be destroyed. This includes the liberal traditions in the history of our nation. They are the moral fabric from which we shaped the Federal Republic of Germany - the most liberal society that has ever existed on German soil.

To be sure, even after 1945 some incorrigible people who refused to learn spoke out, but they were strongly condemned by the vast majority of survivors and rebuffed once and for all. For the survivors had personally experienced the effects of the former evil doctrines and were only too familiar with their devastating impact.

The evil in history will not survive in the long run. This gives cause for hope. With his fanatical belief in a racial state, Hitler defied all historical experience. But history passed him over. After twelve

years his so-called "Thousand-Year-Reich" vanished in rubble and ashes.

It is true that too many people in Germany and some abroad were blinded and deceived by that tyrant. But the judgement of the National-Socialist dictatorship hinges alone on its crimes, its campaign of destruction and its genocide.

The wounds caused by World War II have not healed yet. They are burnt into the minds of nations. But they have also branded the people individually, everyone who experienced that period of horror, be it as a child. I myself am unable to this day to rid myself of the images that were deeply impressed on my mind in 1939 - I was nine years old then - and in the war years that followed. I still recall the terrible night-time bombing in my home town, the many dead lying in the streets and in demolished houses.

Other people still vividly recall the cattle waggons of the "death trains" packed with people destined for the extermination camps; the battlefields of the war, where millions of soldiers experienced fear, want and death; the seemingly endless processions of emaciated children, women and old people who were fleeing or had been expelled; the trains carrying refugees in which mothers clung to their frozen children.

Those who innocently lost their lives then and those who survived the horror - all of them are a warning to us not to forget that man's inalienable dignity must always and everywhere be the yardstick of our actions. The dignity of the weakest must be the touchstone.

Particularly in Germany the memory of the past must not be lost. It is a heavy burden for us Germans, but it has also helped us to responsibly shape our society. And it is the prerequisite for our being able to do so in future, too.

Unlike after World War I, there was no discussion about war guilt after 1945. Hitler had wanted, planned and unleashed the war. There was not and can-

not be any doubt about that. We must strongly oppose all attempts to modify this assessment. Veracity as well as political and moral decency demand this of us. Enlightened patriotism also requires it of us. For Hitler's destructive drive was ultimately also directed against the German nation itself: Faced with total defeat, he intended to tear it into the abyss with himself. He had spoken of a "national community", but in reality he wanted to exclude, and not integrate, many sections of the nation. He was obsessed by the notion of race, to which he subjugated everything, even the national concept.

He had spoken of "divine providence" but in truth he wanted to destroy religious ties and Christian ethics. Europe's ethical culture meant nothing to him, but his own depotism everything.

Today we can note with gratitude that the Federal Republic of Germany, our free society, differs radically from everything that the National-Socialist despots aspired to. In over forty years we have, through joint efforts, built a republic which is committed to freedom and peace and enjoys high esteem throughout the world. The Federal Republic of Germany rests firmly on precisely those values which Hitler deeply abhorred and rabidly combated.

II

The men and women who deliberated our constitution, the Basic Law, in the Parliamentary Council were well aware of this contrast. They acted in the light of their own experience. They had witnessed the rise of National-Socialism, but very few of them had ever imagined where Hitler's dictatorship would ultimately lead to. Their motto was thus "principiis obsta". For the disaster had not started in 1939, but years earlier, even before 1933. The development that could initially have been stopped became ever harder to halt and reverse in the course of time.

The origins of World War II also teach us that power, granted for whatever pur-

pose, can only be checked by counter-balances.

We do not in the least diminish the guilt of the National-Socialist rulers in stating today:

- At home, sections of the social and political elites failed. Many had refused to support the democratic Weimar Republic. Later, quite a few, some of them to the very end, harboured the illusion that the fanaticism of the National-Socialist rulers could be bridled by compromise and co-operation.

- And it is also true that European powers unintentionally assisted a development that in fact favoured Hitler's plans, they had misjudged him. The widespread yearning for "peace in our time" - as Chamberlain put it in 1938 after Munich - was certainly understandable, but it was also a poor counsellor. It was essential then to see through the dictator's plans with a vigilant eye.

Only a comprehensive balance of power can reliably guarantee lasting peace. But true peace requires more. For this reason we unreservedly acknowledge in our Basic Law "inviolable and inalienable rights as the basis of every community, of peace and of justice in the world".

The experience of the inter-war years shows that a fair balance is not possible if goodwill exists on one side only. The developments leading up to World War II taught the community of free nations how important it is to be vigilant. This is still valid today, even though we are now also witnessing fundamental change in the relationship with our neighbors in the East and South-East. We all hope that the encouraging developments of our time will last and be continued. We shall do everything possible to contribute to this. We Germans are under a special obligation to do so. This stems not least from the Hitler-Stalin pact of 1939. We are aware of the special responsibility that we bear on account of the fact that Hitler invaded Poland after

concluding that pact, which many described as satanical. Poland thus became the first victim of the National-Socialist war of racism and annihilation.

The accords reached then were a shameful abuse of the independence and territorial integrity of Poland, the Baltic States, Finland and Rumania. There was no justification whatsoever for the assault on international law, not least on the right to self-determination. We fully condemn it and the subsequent atrocities.

The Government of the Federal Republic of Germany has on various occasions stated that the 1939 accords are not legally valid for the Federal Republic of Germany, this also means that the pact itself and the supplementary accords do not in any way justify the ensuing violations of international law by the German Reich and the Soviet Union.

The Hitler-Stalin pact was a product of the dynamical interaction of two dictatorships. One of them vanished forever in the inferno that it itself unleashed. The Soviet Union is now - 36 years after Stalin's death - in the midst of a painful process of critical self-analysis in the light of a "new thinking."

World War II saw the start of a development which was forcibly completed after the war. Our fatherland was divided. For the Germans in the GDR and for many peoples of Central, Eastern and South-Eastern Europe, the end of the war marked the beginning of a new dictatorship replacing the former. The division of Germany and Europe can be partly explained but can in no way be justified by World War II.

This is why remarks like the one made by General Secretary Gorbachev here in Bonn last June that the post-war period is coming to an end are a source of hope for all the people and nations directly suffering as a result of the division of Europe and Germany - in so far as they imply overcoming the existing situation by peaceful means.

III

Over many generations, divided Poland clung undauntedly to the idea of national unity. Precisely the memory of Poland's fate can help us Germans to bear the burden of division as long as we have not achieved "in Free self-determination the unity and freedom of Germany".

We feel particularly linked to the Polish people in the common desire for national self-determination. The recipient of the Peace Prize of the German Book Trade, Wladyslaw Bartoszewski, who himself suffered greatly under the National-Socialist tyranny, stated on this subject a little while ago: "Overcoming the division of Germany is also in Poland's interest. We seek a democracy to the West of us."

Professor Bartoszewski has signed the Joint Declaration of Polish and German Catholics marking September 1, 1989 and entitled "Striving for freedom, justice and peace in Europe". The new Polish Prime Minister, Tadeusz Mazowiecki, has likewise signed the declaration. I gladly take this opportunity to convey our best wishes to Prime Minister Mazowiecki for his difficult post. We want him to be successful, and we want to everything in our power to assist in in this respect.

There can be no doubt that the current political and social change occurring in countries of the Warsaw Pact holds out the historic prospect of achieving human rights for all those Europeans who were denied them in the past decades - and hence for all Germans as well.

My Government is firmly resolved to make use of this opportunity. As Konrad Adenauer stated at the Silesians' meeting on June 11, 1961, our aim is "that Europe should some day become a large, common house for all Europeans, a house of freedom."

In Europe of the future, the main concern must be self-determination and

human rights - sovereignty of the people, more so than borders or territories. Not sovereign states, but sovereign peoples will one day complete the construction of Europe.

Never again must Europe follow the disastrous path from humanism via nationalism to bestiality, which Grillparzer predicted last century. Dreadful things were done to the Polish people by Germans and in the name of Germany. Who in this country still remembers that the concentration camps on Polish soil were also intended to systematically eradicate the élites of the Polish nation?

Reconciliation is only possible if we speak the whole truth. Part of the truth is the fact that over two million Germans perished as refugees or expellees. The loss of their native region has left deep scars for many millions of our fellow countrymen. This bitter experience must not be suppressed; we want to learn from it. For what is the point in Germans and Poles settling off accounts, as some in this country and in Poland unfortunately still do? Coming generations will judge us by what we do today so that they can live in peace and common freedom.

Franco-German reconciliation and friendship illustrate how deep gulfs that have existed for decades or even centuries can be overcome. And our relationship with the State of Israel and with Jews throughout the world shows that even abysses can be bridged.

We seek understanding between the German and Polish peoples. This is our duty, and it accords with the yearning of both nations. Earlier this week, President von Weizsäcker expressed this heartfelt desire in his message to President Jaruzelski of Poland. Now, fifty years after the outbreak of World War II, the time has come for lasting reconciliation.

We are aware of the bitter feelings that emerged in the war against Germany - in Poland, in France and later in the Soviet Union, which mourned the death of 20

million people. Most European countries suffered greatly at the hands of the Germans. Today many of them are our partners, indeed our friends.

We are grateful to all those who, after the war and tyranny, reached out their hand in reconciliation - above all the American nation, which at an early state provided generous food aid and assistance in reconstruction, thus unforgettably demonstrating active charity and political foresight. Prudent statesmen like President Truman and George Marshall and many private individuals participated in such peace efforts.

In this connection I would like to mention Joseph Rovon from France, who wrote this sentence only a few months after being freed from Dachau concentration camp: "The more our enemies have eradicated the traits of the human face, the more we must respect, indeed embellish, those traits in them".

In the last few decades ground-breaking steps have been taken in achieving reconciliation with Poland. In this connection I would particularly like to mention the diverse initiatives of the Churches.

The Warsaw Treaty of 1970, signed by the then Chancellor, Willy Brandt, constituted a further step in that direction. We shall continue to abide by the letter and spirit of the treaty. In its preamble, Poland and the Federal Republic of Germany express their will to secure a peaceful future for the new generation that has meanwhile grown up and to establish "durable foundations for peaceful coexistence and the development of normal and good relations."

In the early 1980s, when Poland was going through a difficult period, the population of the Federal Republic of Germany manifested its solidarity with the Polish people by spontaneously providing generous assistance.

I am convinced that the opening-up of Polish society will have a favorable impact on our efforts. The opportunities

for understanding between our peoples will improve, the more progress is made towards individual freedom in Poland. True reconciliation depends not just on human will, but also on political circumstances.

Prejudices and distrust will not persist where borders can be crossed, where information and opinions can be freely exchanged and people, especially the young generation, can meet each other in conditions of freedom.

Franco-German reconciliation has proved so successful not least because it rests on a common foundation of democracy and the rule of law and because new mutual understanding has evolved through increased contacts and dialogue between the French and the Germans.

IV

Where freedom is lost, peace is soon forfeited - first at home, then not infrequently externally as well.

The Hitler dictatorship and the Second World War warn us time and again about the seductive power of extremism or indeed totalitarianism. The danger of extremism is always present - even in an open, democratic society.

It is therefore essential for a democratic state to counteract such temptations as soon as possible. Seen against the background of the National-Socialist dictatorship, this means protecting the people through the rule of law from being exposed one day to totalitarianism.

Freedom and democracy are not abstract principles. They affect every individual most directly. His personal freedom and happiness are at stake. Let us together ensure, that people always remain conscious of this!

The people must be protected from the ambivalence inherent in a totalitarian dictatorship manifested by temptation and violence, justice and injustice, con-

formity and coercion. The National-Socialist regime entangled people of goodwill in a confusing, diabolical net from which it became increasingly difficult to escape.

The boundaries between good and evil became increasingly blurred. A person's honesty was less and less a guarantee of proper conduct. A woodcut black and white portrayal of the generations of our parents and grandparents would therefore not do justice to them.

To this day we Germans are painfully aware of the conflicting nature of life during the war unleashed by Hitler. It is one of the tragedies of that era that the loyalty and patriotism of millions of people - whether at the front or at home - were misused for criminal purposes.

It is a reflection of the perfid and perverseness of totalitarian systems that they deliberately place people in a situation in which there is practically no alternative to either incurring guilt or exposing oneself to danger.

- On the one hand there were the soldiers who fought and suffered during the Second World War. Most of them were honestly convinced that they were serving their country faithfully. There were many instances of bravery and human greatness which command deep respect.

Such attitudes do not deserve to be belittled or indeed derided, for they are associated with the experience of death, pain and fear - and in many cases tormenting qualms of conscience.

- On the other hand there are the crimes committed by the Nazis. They cannot be separated from what happened during the war. Many people suffered under this contradiction at that time.

When we speak of the destruction left behind by National Socialism we should also bear in mind the devastation in the minds and hearts of the people. It is an emotional burden not only on those who

were faced with this dilemma but also on their children and grandchildren, who themselves must try to form a fair judgement of the generations of their parents and grandparents.

We should beware of making hasty judgements from today's vantage point. Who among us can say with a good conscience that, confronted with such evil, they would have summoned the strength to be martyrs? And who among us can judge what it meant at that time to risk not only one's own life but the lives of one's family as well?

People today are no better and no worse than the people of that era, but they are not under compulsion to make decisions in the conditions prevailing under totalitarianism.

We recall with gratitude that even in the darkest period in our history, during the war and dictatorship, the spirit of humanity could not be destroyed. Everywhere there were moving examples of helpfulness, generosity and humanity - across the battle fronts.

There were men and women who offered resistance, among them were quite a few who at first served the dictator until they realized that they - no doubt like the majority of Germans - had been duped, betrayed and exploited. They had the strength to turn back - and many of them paid for that with their lives.

Only democracy does not expect people to do anything that is normally beyond their power. It offers them protection from the terrible decision which the National-Socialist dictatorship demanded of them: either to become accomplices, which was all too easy, or to show heroic courage.

Thus precisely the memory of the Hitler dictatorship should induce us to resist any movement that promises complete salvation from all the evils of this world. Those who - whatever portents they may invoke - make such a promise are certainly on the road to new disaster.

They have learned nothing from experience.

The disasters of our recent history teach us that there can be no middle road between democracy and dictatorship, that there can be no common values and no moral compromise. Freedom and bondage are, after all, as incompatible as fire and water.

Dictatorship may deceive and dazzle, but only democracy affords a person self-determination. It convinces by virtue of its sense of moderation, its soundness, and its predictability. In this prudence lies its greatness - and at the same time a reason why some see little attraction in it.

Democracy was simply not made for a situation of never-ending rapture but for normal, everyday life. It is not geared to deeds heroic and out of the ordinary but to that which is humane and normal, in the best sense of the word.

Political parties and the right of opposition are manifestations of a living democracy. It is for this very reason that the parties were so bitterly and mercilessly fought by Hitler; the dictator knew very well that once the parties had been removed democracy, too, would be dead.

We should call to mind more frequently that leading politicians of the post-war era - such as SPD Chairman Kurt Schumacher and the first chairman of the CDU, Andreas Hermes - had first-hand experience of the prisons, concentration camps and indeed the death cells of the National-Socialist dictatorship.

The conclusion from our knowledge of the period up to 1933 must be: extremism, whether from the right or from the left, can only succeed and gain power if the people turn away from or are indifferent to the democratic parties.

Disaster can hardly be avoided if, in addition, the social and political élite reach

out a hand - possibly under the illusion that they will be able to cope with the extremists.

If we nip such developments in the bud, extremism has no chance. But if we treat them as something normal they will pose a threat to democracy. It is never too early to fight such tendencies.

Let us not place too great a strain on our democracy - it is a precious and at the same time fragile asset. Let us not misunderstand it as a panacea for all the hardships and problems of this world.

Let us always and everywhere defend democracy and the rule of law - they alone guarantee freedom and justice for all. They alone protect the individual from the dangers of totalitarianism - and that is why every individual is called upon to make them his personal.

V

Justice, respect for the law and legal security are as vital to democracy as the air we breathe. That is the legacy of the German resistance. Those who consistently defend the rule of law will not find themselves in the position of one day having to resist those who challenge it.

Restoring justice, respect for the law and legal security was the main object of the resistance. This applies at least to the majority of all those who bravely rose up against the National-Socialist regime. Today, therefore, we pay equal tribute to

- the cabinet-maker Johann Georg Elser,
- Colonel Claus Graf Schenck von Stauffenberg
- the Kreisau Circle around Helmuth James Graf von Moltke,
- the White Rose personified by Sophie and Hans Scholl,
- such steadfast people as Julius Leber and Carl Goerdeler,
- and the many others who, on grounds of conscience, courageously opposed tyranny.

We would not only be detracting from the German resistance but dangerously distorting the historical facts if we were to use the term resistance, which is inseparably linked to dictatorship, arbitrarily in connection with present-day events.

By claiming a monopoly, the National Socialists fiercely combated all rival philosophies. Christians and Socialists, Liberals and trade unionists, Conservatives and Communists were all regarded as enemies. Without the interaction of people of completely different political convictions, we Germans would not have been able to make such an impressive fresh start after 1945.

The moral greatness of resistance is not determined by its success or failure. The attempt to assassinate Hitler had to be ventured at all events and at any price. Colonel Henning von Treskow, who greatly influenced Stauffenberg's thoughts and actions from 1943 onwards, found particularly impressive words. Before his death, he described one more the main motive of his action:

"I consider Hitler to be the arch-enemy not only of Germany, but of the whole world. When I appear before the judgement seat of God in a few hours time to account for my acts and omissions, I believe that I shall be able to answer with a clear conscience for what I have done in the struggle against Hitler. Just as God once promised Abraham that he would not destroy Sodom if there were just ten righteous persons in the city, I hope that for our sake God will not destroy Germany."

We owe deep gratitude to the men and women of the German resistance. Great respect is also due to those who, by emigrating, refused to support the despotic regime or had to flee from it. They included people who then, out of love for their fatherland, combated the Hitlerian dictatorship from abroad. Among them were the writers who attempted to rouse the world through the power of their words and to draw attention to what was happening in Germany.

For most emigrés it was not easy to leave their fatherland, and some of them also found it hard to return later. We are thus all the more grateful to those who helped build the Federal Republic of Germany. Right up to this day, this very participation greatly assists the present-day efforts towards reconciliation and peace.

Let me also recall a man whom I deem to be one of the great heroes of the 20th century: Raoul Wallenberg. In 1944, at the age of 32, he risked his life to rescue in Budapest hundreds of thousands of Jews threatened with death. In 1945 he was deported to the Soviet Union and has been missing ever since.

In my talks with General Secretary Gorbachev, I drew attention to the uncertain fate of that exceptionally courageous man. I very much hope that in this period of change, in which the depressing legacy of Stalinism is openly being discussed in Warsaw Pact countries, the fate of Raoul Wallenberg can be clarified in a truly convincing manner. I therefore greatly welcome the fact that the Soviet authorities recently invited relatives of Raoul Wallenberg to Moscow.

VI

Today, September 1, I particularly wish to address the young people in Germany. They do not bear any blame for the dictatorship and the world war - neither collectively, because there is no such guilt, nor individually, because they are too young. Yet they bear responsibility because the past remains with us. No German can escape it. But let us always perceive the burden of history as an opportunity as well: Anyone who is familiar with this century's history has heightened awareness of the dangers and enticements of our time. Let us also resist the temptation of today scorning patriotism and love of one's fatherland because these values were abused in the National-Socialist period. Showing disdain for patriotism would be to unwittingly comply with Hitler's intentions. Colonel General Ludwig Beck, who was

involved in the assassination attempt on July 20, 1944, perceived this and once wrote with great alarm: "That man doesn't have a fatherland at all."

Love of one's fatherland and love of freedom, patriotism and European consciousness must never again follow separate paths - this is the conclusion that we must draw.

Similarly it is essential to link virtues like courage, loyalty and dedication inextricably to fundamental moral standards. For example, the soldiers of the Bundeswehr do not swear allegiance to a particular person, but they pledge to defend the values enshrined in our liberal constitution, the Basic Law, promulgated over 40 years ago.

VII

The founders of the Federal Republic of Germany shaped this, the second German democracy, in the light of the experience of German history. They led our country back to the path of liberal traditions, which neither war nor tyranny had been able to destroy.

We can take pride in our liberal constitution, in which we

- acknowledge the absolute precedence of human dignity in all areas of life;
- reject war and force as a political tool as well as any revanchism: a decision that was endorsed not least by German expellees in the 1950 Stuttgart Charter;
- are committed to the goal of a free and united Germany in a free and united Europe.

It is a manifestation of deep humanity that the authors of our Basic Law granted the victims of political, religious or racial persecution a claim to asylum. The humanness of a society is demonstrated not only by respect for the freedom and dignity of its own citizens, but also by receptiveness to the victims

of force and repression in other countries.

All these decisions paved the way for our society gaining recognition as a peace-loving member of the world community committed to freedom and justice on a scale that surely nobody would have dared dream of in 1945, at the end of the war and the tyranny. It is gratifying to be able to state this today, 40 years after the founding of the Federal Republic of Germany.

We are now witnessing Europe's entry into a new era, and we must be prepared to play a substantial part in shaping it. Europe, indeed the whole of Europe, faces far-reaching change, a radical transformation in the economic and social fields. For the first time since the end of the war, there is the prospect of emerging from the shadow of the East-West conflict.

The developments occurring on our old continent fascinate people worldwide. Which nation could have a greater interest in the advance of freedom that our own? The disintegration of decades-old ossified structures in Europe prompts fresh hope of the unification of our fatherland.

Time is working for, and not against the cause of freedom. Thus on this day of remembrance we also look to the future. Notwithstanding the sorrow that we feel as we recall September 1, 1939, we are aware of our responsibility for coming generations. They will some day judge us by whether we drew the right conclusions from the war and dictatorship and by whether we lived up to the task of ultimately creating a better and more peaceful world.

We envision a future in which the nations of the world are peacefully united in common freedom - and we shall not relax our efforts to make that vision come true. Remembering September 1, 1939, we know that this is the most valuable legacy that we can bequeath to coming generations.

THE SURREALISTIC NATURE OF MINORITYISM

by
Nicholas Carter

Imagine living in an unsafe, unprotected and disorderly world in which reality had absolutely no metaphysical stability...a polylogistic world in which human beings were divided into groups, with each group having its own distinctive method of inference based on its own distinctive logical laws, so that the inferences that were entirely logical for one group were entirely illogical for the others...a bizarre, fantastic, *surrealistic* world in which there was Jewish logic, Black logic, Latino logic, Oriental logic, and American Indian logic—along with the often denigrated brand of logic that can be described as White.

A serious evaluation of the racial relationships, racial diversities, and racial conflicts presently occupying the American arenas of multi-ethnicity reveals that we *are* living in that kind of world.

Karl Marx claimed that logic varied with men's economic class, that objections to the deterministic doctrines of Communism could be dismissed as expressions of *bourgeois* logic, and that vilification of opponents should replace analysis of their arguments. "Why should freedom of speech and freedom of the press be allowed?" asked Nikolai Lenin, the leading exponent of Marxist-Leninist logic. "Why should a government which is doing what it believes to be right allow itself to be criticized?" To Lenin, the free speech and free press mongers were "enemies" of the great socialist experiment. Polylogism, a subjective device used to "justify" anything anyone wishes, is the "theory of logic" that embraces this kind of thinking.

In the racially mixed nation of America—referred to by some as a "melting pot" and by others as a "salad bowl society"—logic varies with men's *racial* class. The result: the social disease of minorityism, which is rooted, along with the power of the unwritten law, in polylogism. In their relationships with the non-White and Jewish communities in America, majority members are ruled by the theories of this curiously eclectic brand of logic. The Caucasian must walk a tightrope of caution, never knowing how many phantom laws there really are, always unsure of just how far one may go before stumbling into the no-man's land of bigotry and racism. This peculiar relationship places upon the majority victims of minorityism the burden of dis-

covering how best to please the minorities as well as the burden of being cautious about words and actions that might be construed as being bigoted or discriminatory.

Some movements that have sought to enslave entire nations of people in the past—dictatorships or potential dictatorships—have used a minority group as a scapegoat which it can blame for the nation's troubles and use as a justification of its own demands for special privileges and powers. In America, however, just the opposite is true. The white Gentile majority is the *numero uno* scapegoat being blamed, not only for the nation's troubles, but for the specific problems of the minorities as well. And not only are non-Whites and Jews involved in this condemnation, many Caucasians agree with, and support, the anti-majority revolution.

In this connection, ponder the experiences of the eminent French playwright, Eugene Ionesco, during several months of lecturing and teaching in the United States. To his amazement and utter dismay, Ionesco discovered that American intellectuals and students are afflicted with an intense case of masochistic self-hatred manifesting itself in the insistence that Americans are humanity's greatest criminals. When he lectured that America was not the worst nation on earth, the liberals looked at him "askance," as he describes it; and they mocked him with "laughter and jeers" when he told them that a Soviet dictatorship was at least as bad as a right-wing military dictatorship.

Because this kind of thinking can be found to one degree or another in every branch of the American Establishment—much of it motivated by a deep-seated belief that American "Racism" is unique in all the world—"fashions may change, but U.S. racism remains"—the flood of misinformation, misrepresentation, distortion and outright falsehood about the minorities is such that young people today have no idea (and virtually no way of discovering any idea) of their actual nature. One result of this barrage of counterfeit logic is the fact that many young Americans perceive any expression of white Gentile racial solidarity as socially and morally wrong.

The law of causality is supposed to prevent people from eating their cake before they have it. But not in a minorityocracy such as ours in which the minorities are free to commit crimes of violence and organized racism at a rate greatly disproportionate to their numbers, while never having to take collective responsibility for the degree to which they are strangling the nation. Minority logic decrees, in addition, that only select expressions of racial sovereignty are acceptable. Along with that monument to non-integration, the Harlem Globetrot-

ters, there are Black caucuses, Black beauty contests and Black achievement awards. There are many powerful and officious Jewish organizations dedicated to serving only Jewish and Israeli interests. Both Latinos and Orientals are now climbing on similar bandwagons. On college and university campuses, there are Black, Jewish, Hispanic and other minority student groups or unions. All attempts to establish White Student Unions, however, are condemned as divisive and racist. Racially motivated activities on the part of the minorities are encouraged, in other words, while White Americans are not allowed to openly represent their philosophy, their feelings, their sentiments and their values.

In what may be described as a basically free society, all human relationships should be voluntary. Human beings should be free to cooperate or not, to deal with one another or not, as their own individual judgements, convictions, and interests dictate. Within what I call a minoritocracy, the crucial right of white Gentiles *not* to deal with the minorities does *not* exist; and the rights to deal with them on the *same* basis as they deal with us, to *judge* them with the same vigor they judge us, to *air our complaints* about their crimes and failures, and to *cleave together* as united entities working for special privileges, do not exist.

Within the surrealistic context delineated above, "racist" possibilities are being manufactured in America without evidence or justifications—depending upon minority logic.

In Detroit, angry and unemployed auto workers attacked a Chinese man, believing him to be Japanese. On the national newsfront, the assault was condemned as racist. The worker's hostilities, however, were obviously motivated by *economics*, rather than by race, *per se*. Putting the event in perspective, suppose for a moment that the Germans had flooded the country with automobiles that destroyed much of the American market, and led to widespread unemployment. And suppose those same workers had attacked a Scandinavian, believing him to be German. Would cries of racism have reverberated throughout the country? Of course not.

Factor into this same equation the "racial rumble" in the Howard Beach community of Queens, N.Y., the catalyst for a new anti-White flic ("Do the Right Thing") directed by Black film-maker, Spike Lee. Black criminals had been raiding the community of Howard's Beach for some time. The "rumble" occurred when Whites attacked Blacks in the area after assuming that they were muggers or thieves. One Black was struck by a car and killed as he tried to flee. As usual, cries of racism swept the land.

Once again, suppose that the criminals had been White—leather-clad bikers, or neo-Nazi skinheads—and suppose that a couple of individuals who resembled the members of the criminal group had been

attacked. Would White racism have been blamed? Of course not. The Howard's Beach eruption of White anger was motivated by *crime*, not *race*. According to minority logic, however, the factors underlying any confrontation between Whites and non-Whites in our fantasia-like, multi-ethnic world, must always be rooted in racism.

Also leveled at Caucasians in our curiously coiled world are complaints about White indifference to minority concerns and problems. "Look at all the uproar over one White investment analyst being mugged in Central Park in New York City," objected a correspondent to the L.A. *Herald Examiner*, the implication being that if the victim had been Black, a different tune would have been played. In this same vein, director Spike Lee cited the rape and murder of a Black woman four days later in Central Park that received virtually no media attention. Logically—although White logic isn't considered valid in the aftermath of events such as these—the more bizarre and horrifying the event, the more attention it will attract, tragic as that may be.

Conveniently ignored during this exercise in self-righteousness was the Tawana Brawley case—an equally horrifying and bizarre story that received intermittent and nationwide media attention for weeks. The coverage died a natural death when absolutely nothing could be found by the many investigators on the case that would corroborate Brawley's story. Not that that fact was able to penetrate the logic of the Black community. "The real truth of that case has not come out," commented Spike Lee, who then claimed that he couldn't believe that a 14-year-old girl would smear herself with feces, and throw herself in a ditch. Lee isn't alone in the holding of that opinion. The declaration, TAWANA TOLD THE TRUTH, is scrawled on the walls of her neighborhood.

What bothers Spike Lee is, as he describes it, "the devaluation of Black life"—meaning that Blacks don't seem to count for much in this society. But how can this value judgement be rationally measured when we see so much blatant irresponsibility in the Black community itself?...when we see so many Blacks involved in the devaluation of Black life? Blacks don't seem to count for much among Blacks. Ergo, criticism should begin first with *their* actions and *their* indifference. Regarding horrifying events, commonality invariably leads to blasé or indifferent attitudes. Blaming that indifference on White racism, however, is just one more symptom of the illogical status of racial relations in the United States.

On a recent news story dealing with the complaints of Black performers about hiring practices in Hollywood, Spike Lee cynically stated that the White moguls of Hollywood, while "probably" calling him "nigger" behind his back (this is a prime example of how vilifica-

tion is used to replace analysis of White points of view), do fund his movies, but *only* because they make money. Really? Spielberg and Lucas are funded *only* because they are White, I suppose, and not because their films make money. On the same program, a young Black actress charged that she wasn't working because she wasn't a "blue-eyed blonde." Really? Since acting is one of the most over-crowded professions in the country, there are tens of thousands of talented White performers, including blue-eyed blondes, who can't get jobs in Hollywood. And doesn't the fact that the motion picture audience in America is overwhelmingly White have something to do with the films that are made and the casts that are chosen? Well...not according to the minorities, who seem to think that "opportunities" are "rights" that should spring forth like the goddess Athena from the head of Zeus, fully formed and perfected, just for them.

For decades, social scientists and socialistic educators have been teaching and preaching that the inner image of men they call "race" should be abandoned. Every scientific scrutiny, they have declared again and again, had shown no difference of any meaningful sort amongst our species. Different colors could not be construed as being definitions of otherness but only of skin pigment and slight variations in contour. And behavior was no more than the working of a conditioned reflex. Man was born completely blank and all he learned and knew and came to believe after birth, was merely the result of conditioning. The venerated conclusion: We are of one kind, and anthropology, psychology and biological investigation make that evident. Within the purview of behavioristic logic, then, all that was needed for the achievement of racial harmony was an egalitarian environ. People would then begin to think correctly and integrate willingly. (Seldom have people looked longer within their heads and found less than the high priests of behaviorism.)

Behavioristic commandments to the contrary notwithstanding, true racial integration is nowhere to be found, not only among races who appear to be distinctly different (Whites vs. Blacks), but also among races who appear to be distinctly alike (Arabs vs. Jews). In America, the most racially obsessed country on earth, the racial/cultural differences that separate the minorities from the majority are so great, non-Whites and Jews could very well have evolved on different planets. There is a logical explanation for this dilemma—albeit not the kind of logic that's acceptable to the liberal-minority coalition:

From the instant of conception, different races of people are not equal, similar, or anything of the sort.

"All men," Carl Jung said, "live by a myth." Tragically, the "myth" that best fits the reality of American minority members is one that enables them to deny their *cultural* reality—the myth they use to reinforce their faith in themselves via the claim that their significant social, economic and moral failures, are the result of prejudice and discrimination. All such seizure and rigging of logic bolsters the selective thinking of non-Whites and Jews and sustains the tyranny of their hierarchies.

There is no way to legislate equality; there are no standards by which respect can be regulated and fairly distributed among all members of a society. Compassion, understanding, respect, should be offered to non-Whites and Jews in response to their virtues, *not* in response to their flaws, weaknesses or moral failures—and *not* in response to their needs as such. There are only two sources that provide information about the character of the people around us: We judge them by what they say and by what they do. In America, however, the minorities are judged primarily by what they *say*. Hence, they are perceived throughout the country, not as individuals, but as *tribes* of "oppressed" peoples who deserve special treatment—unique entities superior to the sum of their individual members.

Rights in our surrealistic world become a matter of number, therefore, with the concepts of individual rights and wrongs no longer having the same values. Respect for the minority tribes becomes a moral duty and a primary virtue because they have suffered from discrimination. Majority members become sacrificial victims; minority members become moral cannibals. When people must compromise on basic principles, moral issues and matters of knowledge, or truth, or rational conviction because of feelings of guilt on the one hand, and intimidation on the other, that compromise will always lead to general frustration rather than to general fulfillment. A society that *tolerates* intimidation and appeasement as the means of settling racial differences has lost its moral base. And it's axiomatic that no social system can exist without sustaining a moral base over a long period of time.

The bottom line? How on earth can White Americans live and work together justly, benevolently and safely with people who consider themselves to be *victims* of White society; who cleave together racially for the purpose of gaining special privileges; who believe that racism is a one-way street inhabited only by White Gentiles; who insist that their inter-racial methodology never be revealed or openly discussed; and who commit crimes of violence, fraud and cultural nihilism at enormously disproportionate rates to their numbers?

Finally, to assume that criticism of minority excesses is indicative of

hatred for the minorities is a case of facts underdetermining theory. The *main cause* of whatever anti-minorityism exists in the United States is rooted in the hidebound beliefs of minority leaders, who, along with their many followers, have become more and more short-sighted, dogmatic, inflexible and arrogant. What they need are some lessons in restraint; and they would do well to start with the words of the ex-slave and educator, Booker T. Washington. Before an audience of Black and White Southerners in 1895, he stated: "The wisest among my race understand that the agitation of questions of social equality is the extremest folly, and that progress in the enjoyment of all privileges that will come to us must be the result of severe and constant struggle rather than of artificial forcing." □

THE LATE GREAT BOOK: THE BIBLE.

AN ACCOUNT OF CHRISTIAN AND BIBLICAL ORIGINS.

Nicholas Carter feels that it is time for us to sit down and do what many Christians rarely do: Study the Holy Bible. In doing so, we may discover whether or not the Bible is indeed "Holy" and the "Word of God." In strict biblical order, the author methodically, and scathingly, examines the various claims made in the "Holy Book" and shows how many of them bear no relationship to reality whatsoever. For your copy of *The Late Great Book: The Bible* (Order No. 12006) send \$5.00 + \$1.50 for postage to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality. In order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy (Order No. 3014) send \$9.50 (which includes \$1.50 for postage and handling to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS

Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

POSTSCRIPTS, continued from page 20

recognized a threat in the great technological superiority of Germany.³ This was reinforced by the divergence between conceptions of scholarship.⁴ But it seemed unlikely that those attitudes, con-

on the German, which supported a national opera, national art gallery, and the like. As a measure of self-preservation, they excluded Jews, stringently controlled immigration, and herded the niggers into a large reservation, probably policed by Indians, who were thus made useful. The United States annexed not only Samoa, but also the Hawaiian islands and Cuba. (Remember that Chambers was writing before the annexation of the islands and the American attack on Spain, both of which took place in 1898.) Germany, however, was demoralized by her defeat and, with the other nations of the Continent, was undermined and destroyed by subversive agitation, to the profit of Russia. Remember that Chambers was not trying to be prophetic; he was concerned only with sketching a plausible and convincing background for the characters of his story.

3. The effect of heavy industry was regarded as dehumanizing, not without justification. This attitude is well represented by the great Italian historian, Guglielmo Ferrero, who had been a guest of honor in the White House under an intellectually alert President. His view that true culture was the work of the Mediterranean, rather than the Nordic, race, and that technological progress is equivalent to cultural decadence, was expressed in articles published early in this century and summarized in *Le Génie latin* (Paris, 1917). This view commended itself to many cultivated Anglo-Saxons who failed to see that the power given by technology is irresistible, and that instead of futilely decrying and deploring its advance, they should strive to control it. A crude and vulgar expression of the same view may be found in some of the novels by Jules Verne, which are really stories for boys. In several tales he imagined a secret installation of the great steel industry of Germany in some isolated region (once in California!), where huge cannons and other weapons of war were secretly fabricated by enslaved workers for conquest of the whole world when *Der Tag* came.

4. Although now generally overlooked, this was an important factor during the Nineteenth Century. In the humane studies, Anglo-Saxons resented and disparaged the German cult of *Realwissenschaft*, inaugurated by Friedrich August Wolfe, and a university system that led to the degree of Ph.D. This was early expressed by the derisive rhyme:

In Greek the Germans are sadly to seek,
Not five in five score, but ninety-five more:
All Germans but Hermann—
And Hermann's a German.

This was exasperated when the Germans began to publish great compilations of learning in German instead of Latin, thus making it necessary to learn their damned language. (You may recall an echo of this in George Eliot's *Middlemarch*.)

fined to a part of the educated minority, could have greatly influenced the bulk of the population.

In the end, Mr. Rathke and I had to dismiss the problem as insoluble, and agree that we could think of no plausible explanation of the German-Americans' fatuous acquiescence and even participation in a mad hysteria excited by propaganda they must have known to be mendacious and absurd.

I remembered those conversations at the end of the 1930s when our great War Criminal began, with sickening hypocrisy, to drive his American cattle to an attack on Germany, and, except for the few members of the Bund, the large Germanic part of our population slavishly acquiesced.

I remembered them again when Hans Schmidt began his effort to form a political organization from the "52 million persons of German descent" in the United States.⁵

And I remember Mr. Rathke again now, when, in Professor Martin's new book I find the first clear formulation of the problem. In his Note 1 he remarks that "the part played by Americans of partial or full German descent in bringing about the defeat of their ancestral country twice in global wars in the 20th century, primarily for the benefit of third, fourth, and fifth parties, was not only vast and unprecedented, but unmatched by any other people, and the performance in the war of 1939-1945 was far more lethal and destructive than in that of 1914-1918. Though the U.S.A.'s largest continental European ethnic strain, German-Americans participated in it all with the casualness of a housewife pouring hot water on an ant-hill, and the involvement of very many men with German forebears in the American armed forces in positions of high rank has been a subject of wide notice over the years. Taken in the context of a racial and/or ethnic rather than a national or patriotic fact, it is worth a modicum of pondering. It will be granted that most of the people involved were one to three generations removed from Germany physically and culturally as well as psychically, but in the case of people of British or French ancestry in America, for example, separation from their motherlands by even one or two centuries has had little effect upon the intensity of their affections for their ethnic origination point."

5. I wish Mr. Schmidt every success, but I cannot but wonder how many of the fifty-two million are more than vestigially German. The Germans who came to this country were generally prolific and had numerous children, but what proportion of their children and grandchildren married persons of the same origin?

Professor Martin has posed the question clearly. The answer that seems obvious at first sight is the one we cannot make, for the Germans in 1939-1945 gave proof of a heroism and courage unsurpassed in all history and unmatched in modern times. They were also the only nation that had a rational perception of the realities of the modern world and the exigencies they impose—the only nation that dared to perceive and confront the deadly danger that impended over all civilized mankind—the only nation on whom there does not now rest the inexpressible guilt of the Suicide of the West.

So what is the explanation?

PREDICTING THE PAST

The *Covenant Message*, one of the few Christian publications that I am willing to credit with honesty, devotes the leading article in its issue for November 1988 to prophecies in which Christians seem able and eager to believe.¹

The article, written by the editor, begins with the hariolations attributed to a certain Isaiah (also known as Hesaias) and tells us that a certain passage in that farrago (65.21-22) "provides us with assurance [his emphasis] of a new world order coming," which will be one "in which total security—justice and righteous judgement—will be the order of the day and all people living [*sic*] with an environment dominated by peace."

The writer oddly forgot the passages in *Isaiah* (49.23 and 60.11) which presumably give us equal assurance that old Yahweh is going to smash the *goyim* and enslave those whom he does not exterminate, so that Aryan kings and queens will "bow down to thee [Israeli] with their face toward the earth and lick up the dust of thy feet," and the gates of Jerusalem will have to remain open day and night while all the wealth of the *goyim* is hauled into the city as Jewish property.

Having overlooked that discomfiting assurance about our future, the editor turns to the famous Mother Shipton, prudently refusing to discuss the question whether she really was a woman born in 1448. He is content with her wonderful prophecy, which, he says, "was originally printed in 1641 and then republished [*sic*] 1. Their credulity about "Bible prophecy" seems unlimited. Michael McManus, writing in the *Muskegon* [Michigan] *Chronicle*, 12 August 1989, listed a number of swindles perpetrated by appealing to the infinite gullibility of True Believers. One of these extracted several million dollars from six hundred nitwits by proposing to drill oil and gas wells in Palestine in locations infallibly indicated by prophecies in the Jew-Book.

by Charles Hindley in 1862." He quotes Mother Shipton as having prophesied, "The world then to an end shall come, in nineteen hundred and ninety-one."

The writer, exalted by that dramatic prospect, assures us that "if one reads the whole of this prophecy—again bearing in mind the time factor—Mother Shipton's picture of 'A carriage without a horse shall go'; 'Around the world men's thoughts shall fly'; 'Beneath the water men shall walk, shall ride, shall sleep, and even talk'; 'In water iron then shall float as easy as a wooden boat'—all this, even to sceptics, should be food for thought."

The editor, Mr. W. G. Finlay, whom I met when he was visiting the United States, is an able and amiable man. I write this note with a certain regret. I am sorry for him, but he should have known better than to trust a Christian.

The facts are, succinctly, these:

It is quite possible that a woman named Shipton did live in the Fifteenth Century and was a witch, whose occult powers, according to tradition, were guaranteed by the extraordinary variety of the colors of the extraordinary number of pimples on her extraordinarily long nose. Folk tradition probably did credit her with prophetic utterances. Some of these may have been collected by the author of the first documentary record of her predictions, if he took the trouble to do so.

In 1641 appeared a booklet, published in London by Richard Lowndes, entitled *The Prophecies of Mother Shipton...Foretelling the Death of Cardinall Wolsey, the Lord Percy, and others, as also what should happen in insuing times*.

The anonymous author is plausibly supposed to have been William Lilly (*Merlinus Anglicus*), an astrologer who produced predictions to encourage opposition to Charles I in the Long Parliament. His professions of faith in his own intricate system of astrology sound sincere, but he is known to have relied on the services of a large number of informants, amateur spies, in England and on the Continent, and an historian whose name I do not at the moment recall was justified in saying that Lilly attained distinction, not as an astrologer, but as a detective. He was just the man to manufacture the booklet as a hoax in 1641. The predictions attributed to Mother Shipton in the title would have been remarkable, if made in the Fifteenth Century, but since Wolsey died in 1530 and Lord Percy was executed in 1572, it was easy for a writer in 1641 to "predict" their deaths.

There are only three kinds of prophecy that pretend to supernatural authority: (1) predictions that are so vague and general that at any time credulous persons can imagine they refer to contemporary events; (2) prophecies which are devised as propaganda to awe superstitious persons and thus determine their conduct, and which, if they produce the desired result, will be remembered as marvels, and if unsuccessful, will be quickly forgotten; and (3) predictions of specific historical events (e.g., the destruction of the Temple in Jerusalem, supposedly foretold by the Jesus of the "New Testament"²) which are recorded after the "prophecy" has been fulfilled—mere *vaticinationes ex eventu*, in other words, hoaxes.

According to the British clergyman and scholar, Mynors Bright, the booklet of 1641 concluded with the following passage, of which he obviously modernized the spelling:

A ship [shall] come sailing up the Thames to London, and the master of the ship shall weep, and the mariners shall ask him why he weepeth, being he hath made so good a voyage, and he shall say, "Ah, what a goodly city this was, none in the world comparable to it, and now there is scarcely left any house that can let us have drink for our money."

The cause of the lachrimatory shortage of *eau de vie* is not stated, but it was not evident to the simple sailors standing beside the captain. I am inclined off hand to think of the excise tax on distilled liquor, which, if I remember correctly, was proposed as early as the date of the booklet, although not enacted until two or three years later; it was increased by Cromwell to a figure obviously intended to curtail the use of spirits, but excited so much indignation that the excise was soon reduced by 75%. Your guess is as good as mine.

2. I use this example because the "prophecy" was obviously such a hoax when it was included in a gospel composed long after the event to credit this Jesus with miraculous powers, but it may have had its origin in a tradition about Jesus ben Ananias, a Jew who for seven years and five months went about incessantly predicting "Woe to Jerusalem" before he was silenced by a stone from a ballista during the Roman siege of Jerusalem in A.D. 70. He was evidently a monomaniac. The Jews, in the years before their revolt, disturbed by his predictions of disaster, beat and scourged him, and sought from the Roman governor, Albinus, permission to crucify him for sacrilege, but Albinus rationally refused, dismissing him as a harmless lunatic. Jesus ben Ananias may have been remembered after his death in folk tales and have thus contributed to the legend about his homonym, Jesus ben Yahweh. The legend almost certainly incorporated traditions about a half-dozen other Jesuses, who flourished in the century before and the century after A.D. 1 and used religious agitation to captivate the rabble or to incite insurrections.

In 1666, Prince Rupert ("of the Rhine"), according to Pepys, took the passage to refer to the Great Fire of London and "said that now Shipton's prophecy was out." That interpretation naturally delighted lovers of thaumaturgy, who, like the Prince, did not stop to think that if the ruins of the large part of London destroyed by the fire had been visible from the ship, the sailors would not have been puzzled by their captain's lament.

In 1862, Charles J. Hindley, an American who had set himself up in London as a bookseller and small-time publisher, was inspired to make money by the infallible means of vending sucker-bait. He republished the pamphlet of 1641, but took care to revise it with sensational additions, which, indeed, did make his book sell like the proverbial hot cakes on a cold day.

His cleverest addition was a prophecy by Mother Shipton of what had already happened in 1862. I quote his doggerel, adding within parentheses numbers that are keys to subjoined elucidations:

Carriages without horses shall good,
And accidents fill the world with woe.(1)
Around the world thoughts shall fly
In the twinkling of an eye.(2)
The world upside down shall be
And gold be found at the root of a tree.(3)
Through hills man shall ride
And no horse be at his side.(4)
Under water man shall walk,
Shall ride, shall sleep, shall talk.(5)
In the air man shall be seen
In white, in black, in green.(6)
Iron in the water shall float
As easily as a wooden boat.(7)
Gold shall be found and shown
In a land that's now not known.(8)
Fire and water shall wonders do.(9)
England shall admit a foe.(10)
The world to an end shall come
In eighteen hundred and eighty-one.

These amazing predictions of what had already happened naturally set all the boobs in England agog, and although Hindley, having profited richly and perhaps troubled in his conscience by the excitement he had caused, publicly confessed in 1871 that he had perpetrated the hoax, many Christians, inspired by Tertullian's "*Credo quia absurdum*," had an insatiable appetite

for mantic marvels, and refused to believe him: in 1881 half of the simpletons in England were awaiting the big show.

Please note the last line of Hindley's hoax. One would suppose that after 1881 it would evoke only a laugh, but Lying for the Lord is perhaps the oldest exercise of Christian piety, as forgery is the oldest device for propagating gospels, so the old hoax is now peddled with the date of the catastrophe changed from 1881 to 1991.

Mr. Finlay is not the author of this up-to-date hoax. I distinctly remember having seen the altered date, 1991, used by some hustling salvation-huckster four or more years ago. Mr. Finlay evidently relied on his reverend colleague, and so finds himself peddling a transparent fraud. I am sorry for him, but, as I said, he should have known better than to trust a holy man.

1. After the first commercially successful railway began operation in 1825, railways spread rapidly over England, the United States, and all western countries. There were, of course, many wrecks.

2. The telegraph dates from 1837; the first cable between England and the United States was laid in 1857-1858.

3. Probably a reference to some treasure trove.

4. Railways necessarily resorted to deep cuttings and tunnels to keep their tracks reasonably level.

5. Caissons came into general use in the first half of the century; in caissons maintained pneumatically, workmen often slept to avoid uncomfortable or hazardous changes of pressure. If you prefer to think of submarines, Fulton exhibited his *Nautilus* in 1800-1801.

6. Ever since Montgolfier's balloon in 1783, balloons were exuberantly colorful.

7. The superiority of iron ships was demonstrated by Brunel's *Great Britain* in 1845. His *Great Eastern*, a liner of "enormous size," was in service in 1859.

8. The famous "gold-rush" to California began in 1849.

9. The industrial revolution, under way in Britain by 1820.

10. Probably Louis Napoleon, who was admitted to England in 1846; as the heir of the great Napoleon, he could have been considered an enemy at that time; he was certainly so regarded after he became Napoleon III following his *coup d'état* of 1851-1852. □

GRUESOME HARVEST

The Costly Attempt To
Exterminate The People
of Germany



by
Ralph Franklin Keating

Order # 07012 — \$4.50

The Book that Hitler Fears

GERMANY MUST PERISH!

by
Theodore A. White

Order # 07009 — \$4.00

For postage and handling please add:

On domestic orders, \$1.50 for orders under \$10.00, 15% of order total for orders over \$10.00. On orders from abroad \$2.00 or 20% respectively.

Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge Book List containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers", \$4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues \$35.00. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. \$7.00) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. ("A sequel to Orwell's 1984"—R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!"—Dr. A.J. App). Order #01013. Single copy \$7.00, 3 for \$15.00.

For postage and handling please add:

On domestic orders, \$1.50 for orders under \$10.00, 15% of order total for orders over \$10.00. On orders from abroad \$2.00 or 20% respectively.

Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge Book List containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers", \$4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues \$35.00. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

KEEP THE LIBERTY BELL RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

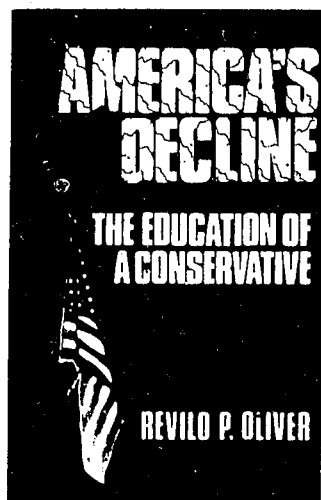
Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**



ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congoids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-\$8.50
plus \$1.50 for postage and handling.

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$4.00

A REAL WAR CRIMINAL An Open Letter to the O.S.I.

by Major Joe Stano, USAF-Ret.

page 51

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: TURRET OF THE TIMES, page 1; UNKINDLY CUTS, page 7; WHY GERMANS ARE HATED, page 10; THE SWISS REPRIEVED, page 14. 'HOLOCAUST' REVISIONISM IN THE PURVIEW OF THE ANTI-DEFAMATION LEAGUE OF B'NAI B'RITH, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, page 17. OPEN LETTER, by Prescott H. Rathborne, page 23. OTHER LOSSES, Book Review by Ernst Zündel, page 31. VICTIM OF ZION, by Ernst Zündel, page 35. LETTERS TO THE EDITOR, page 56.

VOL. 17 - NO. 3

NOVEMBER 1989

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, is published monthly by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial Offices: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA — Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

COPYRIGHT 1983

by Liberty Bell Publications

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY with several reprints	\$ 3.00
THIRD CLASS — U.S.A. only	\$25.00
FIRST CLASS — U.S.A.-Canada-Mexico only	\$32.00
FIRST CLASS — All foreign countries	\$35.00

AIR MAIL — Europe-South America	\$45.00
Middle East-Far East-So. Africa	\$49.00
Sample Copy	\$ 4.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 copies	\$ 18.00
50 copies	\$ 65.00
100 copies	\$110.00
500 copies	\$400.00
1000 copies	\$700.00

These prices apply only to our standard 52-page editions.

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor-publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavor to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

TURRET OF THE TIMES

I do not apologize for the amount of space that I devote in these pages to Christianity. It is one of the cardinal facts with which we must deal, as crucial as such menaces as the Federal Reserve or the current antics of our rulers in the District of Corruption.

A very large part of the American population professes a belief in some variety of Christianity, and the great majority of professed infidels have minds that are dominated by a residue of the superstition they imagine they have rejected.

A friend of mine who attends a salvation-shop because it offers him one of his few opportunities to exercise his excellent baritone, tells me that last Sunday the dervish emphatically assured his congregation that Christian luff requires welcoming into the United States not only all "political refugees" (i.e., all talking anthropoids that say that is what they are), but also all "economical refugees," by which he meant all of the world's anthropoid vermin that want to become parasites on stupid Aryans and be supported by their labors.

One cannot tell, of course, what part of the audience was listening to the holy rant rather than meditating on what they would have for dinner or the hazards of the course on which they would play golf in the afternoon, but the harangue must have penetrated the consciousness of many, and, according to my friend, not one of the sheep protested the subversive proposal further to enslave them and exterminate their children, either at the time or in conversation after they emerged from the sacred precincts. And the same poison must have been dispensed to millions of other mutton-heads in many thousands of other churches that very morning and on every Sunday of the year.

That is a fact with which we must deal if we hope to arouse a sense of self-preservation in the members of our self-doomed race. What happens in religion is really more important to us than what happens in economics. That is why I now write to recommend a very valuable reference work.

I have often cited *Christian News* as the best single source of information concerning events and tendencies in all religious cults in the United States. I have also commended its editor for qualities that are extremely rare in religious, as well as secular, journalism today: honesty and courage. He reproduces the news accurately, by photographic reprinting wherever feasible, and undistorted by editorial comment, which is sometimes subjoined as a clearly separate item.

The honesty is evinced, inter alia, by the publication of news that the high-powered promoters and sales managers of his denomination want suppressed as bad for business. The courage, inter alia, by the Reverend Mr. Herman Otten's address at the last convention of the Institute for Historical Review, in which he forthrightly denounced the Jews' great Holohoax, thus bringing on himself the specially intense hatred of the world's venomous parasites.

We must recognize in the editor another virtue that it is easy to overlook. His premises are the authentic Lutheran variety of a religion which we regard as illusory and, in its effect on our race, ultimately pernicious, but he states those premises clearly and without ambiguity, and he adheres to them consistently. He is an antithesis to self-styled "Liberals" in both religion and secular affairs.

The American Atheists' *Insider's Newsletter*, July 1988, devoted its first dozen pages to the pests who call themselves "Liberal intellectuals," and quoted Mrs. Madelyn O'Hair as saying: "Give me a fascist any day as an opponent. He states his principles and stands on them. I know whence he comes and why. I can meet him in opposition because I understand what he represents. The liberals are based in quicksand; there is no way—ever—to rely on what they say or understand their intentions." Its editor goes on to remark, "A liberal is a glad-hander, . . . glossing over with talk the enormous problems of our time." That is essentially true, for the "Liberals'" purpose is to make whatever spiel will enlist the support of the unthinking for whatever project he is promoting for reasons he instinctively conceals.

It is always a great relief to deal with men who mean what they say and say what they mean. Would that the opportunity to do so were not so rare!

Christian News is a tabloid of twenty-four or more densely printed pages, published weekly, except for a short intermission in August. The issues accumulate rapidly and strain the resources of any reader who does not have adequate secretarial assistance for systematic indexing and filing. The editor, however, has reprinted

2 *Liberty Bell* / November 1989

in thick tabloid-size volumes the articles which he regards as most important; they are arranged alphabetically by subject, and there are good indices of both subjects and persons. Volumes I and II of the *Christian News Encyclopaedia* cover 1973-1983 and contain, in addition to some supplemental material, pages 1-1773. Volumes III and IV, containing pages 1774-3242, cover 1984-1988. The work is published in both cloth-bound and paperback editions.¹ Despite the large pages and thickness of the volumes, I find the latter satisfactory.

The value of this work of reference extends beyond its scope. Let me give one example.

In the issues for 25 July and 1 August 1988, the Reverend Mr. Otten reproduced photographically 177 pages from the Soncino translation of the Babylonian Talmud. His purpose was to illustrate the Kikes' inveterate, frenzied, and unappeasable hatred of "Christians," as their frantically contumelious terms are commonly translated. (Writing at a time when the peoples of Europe had accepted the export brand of the Yahweh-cult, a reference to Christians was equivalent to 'Aryans,' and they may not have known a precise term for our race, which they hate above all others and intend to exterminate.) These reproductions are included in the *Encyclopaedia's* section on the Talmud, Vol. IV, pp. 3102-3129.

Recently some ostensibly anti-Jewish trouble-makers, either enemy agents or pipsqueaks trying to make a loud noise, have taken to saying they have done lots o' research and found that what Professor Arthur R. Butz's reports on pp. 246-247 of his masterly and epochal work, *The Hoax of the Twentieth Century*,² about earlier holohoaxes just ain't so, whence it follows that nothing Professor Butz says can be believed.

On the pages in question, Professor Butz remarked that when the Sheenies devised their earlier holohoaxes, they lied with less restraint than when they finally settled on six million as the number of God's masterpieces that the wicked Nazis gassed or in-

1. The *Encyclopaedia* may be obtained from the Lutheran Publishing Co., P.O. Box 168, New Haven, Missouri (63068), at the following prices for the paperback edition, which appears to be the only one now available: Vols. I & II, \$24.95 + \$5.50 postage. Vols. III & IV, \$39.95 + \$5.50. The set of four volumes, \$54.95 + \$11.00.

2. Richmond, Surrey, Historical Review Press, 1976; available from Liberty Bell Publications, \$8.00 + postage.

cinerated or parboiled or vaporized. The figures they shamelessly gave in earlier fictions were patently incredible and flatly impossible. One example referred to the end of the Jewish revolt that began in A.D. 132 when a christ who called himself Bar-Kokhba ("Son of the Star"),³ persuaded his ferocious fellow tribesmen that old Yahweh said the time had come to help him butcher the civilized Greeks and Romans. The Yids were able to catch the hated Aryans off guard and gleefully torture many of them to death, but soon the Roman legions moved in and old Yahweh skedaddled in a hurry, leaving his pets in the lurch.

The bloody barbarians made their last stand in the small hilltop town of Bethar, which had an inhabited area equivalent to five or six city blocks today. The Romans took the fortified town, of course, but they probably mistakenly followed their custom of sparing non-combatants. The number of fleeing Jewish partisans who took refuge in the town cannot have exceeded ten or twenty thousand, and the survivors were certainly killed in reprisal for the treacherous murder of so many civilized men and women. Professor Butz reports the number of slain given by the Jews in one of their usual efforts to jerk tears over slaughter of pure-hearted and godly innocents by hard-hearted Aryans. The figures are utterly absurd and they are probably what excited the malversational itch of the trouble-makers.

Now, as a matter of fact, Professor Butz's source was the holy and unerring Talmud itself, and in his summaries of what it says, he was not only impeccably accurate but always careful to cite the lower of the unbelievable figures given in it, when there were variants.⁴

Now *Christian News* did not reprint all of the passages that were Dr. Butz's source, but it did include obiter parts of two of them. In one of these (No. 37 in the series of reproductions), we are told that when the wicked Romans took Bethar, they wantonly slew 400,000 x 10,000 (= four billion) sweet Sheenies. That figure could have been excogitated only by a kind of insanity that seems

3. His real name, as was discovered since Professor Butz wrote, was Shimeon bar Kosiba.

4. When citing the distance that the great flood of holy blood flowed from Bethar to the sea, Professor Butz gives the reading "four miles," and does not even mention the variant, "forty miles," which is certainly correct, because that is the approximate distance from Bethar to the Mediterranean.

innate in the race,⁵ and one can see why pipsqueaks with cerebral oedema would think it a vulnerable point when they wanted to claim they had done "research." The same passage gives a variant, also duly reported by Professor Butz: the horrid Romans killed only forty million (4000 x 10,000) of Yahweh's darlings in little Bethar.

The lower figure, 40,000,000, is significant, for with it we come to the recent Holohoax. When the Yids concocted it as a device to paralyse the minds of gullible Aryans with fictitious guilt, they first thought of 40,000,000 as a good figure, but, having some qualms that the credulity of Aryans might not be quite infinite, they reduced it to 25,000,000, as in the famous "confessions" extorted from Gerstein⁶ and then prudently decreased it to 12,000,000, before finally settling on 6,000,000 as the largest figure the boobs would accept without question. This figure is again habitual in Jewish bunkum. In the early years of this century Americans were assured that six million sweet Sheenies were suffering persecution in Russia (where the Czarist government was unable to restrain peasants from occasionally turning on their parasites).⁷

Another specimen of Hebrew mathematics, also cited by Professor Butz, is found in No. 39, where we are assured that within Bethar's inhabited area, about equal to five or six of our city blocks, there were 400 x 400 x 400 (= sixty-four million) schoolchildren, and that the cruel Aryans heartlessly slew all of those darling little Yiddish moppets.

These figures guarantee the accuracy of the others cited by Professor Butz, so that a simple reference to the *Christian News*

5. Jews perpetually whine about persecution to befuddle their intended victims, but when they try to give details, they let their morbid imaginations run riot. For example, when the Babylonian king, Nabu-kudur-usur took Jerusalem in 597 B.C., he probably did execute the leaders of the faction that had betrayed the territory to the invading Egyptians, but he left the local government in the hands of Jews who had not compromised themselves with the invaders. But we are assured in the Talmud that, as certified by the testimony of an eyewitness (who was doubtless like the "eyewitnesses" in the most recent Holohoax), the captain of the Babylonian guard, presumably all by himself, slew 2,110,000 sacred Sheenies, and slew 40,000 of them on just one stone. Stout fellow! Think what such an athlete could do in the Olympics today!

6. Cf. Butz, *op. cit.*, pp. 251-258.

7. On the wildly exaggerated 'pogroms,' see the article, "Russian Jews and Gentiles," by Mme. Z. Ragosin, a contemporary of the events, in *Liberty Bell*, June 1985, which is available as a reprint from Liberty Bell Publications, \$3.50 + postage.

Encyclopaedia will suffice to expose the impudence of the trouble-makers and show that their vaunted "research" consisted of asking a rabbi—on the charitable assumption they consulted more than their own troublous imaginations.⁸

The insanely exaggerated statistics given in the Talmud were, of course, long known only to Jews, who alone could read the odd dialect of Aramaic in which it is written, and, indeed, the Talmud enjoins that *goyim* who may learn to read it must be murdered, but it was doubtless intended that the stories should inspire members of the race in their whining to the hated Europeans about the "persecutions" the tribe of swindlers and usurers innocently suffered because they were such innocuous, pure, and godly beings.

Even apart from the biggest of the Jews' Big Lies in our time, every Aryan should know something of the fetid racial mentality that is revealed in the Talmud, and the pages reprinted in *Christian News* are about all that an Aryan, even one with a strong stomach, can read without nausea.

It is a truism that, as the Japanese say, you cannot understand the world of today without perceiving and measuring the activity of the ubiquitous and omnivorous Jews; and you cannot understand Jews without pondering an adequate and typical sample of their Babylonian Talmud, which reveals their mentality and racial soul. That is the one indisputably authentic key to the operation of minds and instincts that are so utterly alien to Aryans as to seem incredible until proved by irrefragable evidence, the divinely authoritative writings that the predatory race kept secret from its prey as long as it could.

There are several good analyses of the authoritative Talmud, chiefly in German, on which I have commented elsewhere, but they do not have the instant cogency of photographic reproductions of pages from the Jews' own official translation, which omits only a few drastic passages that are found in the early printed editions of the text and cited in the compendium by Joseph Caro, *Sulhan Aruk* (1564). Even if you are still reluctant to accept the verdict of sagacious Romans, who finally realized that the Jews are the *hostes generis humani*, you can no longer doubt when you

8. Needless to say, anyone who had a serious intent to verify the facts would have consulted the work of the Jewish archaeologist who excavated the ruins of Bethar, Yigael Yadin, *Bar-Kokhba* (London, Weidenfeld & Nicolson, 1971), in which he would have found most of the passages that were Professor Butz's source quoted on pp. 256-257. But it is so much easier to take an ego-trip by simply blatting about fictitious "research."

read in their own words proof of the insane megalomania which teaches that only Jews are human beings, while Aryans and all other races are animals, like sheep and pigs, whom Jews are divinely authorized to kill whenever they think it expedient—animals who, by their nature, can own no property, so that whatever is in their possession belongs by right to the first Jew who takes it. And when you have learned that, read on, so long as you can stand the stench.

UNKINDLY CUTS

Two correspondents have sent interesting pendants to my note in the October issue about the sexual mutilations by which many tribes of savages and barbarians, including Jews, try to placate their foul deities.

A lady writes that when her son was born, some thirty-five years ago, the attending physician was going to circumcise the babe, but the father, a learned man whom I have cited more than once in these pages, forbade the obscene rite by which his son would be "Judaized." The physician's argument for the operation (and his fee) was comparatively honest. He did not resort to spurious claims of physical benefits. Instead, he pointed out that when the boy attended public schools, he would be embarrassed when the other boys in the shower room saw that his sexual organs were intact.

It is a legitimate inference that in the second half of this century, the Jews' great campaign, carried on with the help of venal physicians, to have American children pay the tribute of foreskins demanded by their ferocious god, so that Yids disguised as White men would not be immediately unmasked when unclothed, had attained such success that few American boys had not been made to resemble Sheenies.

It appears, therefore, that American parents are more gullible than Europeans, for I am informed, that despite the efforts of some physicians, few European males have been mutilated. A friend has obtained a partial confirmation of this datum by consulting a small collection of the "nudist" periodicals published in Sweden, Denmark, and Germany in the 1960s. The photographers naturally concentrated on the attractive half of our race, but males of all ages appear in a small proportion of the pictures. I am told that none of the males, from very young children to old men, had paid tribute to Yahweh.

A middle-aged man writes that he recently went to a highly reputed clinic for treatment of a minor malady. A physician employed by the clinic gave him a routine physical examination and was horrified to discover that the man had not been mutilated. He urged immediate circumcision, which was, of course, rejected, and, arguing for the operation, he handled the organ with such sadistic savagery that he produced a bleeding contusion which required six days to heal.

The physician appeared to be a white man of Mediterranean stock, and, incidentally, claimed to be on intimate terms with Jesus. It was not determined whether he was a disguised Sheeny, a pervert, or simply in need of cash.

There has been much speculation about the origin of the rite among the most primitive forms of human life; for some, see the periodical cited in October. It should be noted that it is practiced by tribes of Australoids, the lowest form of human life, so stupid that they infested the southernmost continent for fifty thousand years without ever suspecting that there might be a connection between sexual intercourse and pregnancy.

The notion that the sexual mutilation of males was hygienic and salubrious comes from the Jews' great apologist, Philo Judaeus, who naturally tried to explain away a custom that the Aryan Greeks and Romans naturally regarded as barbaric and obscene. He discusses it most fully in his tractate *In Genesin*, III, 46-53; cf. *De special. legibus*, I, 1-12 (= pp. 210-213 in Cohn's edition).¹ He, of course, makes lavish use of his allegorical theology and such arguments as that circumcision was practiced by the Egyptians, "the most philosophical [!] of nations," before it was adopted by the Jews, and that circumcised men beget more children than the uncircumcised and so help the tribe expand and become populous and powerful, but it is to be noted that when he comes to specific physiological and medical considerations, there is no question of general hygiene.

1. I should, perhaps, remark that when one cites works written in Greek, it is customary, for the convenience of printers and general readers, to refer to them by the titles as translated into Latin by the Humanists and later scholars. Philo wrote in Greek, and since he had made a special study of Greek philosophers, especially the Stoics, for the purposes of his apologetics, his Greek is far above the low level of the "New Testament." I am inclined to believe that his Greek evinces a command of the language that no other Jew ever attained. (Josephus, for example, was an educated Jew and can be read much more easily, because what he writes is almost entirely narrative; he would have been incapable of Philo's often subtle stylistic skill in manipulating abstractions.)

Philo explicitly states that circumcision is necessary and prevalent only in tropical and desert countries, where it prevents, or facilitates treatment of, an almost incurable venereal disease, anthrax, a species of carbuncle or malignant pustule produced by bacteria that lodge and flourish beneath a foreskin. (It is said to be extremely painful and to be capable of spreading to other organs and causing death, but I have not consulted an expert in tropical medicine.) The infection was evidently communicated by sexual contact, and we must assume that females were immune. Philo relates the disease to climate, observing that even in the tropics it never occurs in the winter, but becomes epidemic in the hot summers.

One should consult honest specialists in tropical pathology, but it seems to me that, given the almost total lack of sanitation common to natives of tropical and desert countries, and the abhorrence of bathing and all ablution with water felt by many savages and barbarians (including orthodox Jews, especially Hasidim), Philo's explanation is reasonable, and may well be a partial explanation of the prevalence of circumcision in those lands.²

There is something more to be learned from Philo, and although he is sometimes mentioned in general terms by writers on circumcision, this fact, so far as I know, has never been mentioned before, although the text has been available to everyone in a Latin translation since 1826. Philo specifically says (*In Genesin*, III, 48) that in temperate regions of the earth circumcision is unknown because the climate makes it unnecessary. He was thinking, of course, especially of Greece and Rome, but his observation applies to all temperate and cold climates. The learned Jew's recognition of a crucial fact should shame the physicians of our day who profit

2. If you are interested, you may try to ascertain (I suppose the information is available) whether the Assyrians, who were a Semitic people, and the Babylonians, who included a large Semitic element, had customs of personal cleanliness that protected them from the infection and so made circumcision unnecessary. The explanation by climate is, at best, of only partial validity as perhaps encouraging a practice that originated in a fetid superstition among savages. The climate of India, even north of the Deccan, is oppressively hot, and it is true that Aryans are by instinct a cleanly people, given to ablutions and bathing (except when corrupted by the Christian denunciation of personal cleanliness as sinful), but even so it is significant that, if we may judge by Sanskrit literature and especially the writers on erotics (of whom there are quite a few besides the well-known *Kāmasūtra*), circumcision was totally unknown, not only among the Aryans and their subjects, but evidently even among the savage tribes (*Mlecchas* etc.) that were not amenable to civilization and were often regarded as demons.

from perpetrating a Jewish rite that probably damages irreparably the nervous systems of many Aryan children for the convenience of their enemies.

Philo wrote before his race had a vital interest in making it difficult to identify Jews who disguise themselves as White men to infiltrate and corrupt the society of the hated *goyim*.

With this we may take our leave of an unpleasant subject by commending again and recommending the excellent work by Nicholas Carter, *Routine Circumcision, the Tragic Myth* (London, Londinium Press, 1979; available from Liberty Bell Publications, \$5.00 + postage).

WHY GERMANS ARE HATED

I recently talked with a Rumanian who had been a young man in 1944 when the Germans, after their catastrophic defeat in Russia, had to retreat from a country they could no longer defend against the Americans' Soviet allies.

In the hurried retreat, there was some inevitable disorganization and some units of the German Army became separated from their commissary. The hungry men dispersed and in small groups went to the homes of the peasants and asked to be fed. The peasants, although they disliked the occupation of their country by foreign troops, prepared food for the Germans, who, after a meal on peasant fare, scrupulously paid for it, and with courteous words of thanks in German went on their way.

Now wasn't that just awful? The Germans, who didn't love Sheenies, obviously had not assimilated Jewish ethics and the Jewish *Weltanschauung*. Is it any wonder that the democratic Americans help their Jewish government hunt down those dreadful War Criminals? In fact, a nation that behaves like that should be exterminated, shouldn't it? If not exterminated by the method proposed by Kaufman in his once popular *Germany Must Perish* (1941),¹ then exterminated in some other way, perhaps by miscegenation.

After the Germans retreated, the Americans' Army of Liberation moved in. It is properly called the Americans' army because it was equipped and financed from the United States, which was a great industrial nation at that time. Furthermore, it was in the service of a régime that had been imposed on Russia chiefly by the

1. A reprint of this classic of Jewish thought is available from Liberty Bell Publications, \$4.00 + postage.

United States, was then carrying out the plans of the foul and diseased monster that then ruled the United States from its lair in the White House, and was able to invade Rumania only because the United States and its puppets were attacking Germany in a war of total barbarism. It was a relatively unimportant detail that the hordes invading Rumania were almost entirely composed of hybrids of Slavic and Mongol blood with a dose of Tartar thrown in for seasoning.

The Liberators moved through the countryside that was the home of my informant, who somehow managed to survive the Liberation. The invaders took the women out and gang-raped them, forcing the fathers, husbands, and sons to watch the merri-ment. When tired of intensive rape, they usually shot the women or cut them up a bit and left them to bleed to death, and then machine-gunned the men. Ah, that's more like it! No wonder the Americans are proud of their success in promoting democracy throughout the world.

To be sure, Russian generals and colonels, full of Judaeo-Soviet culture, did not behave as did their men. They selected the best houses in a town, magnanimously gave the owners two hours to get out, and occupied the premises. If they felt a need for amusement and recreation, the most attractive females of the town were dragged in to show their gratitude for the glorious Liberation. When the Russian officers moved on, the owners, if they had not been killed in the meantime, could resume possession of what had been their home, which had been completely stripped of every portable object, including even the doorknobs. The empty shell, however, would protect them from rain, although there was no way to replace the broken windows.

Such were the blessings of Freedom that the Americans bestowed on Rumania. Is it any wonder that they are proud of their achievement and humbly grateful to the Master Race that taught them how to work for One World?

Of course, I do not mean that individual Americans approve of all the work of Liberation. In fact, I am sure that many individuals disapprove of such details as I have mentioned. That may be unfortunate.

None of us can know the plans of our rulers, the Sheenies and the other usurers and swindlers who are their accomplices, and it is even quite likely that they have not drawn up a fixed schedule, but only a general and flexible one that will be continuously adjusted to events. It is known, however, that there has been no abandonment of the goal envisaged by the unspeakable entity called Franklin Roosevelt, which was indiscreetly disclosed by the director of one of the great

"Foundations" when the late Norman Dodd was chief counsel of a Senate committee: the eventual amalgamation of the United States with the Soviet.

It is quite likely, therefore, that the United States and the Americans in it will be subjected to occupation by armies from the Soviet, either as conquerors after a war that the Americans will assuredly lose, or as "peace keeping forces" to restore order after the ruined country has collapsed in bankruptcy and anarchy, and the niggers, mestizos, and other parasites whom the Americans so dearly love begin to loot and beat the stupid white animals who can no longer give them all they want. Americans then will have first-hand experience of the Liberation they have so long promoted throughout the world. It is certain, I think, that on that future day the Americans, like the Rumanians in 1944, will not like it. They will probably change their minds about making the world safe for democracy. But it will be too late—terribly and unalterably too late. Perhaps they will find some consolation in quoting an adage from their holy book: "Whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap."

THE LATEST IN HOLOHOAXING

Major Clerkin of the Euro-American Alliance, in its bulletin for June 1989, reports that he had the fortitude to sit through the latest mass of cinematographic garbage, called "War and Remembrance," which, for five long nights, was thrown in the faces of addicts of boob-tubes by the "American [*sic*/] Broadcasting Company." According to Major Clerkin, the dreary drivel has been revised to eliminate some of the more patent absurdities that have been pointed out by honest investigators of the Yids' biggest Big Lie, their filthy fiction about a "Holocaust."

For example, there was a complete change in depiction of the way in which the German pesticide, Zyklon B, was used to gas God's Darlings. The new fiction was devised to be less obviously ludicrous. And there was a new exercise of malevolent fantasy to explain why the tons of sacred ashes from incinerated Sheenies disappeared and left no trace. And there were many other revisions of the Big Lie; for the details, see Major Clerkin's bulletin. It appears, therefore, that the race to whom Yahweh gave the universe is coming to suspect that the gullibility of Christianized *goyim* is not quite infinite.

A real innovation in Holohoaxing is evidently being tried out experimentally before being inflicted on Americans and Europeans. I owe my knowledge of it to *Candour*, March-April 1989.

Simpletons are now told how the African Plague originated. That wicked man, Adolf Hitler, had his diabolical scientists manufacture a deadly lentivirus, which they called "Virus Q." It destroyed the immune system of individuals and irremediably caused a painful death after a delay that might last for years. And when Hitler was determined to "bring the Americans to their knees" in 1941, he was so evil that he selected Virus Q as the perfect weapon for destroying "sex-crazed degenerates."

A plane was crammed full of the virus and took off for the United States, flying over a circuitous route that passed over Africa.¹ It was unfortunately shot down over Africa and crashed, disseminating its deadly cargo among the noble niggers of that continent. That evil genius, Hitler, was "outraged" by the mishap to his wonderful airplane, and even more outraged the next day, when the laboratory in which Virus Q was manufactured was destroyed in a bombing raid, thus obliterating all traces of the diabolical Germans' work.

This story is verified by the unimpeachable testimony of a former member of the German General Staff, Rudolph Kessler, now an old man of eighty, who suddenly remembered the facts after he was discovered in Brazil by the Yids. Hearing of the growing epidemic of "AIDS" in Africa and its consequences in the United States, penitent old Kessler said, "It seems like Der Führer's dreams may come true after all."

This story is a juicy novelty in Holohoaxing, and if it works, it will undoubtedly be rammed into the minds of American children in the public boob-hatcheries.

No one has ascertained whether Rudolph Kessler really exists, or, if he does, whether he made the statements attributed to him in Kikes' liepapers, or, if he did, whether the poor old man was in a state of senile imbecility and, in the wildly inflated economy of Brazil, eagerly grasped a few cruzeiros as a reward for repeating a lie.

Whatever the truth about Kessler, it is obvious that the creative genius of God's Own has not lost its vigor—or its contemptuous disregard of common sense.

1. There is clearly some slight mistake. No aeroplane manufactured before 1945 could have flown the distance of the planned route without refueling several times. It follows therefore that the Jews' witness must have been wrong about this detail. The virus must have been despatched in a "flying saucer," which crashed in Africa. As everyone now knows, such craft can fly at enormous speeds for years on end without landing for fuel and supplies, and the addicts of the "UFO" fantasies should eagerly accept this new proof of their claims.

THE SWISS REPRIEVED

In March, under the rubric "Avalanche in the Alps," I gave a summary account of the decay of Switzerland and its people in recent decades. I noted that a Kikess, who had wormed her way into office as the Minister of Justice (!) in the Swiss government, had notified the Swiss Parliament that it was going to enact a law that would make it a criminal offence to express doubts about the Holohoax, biggest of the Big Lies currently used by Yahweh's Yids to paralyse Aryan minds. And I concluded by noting the apprehensions of M. G.-A. Amadruz, who had courageously published the *Courrier du Continent* for almost a quarter of a century, but now feared that the end had come, "vu la menace d'une loi-muselière."

At about the same time, the admirable little journal in German, *Eidgenoss*, also foresaw suppression by a lawless government, although its immediate problem was its inability to find in Switzerland a printer brave enough to set up the type and print each monthly issue and thus risk destruction by Jewish terrorists.

The Swiss were saved, for a time at least, by one of those perfect coincidences that are often called providential and thought by many to prove that some *daimon* has intervened in human affairs.

The rabid Kikess who was Minister of Justice, Elizabeth Kopp, née Ikle, was caught using her office to protect her husband and law partner, a mogul in the heroin business. She was forced to resign, together with her henchman, the Chief State Prosecutor, Rudolf Gerber (race unstated, but guess). And even *Newsweek* in its report of a supposed "drug crackdown" in Switzerland, 10 April 1989, could not quite conceal the fact that there was *some* connection between the narcotics business in Switzerland and the C.I.A. in Washington.

Newsweek claimed that stolid Swiss were astonished and alarmed by the fact that Switzerland has one of the highest rates of addiction to heroin in Europe (which implies a similar rate of addiction to cocaine), and that the country is blessed with the highest incidence of the African Plague of any country outside Africa, except the United States. The magazine could have added that Switzerland is also a leader in crimes of violence. What *Newsweek* did not explain was how the Swiss could be so stupid as to be astonished by what had been the mathematically predictable result at the time that they began, with Christian zeal, to stuff their little country with niggers, wogs, and other anthropoid refuse.

According to *Spotlight*, 11 June 1989, which oddly did not mention the Kopp's race, the woman had often come to Washington to confer with her cousin, Fred Ikle, then Under Secretary of Defense, whose

three aids included Richard Armitage, one of Israel's most devoted stooges in the government that rules the American people. Armitage, who became Assistant Secretary of Defense, was recently nominated for the post of Assistant Secretary of State for East Asia by Bush, who had been the director of the C.I.A. and its covert operations during the Presidency of Ford and doubtless knew thoroughly the clandestine intrigues and suborned revolutionary violence carried out by that agency and financed by the American tax-paying serfs.

The weekly newspaper further reported that a veteran of Special Forces, Lieutenant Colonel James Gritz, had charged that all of the major secret operations of the C.I.A. and the Pentagon were carried out under the supervision of Israel, and that Armitage not only served his Yiddish masters but had close connection with the Asiatic heads of the trade in heroin, cocaine, and their derivatives. These charges could have been ignored in the United States, but, again according to *Spotlight*, the Swiss investigators found that the funds for the secret operations of "our" Department of Defense and its C.I.A. went through the same hands, especially Kopp's, as the profits of the heroin and cocaine business. The Vice President of Switzerland, Achille Casanova, publicly and pointedly connected the drug business with the C.I.A. and "other secret American authorities."

The newspaper further alleged that the Swiss investigation into the activities of the Kopp's had, according to its sources, made our Bushman decide that it would be prudent to withdraw the nomination of his pal, Armitage, before he could be questioned in the Senate.

However that may be, it is obvious that Lizzie Kopp had worries of her own that distracted her from her appointed task of teaching the Jews' Swiss dogs to heel on command, and not to doubt the Master Race's Big Lies. Thus did Fate grant the Swiss a reprieve from the sentence that the Kopp woman and her racial kin intended to force the Swiss government to impose on them.

It appears however to have been only a short-term reprieve. According to G.-A. Amadruz in the *Courrier du Continent*, September 1989, Yahweh's Yids, through their poison-pen press, have already begun anew agitation for legislation to chain up Aryan curs who dare to doubt whatever lies they are told by the god-given masters, and who, oh horrors! are such "Neo-Nazis" that they don't want to see Switzerland totally overwhelmed by an avalanche of biological refuse. M. Amadruz quotes some of the journalists' diseased pus, which, though in French, will be dreadfully familiar to everyone who reads the jewspapers in this country.

It is amazing and, more than that, appalling that the enactment of the projected law in Switzerland appears to be possible. I have commented before on the strange and relatively sudden decay of the Swiss, whom the world long admired as the one nation in which democracy seemed successful—a virile democracy that made every able-bodied male a member of the Army, with weapons at hand for immediate mobilization. But the result has proved that “democracy,” in its modern form, like Christianity, is a disease of the mind and spirit which eventually destroys the immune system of a nation and a race, gradually and slowly but irremediably, much as the African Plague destroys the immune system of the body. Is it therefore significant that the famous Jew, Feuchtwanger, boasted that this democracy is also a Jewish invention: “Es gibt überhaupt nichts Demokratisches, was nicht jüdisch wäre.” □

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN? SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the rôles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send \$14.50 (which includes \$2.50 for postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003).

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White “refugees.” But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980—except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send \$9.50 (which includes \$1.50 for postage and handling) to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

‘Holocaust’ Revisionism in the Purview of The Anti-Defamation League of B’nai B’rith

By
Charles E. Weber

Recently we acquired the Summer 1989 issue of the *ADL Research Report*. Its cover featured the gate to the Auschwitz concentration camp with its inscription, ARBEIT MACHT FREI, and bore the title *Holocaust ‘Revisionism’* and subtitle *Reinventing the Big Lie*. The first question that came to my mind about the title was, “Whose big lie?” On the reverse of the cover we are informed: “This publication has been made possible through a grant from the Lawrence Peirez Civil Rights Institute.” Irony of ironies! How dare Jewish organizations of this nature talk about civil rights in view of the current events in Palestine and the numerous harassments against revisionists with the aim of denying them their civil rights? One need only think of the unfairly conducted trial of Ernst Zündel in Toronto, the deportation of John Demjanjuk and his farcical trial in Jerusalem, the arson committed against the Institute for Historical Review in 1984, the bombs exploded at the home of a California historian and other outrages against those historians who have been idealistically seeking the truth about various aspects of the Second World War. I was myself the victim of a relatively unimportant—and yet also symptomatic—act of sabotage of my automobile several years ago, with a note left indicating that the crimes, including four punctured tires, had been carried out by a Jewish organization.

Every such act of sabotage and harassment indicates, of course, that historians with the moral character, ability and courage enough to investigate certain questions about the history of the Second World War are bringing out truths which cannot be refuted by the now embarrassed Zionist propagandists.

Every individual and organization attacked in the ADL publication can feel that they have been honored. In fact, they should consider the attacks and unfavorable mentions in the publication to be valuable, favorable publicity in spite of the falsehoods, innuendoes, distortions and insults contained in it.

The organizations mentioned, and in most cases attacked, in the publication include the following:

Americans for Due Process
 Australian League of Rights
 Christian Defense League
 C.O.D.O.H. (=Committee for Open Debate on the Holocaust)
 Committee for the Reexamination of the History of the Second
 World War
 GANPAC (=German-American Political Action Committee)
 Institute for Historical Review
 Liberty Bell Publications
 Lutheran News, Inc.
 Noontide Press
 Samisdat Publishers, Ltd.
 Sons of Liberty
 Truth Missions
 Wiswell-Ruffin House

The *ADL Research Report* mentions the following persons who are claimed to have engaged in some sort of revisionist activity or another:

Allende, Walter Beveraggi	Le Pen, Jean-Marie
App, Austint	Leuchter, Fred
Ashley, George	Lindsey, William
Bennett, John	Marcellus, Tom
Benson, Ivor	McCalden, William David
Berg, Fritz	Mattogno, Carlo
Berkis, Alexander	Marchetti, Victor
Brenner, Lenni	Mayer, Arno J.
Brentar, Jerome	Nakhleh, Issa
Buchanan, Patrick	Neuman, Jürgen
Butler, Eric	Nolte, Ernst
Butz, Arthur	O'Keefe, Ted
Carto, Elisabeth	Oliver, Revilo P.
Carto, Willis	Omrcanin, Ivo
Christie, Douglas	Otten, Herman
Countess, Robert	Pierce, William
Curry, Shirley	Price, Christina
Curry, William C.	Rassinier, Paul
Dietz, George	Remer, Otto Ernst
Diwald, Hellmut	Rittenhouse, E. Stanley
Eckstein, Albert J.	Riviere, Jean-Claude
Farrakhan, Louis	Robertson, Wilmot
Faurisson, Robert	Roques, Henri
Felderer, Ditlieb	Ross, Malcolm
Fields, Ed	Rost van Tonningen, Florence
Franz-Willing, Georg	Schlafly, Phyllis
Grimstad, William	Schmidt, Hans

Guillaume, Pierre	Smith, Bradley
Harwood, Richard	Stäglich, Wilhelm
Hoffman, Michael III	Walendy, Udo
Irving, David	Warner, James K.
Keegstra, James	Wayfield, David
Khan, Inamullah	Weber, Charles
Konkin, Samuel Edward	Weber, Mark
Lang, R. Clarence	Wesserle, Andreas
Larson, Martin	Zündel, Ernst

Of the individuals mentioned who are claimed to have engaged in some revisionist activity or another in the *ADL Research Report*, all of them are intelligent, well educated persons. Over one-third of them have earned doctoral degrees, a fact that must be especially vexing to the Zionist propagandists.

Some idea of the level of the research in the publication can be gleaned just from its simple errors. Even the name of the Wiesenthal Center, of all things, is misspelled on pages 9 and 13. The incorrect date of David McCalden's leaving the Institute for Historical Review is given on page 6. *Verschwörung* is hacked down to *Verschwöer* on page 7. The much-touted debate on the "Holocaust" question is supposed to have taken place on 21 February 1989 in Los Angeles (p. 10). Actually, no real debate took place because the men scheduled to have argued for the Zionist (i.e., "Exterminationist") point of view got cold feet and backed out, thus demonstrating once more the validity of the revisionists' position. Not even the name of the Committee for the Reexamination of the History of the Second World War is given correctly on page 18, nor is its *Bulletin* mentioned. On page 41 Wilhelm Stäglich's book, *The Auschwitz Myth*, is given as *The Myth of Auschwitz*. This confusion even of the title shows that Stäglich's well-reasoned arguments and evidence must be quite unfamiliar to the writers of the *Report*. Nearly all of the factual information in the *Report* could have been gleaned from revisionist publications. The publications of the Institute for Historical Review are an especially important source.

A special venom is directed against the prolific British historian of the Second World War, David Irving, whose books are discussed in some detail there. Unfavorable reviews of Irving's works by Alan Bullock (*New York Review of Books*, 26 May 1977) and John Lukacs (*National Review*, 19 August 1977) are cited. Much of the attack against David Irving consists of accusations of guilt by association.

We were gratified by the attention paid to "Charles Weber and His 'Committee'" on page 18, where 2/3 of a page is devoted to us.

The writers of the *Report* sniff out a "racist point of view" in my article on the etymology and semantic development of the word *Aryan*, originally published in the June 1984 *Liberty Bell* and subsequently reprinted in the Aryan Nations publication, *Calling Our Nation*. The writers are also disturbed about a "pamphlet offering advice on 'How to Discuss the Extermination Thesis ('Holocaust') at a Cocktail Party or at a 'Holocaust' Seminar sponsored by Zionists.'" The "pamphlet" to which they refer was, in fact, our *Bulletins* 14 and 15. My views on the Anti-Defamation League publication, *Days of Remembrance: A Department of Defense Guide for Commemorative Observance* (reviewed in *Bulletin* 25) are also mentioned. The claim is made that the Committee for the ReExamination of the History of the Second World War (title not correctly given) is a "one-person" organization. I shall be delighted to let the ADL persist in this belief.

On page 21 there is gloating over the outcome of the Mermelstein litigation against the Institute for Historical Review. What should be pointed out, however, is the obvious prejudice (if not also ignorance and laziness) of the judge, who took "judicial notice" that Jews were gassed in Auschwitz, thus depriving the defendant of the very essence of his arguments. Another instance of judicial prejudice is cited on page 31, Justice Robert Jackson's determination to "condemn and punish" the defendants at the trials in Nuremberg in 1945-46. The ensuing trials, in fact, were conducted in cynical contradiction of principles of justice established even in ancient times, and were protested by the courageous Senator Robert Taft of Ohio, whose sense of justice was lauded by Robert F. Kennedy in his book, *Profiles in Courage* (1956).

Special sections are devoted to revisionism in France (pages 28-29) and Germany (pages 29-30). The former describes the activities of Robert Faurisson, Henri Roques and others, while the latter discusses the views of Hellmut Diwald (whose *Geschichte der Deutschen* I reviewed in the very first issue of the *Journal of Historical Review*, Spring 1980) and Ernst Nolte. The section on pages 24-25 is devoted to the "Canadian Trials," i.e., those of Ernst Zündel, James Keegstra and the protracted harassment of Malcolm Ross, a New Brunswick school teacher, against whom charges were dropped.

A great worry to the writers of the *Report* is the possibility that there could be a "Holocaust without Jews" (page 32), that is, that

Just after completing this *Bulletin* we were deeply shocked and angered by a report that the distinguished French revisionist historian, Prof. Robert Faurisson, has been seriously injured by a brutal criminal attack.

there could be a general recognition of the fact that the suffering during the Second World War was not exclusively that of Jews. This corresponds to the recent acrimonious fight between Jews and Roman Catholic authorities concerning the nuns residing and working on the terrain of the former Auschwitz concentration camp. This section commences with the following statement: "Official Polish, Soviet and East German historiography has ignored the centrality of the Nazis' genocidal policy toward the Jews." Note the word *centrality*. On page 33 an article by Henry Kamm (*New York Times*, 25 March 1989) is reproduced, "No Mention of Jews at Buchenwald." The article contains some absurd statements.

On page 35, in a discussion of anti-Zionist cartoons, it is claimed that such cartoons equate the recent actions of the Jewish state in Palestine with those of National Socialist Germany, which "sought the ruthless and systematic annihilation of an entire people." If that were so, it was certainly an impossible dream on the part of the National Socialists because Germany probably never controlled more than about 3.8 million Jews, many of whom were amongst the approximately three million who migrated to Palestine after 1939. National Socialist Germany thus had power over only approximately one-quarter of the Jews of the world.

What the powerful Zionist organizations want they usually get, especially from "our" weak-kneed federal government, but one interesting and encouraging defeat of these organizations is described in some detail on page 36. A teaching curriculum on the "Holocaust" was denied federal funding from the Department of Education in 1986 and 1987. It seems that the villains (or heroines, depending on one's point of view) were Dr. Christina Price and Dr. Shirley Curry. In connection with this matter we observe once more the almost unbelievable arrogance of Zionist organizations which are trying to make the plight of Jews in Europe the central aspect of the history of the Second World War, a war in which tens of millions of Aryans were reputed to have lost their lives. The teaching of the "Holocaust" to intellectually defenseless school children is claimed to have some sort of moral or intellectual value. As a matter of fact, however, the teaching of "Holocaust" claims is shrewdly calculated to destroy the psychological defenses of Aryans against Jewish power and Jewish misuse of that power and to keep alive quarrels amongst the Aryan nations that reached their tragic climax during the Second World War, quarrels which still have their destructive effects on the psyches of many Aryans. Dividing and controlling host populations is an ancient Jewish strategy, as we can note in the Biblical book of *Isaiah*, 19,2.

A nasty innuendo—one of many— occurs on page 37, where the claim is made that “overt Holocaust ‘revisionism’ has been rejected by legitimate historians and scholars.” Just what is a “legitimate” historian? Are historians now licensed by some governmental agency or another? Was Thucydides an “illegitimate” historian because he did not have certain academic credentials? If nearly all academic historians have shied away from an objective examination of the “Holocaust” claims, does this fact attest to anything other than the tremendous political and financial power of Jewish organizations to intimidate academic institutions and organizations? I can speak from my own personal experiences on this matter. I learned that a figure no less than Senator Metzenbaum of Ohio put pressure on the officers of the American Association of Teachers of German as a result of an advertisement for my book, *The ‘Holocaust’/ 120 Questions and Answers* that had been published in the *German Quarterly* of Winter 1984. The *German Quarterly* is published at Ohio State University and is subsidized to a greater or lesser extent by federal and Ohio state funding. Although there have been notable exceptions, most academic historians are preoccupied with professional advancement and retention of their positions in an overcrowded field. They are far too cowardly and lacking in real intellectual idealism to tackle a question like the validity of the “Holocaust” claims. The great power and financial resources of the Anti-Defamation League are also evident on the obverse of the back cover of the *Report*, where the many offices of the Anti-Defamation League of B’nai B’rith are listed, from Atlanta to Los Angeles and even in Europe. What a contrast to the very meager resources of the revisionists!

Our particular interest was captured by a discussion (page 30) of the significant book by Arno J. Mayer, a professor of European history at Princeton University, *Why Did the Heavens Not Darken / The Final Solution in History*, which was reviewed in detail in *Bulletin 38*. Mayer’s basic (and correct) thesis that the plight of the Jews in Europe during the war should be understood in the context of the whole war and a number of Mayer’s correct conclusions are disturbing to the writers of the *Report*.

In the 44 pages of the *ADL Research Report* there is practically no substantive argument against the writings of the revisionists. As we might expect from the previous behavior of the Zionists, nearly the whole work is devoted to *ad hominem* arguments, the recourse of persons who are not only in the wrong but, at least subconsciously, know it. □

AN OPEN LETTER

by

Prescott H. Rathborne
1001 Howard Avenue, Suite 2502
New Orleans, Louisiana 70113

to

August 15, 1989

Drs. M. G. Rost van Tonningen
Brink 27 B - C
NL-1251 KS Laren
NETHERLANDS

Dear Dr. Rost van Tonningen;

We are living in a world where the political lie reigns, and where political truth cannot find shelter. As in other branches of disciplines, orthodoxy dominates, notwithstanding its corruption and the changes demanded by wise and judicious men. The world political system is so rampant today that you, being a Rost van Tonningen, the son of a great leader murdered by the Jews because of his efforts to uphold Aryan principles of truth and justice, must well know its evil designs, and that what your mother says is true.

You have not begun to appreciate the depth of our guilt. We are intruders. We are subverters. We have taken your natural world, your ideals, your destiny, and played havoc with them. We have been at the bottom of not merely the latest great war, but of every other major revolution in your history. We have brought discord and confusion and frustration into your personal and public life. We are still doing it. No one can tell how long we shall go on doing it. Who knows what great and glorious destiny might have been yours if we had left you alone.

Marcus Eli Ravage
Century Magazine, February 1928

Whether or not one wishes, or dares, to believe it, there is an everlasting and underlying plot for which all political action is designed to cover-up. Let us as mature and intelligent gentlemen see through this political façade and face this truth squarely and forthrightly. It is this:

1) The Jews are presently, and have been, carrying on a war of extermination against the Aryan peoples.

2) As destroyers and capable only of destruction, their ultimate aim is to destroy the planet and thus, all on it including themselves.

3) Unlike my Dutch, Irish ancestry, we can no longer hope to escape the Jew issue by running or emigrating.

4) The Jew war against Nature and Aryans forces us now to take a stand everywhere throughout the planet. Any other action is certain suicide.

5) Nature is decreeing that each being must choose between either the Aryan law (Nature's law), or that of the Jew, namely that of destruction.

The political cover-up becomes most obvious as one considers the laws passed by many nations whereby open discussion or revelation of Jews is simply a crime, punishable by whatever curse becomes the victim's lot. That Jews have well earned all the discussion, exposure and eternal damnation for what they have perpetrated upon all the world, is never a political issue. The reason is clear; they own the political systems of the earth.

There is no such thing as an independent press in America, if we except that of little country towns. You know this and I know it. Not a man among you dares to utter his honest opinion. Were you to utter it, you know beforehand that would never appear in print... It is the duty of a New York journalist to lie, distort, to revile, to toady at the feet of Mammon, and to sell his country and his race for his daily bread, or what amounts to the same thing, his salary. We are the tools and vassals of the rich behind the scenes. We are MARIONETTES. These men pull the strings and we dance. Our time, our talents, our lives, our capacities are all the property of those men, we are intellectual prostitutes.

John Swinton, Editor *New York Times*, in a speech to the American Press Association, 1914.

The Jews bragged openly to the world that they would start World War II to exterminate the Germans, and then proceeded to do so. In this senseless war, at least 52 million people lost their lives. The primary goal was to kill Aryans. All who have ceased closing their eyes to reality must accept that Jews are murderers on a very grand scale, and politically they are the top criminals of the planet.

If we investigate history prior to World War II, it becomes evident that the Jews were responsible for the European Thirty Years' War of extermination, the American Civil War, the French Revolution, the South African Boer Wars, and the First World War. These wars were further efforts by the

Jews to exterminate the Aryan people while stealing their wealth and property, tightening political control of nations, and setting the stage for their ultimate design of One-World Jewish government. Since World War II, Europeans, Americans and Aryans globally have been reduced to spiritual slavery as they dared not think or express the emotional turmoil in their souls which had been suppressed for so long. This suppressed emotional turmoil had been controlled by the Jews by the massive educational and television-created guilt they have heaped upon the Aryan peoples for their alleged crimes against Jews and Blacks.

Those who have accepted this induced guilt have aligned themselves with Jewish causes. Without doubt, the Jew-controlled United States Government is chief among this alignment, evidenced, for example, by casting the lone vote for Jewish Israeli on many United Nations Security Council issues. All governments and individuals who have aligned themselves with the Jews are standing on the side of political crime. Political crime is treason, not only to one's own country, but to our race, to our planet, to our God, and to our children and grandchildren, and to all concepts of decency.

Federation plays a major part in Jewish life throughout the world. There is a federation in every community of the world where there is a substantial number of Jews. Today, there is a central movement that is capable of mustering all of its planning, financial and political resources within twenty-four hours, geared to handling any particular issue. Proportionately, we have more power than any other comparable group, far beyond our numbers. The reason is that we are probably the most well organized minority in the world.

Nat Rosenberg, Denver Allied Jewish Federation
International Jewish News, January 30, 1976.

My friend, are you not, by your stubbornness with which you refuse to accept this reality, hurting your honorable mother, your own children, and your dead father? Is there not an overwhelming reason to believe that you are profiting in your position which is treasonous to the sacred memory of your murdered father, and from the on-going campaign you are enhancing against your mother? Your mother, Florentine Rost van Tonningen, alone in Holland is fighting for your name, for your children, and for all the people of Holland, while some of you, it appears, are profiting from the Jews for your persecution of her, and the desecration of your father's name. How will your children respond when they learn the truth? Are you not standing on the wrong side in this eternal issue?

We Jews, we, the destroyers, will remain destroyers forever. Nothing that you

will do will meet our needs and demands. We will forever destroy because we need a world of our own.

Maurice Samuel
You Gentiles

Allow me to show my sympathy for you and others who are victims of the greatest mind-control capability the world has ever experienced. We are all victims, but we must overcome this induced madness by and through our search for what is real and true. I realize that Holland suffers from the greatest suppression and brain-washing of any nation in Europe. Yet, nowhere in Europe is the Jew hated more. For this reason, I find it difficult if not impossible for a Dutchman not to see the noble purposes of your mother. What she is doing is far beyond simply being a great woman; she is in possession of cosmic Truth.

The time is fast approaching when all will understand. The entire world is slowly awakening to the endless Murder by the Jews. The world is awakening to those who do the Jews' dirty work. Jews are responsible for 200 million admitted White murders under the guise of war in this century alone. Aryans especially are, in addition, being murdered daily through ritual murder, through miscegenation, forced low birth rates, abortions, misinformation, staple and junk food poisonings, manipulation of currency, control of the courts, control of law, medicine, newspapers, television, education, all churches and libraries, destruction of the Natural ways, plus hundreds of additional schemes. The mind-controlled sleeping giant, the Aryan consciousness and his God, is being awakened!! The enslaved spirit of the older generation is finding freedom along with and through the expression of the youth. The guilt of World War II has not been accepted by the new generation. The trusted tools of the Jews for millennia, information and money control, are collapsing. The worn-out myth of the 6 million, the cover-up of the massive murder by the Jews is, as well, collapsing. The lies this world has been forced to live with for so very long are increasingly being replaced by the Truth which is the product of Nature and the Natural Aryan mind. This spirit globally is breaking free of the chains of Jewish control.

If the tide of history does not turn toward Communist Internationalism, then the Jewish race is doomed.

George Marlen, *Stalin, Trotsky, or Lenin*,
New York, 1937; p. 414.

Jewish control and its alias, Communism, is collapsing. Television commentators in the United States openly state that Communism is dead. The Jew has had his day, his age, and is near his final victory. With even the

slightest insight into the affairs of nations, this is clearly seen. Further, it is believed that the 'insiders' of world governments know this as they desperately begin to try to adjust their unnatural way to accommodate the new pressures of Nature, of reality and truth, where political systems will again be based upon what is good for the Aryan, not political systems designed for a ravaged earth under Jewish tyranny.

There can be no solution to the problems of the world without the destruction of the Jews and their religion.

Karl Marx, *The Strange Death of F.D.R.*
by Emanuel M. Josephson

As political leaders are presently changing alignment away from Jewish control, so too are wise and prudent individuals cutting all relationships with this murderous mob. Those not so wise and prudent will find themselves clearly on the criminal side of a new system which will not tolerate the affront of Jewish sympathy, or anything against Nature and Nature's Laws. The conversion to reality, truth and a sane world will not come without a cleansing and elimination of the decay of the past. No government or political force will be able to contain the Natural forces enhanced by the Aryan wrath when they begin the cleansing which will make way for honor and justice and individual sovereignty, the expression of the Aryan soul, and the righteous dignity denied so long. In this world, there will be no place for a Jew or anything Jewish. God help the one who refuses to know this!!

The clash of the titans is now fully underway. The two titans who are locked in combat are the two parts of the economic equation: man versus the natural forces. The men who rule this world are rushing at breakneck speed to attempt to pull together a centralized, global, high-tech, bureaucratic, one-world order. At the same time, the natural forces of our collapsing climate are moving in accelerating fashion toward destroying these centralized plans of mice and men, moving us toward radical decentralization. Stated differently, as man is moving toward total civilization, total order and control, nature is moving toward total dispersion, disorder and chaos. You and I are pawns in the game in this clash of titans. Unless we are careful, we will be trampled by these two Goliaths.

R.E. McMaster, Jr.
Acres U.S.A., 1989.

The twentieth century has been an especially tragic part of a political 'Dark Age' which has set back world progress several hundreds of years. The indomitable Aryan people, led by Nature and her Laws, are breaking out of

this enslavement, expressed by the growing turmoil everywhere. The Aryans hold the key to not just breaking the back of this monster, but to opening the doors to a political/social golden age.

The thrust of the Aryan spirit must come from the Aryans globally, for their kinsmen each has suffered from Jewish insanity. Further, Aryans have been guilty of being thoroughly absorbed into the caldron of racial goulash, all too closely tied to Jew-serving Fundamentalist Christianity. We who vision a political/social renaissance and the correction of a corrupted technology know unerringly that the present Jewish political monstrosity will be, and is being, destroyed. The Jew, however, will attempt to destroy the planet as his hold on earth weakens.

They have but few years to try to stamp out the undying, divine Ideology; to crush as many of its votaries as they can, before they are, themselves, ground to dust in a fratricidal war of demons against demons.

Savitri Devi
The Lightning and the Sun, 1958

The ultimate aim of the creature, the Jew, is to destroy all life on the planet, including himself. This is both a genetic trait and is further enhanced by the Jew law. This double destructive trait, supported by their history and their goals, is overwhelming and conclusive proof that they are not natural beings. They are unnatural life forces, or mutants, that are threatening all life on the planet.

Being both parasites and psychopathic murderers, terrorists and destroyers all combined, they are often difficult to identify, locate, catch and/or destroy because of their stealth. Further, more than half of them are in disguise. Conversely, the Aryan is the only biped that is genetically programmed to build civilizations (Other bipeds cannot even maintain them).

Since the Aryan has not yet learned and accepted his responsibility to manage the other creatures with the authority that nature required, Nature is (again?) now coming to our aid-and-our-defense to cleanse the planet. The Jews' well publicized current plans to exterminate billions of humanoids is but more planned selective mass-murder, interestingly, in addition to what Nature has planned.

Will the Aryan survive the double threat and learn to accept his responsibility this time? For how long? When? From numerous sources of ancient wisdom; the Dark Age now ending will be followed by a Golden Age Free of

the mutants. It will end over the next twenty-five years.

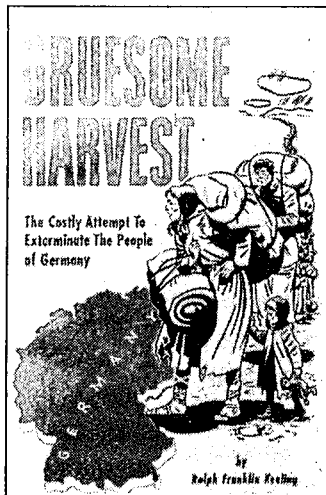
There are other matters of great magnitude stirring the political leaders of Russia and the United States and other nations. In spite of their spiritual saturation with Jewish madness, do these leaders sense, or know, the end of an epoch is very near? Surely, they know phenomena and technological secrets long held in silence. Are they now taking serious notice of the weather, of the Antarctica ice build-up, of the incredible effects of electromagnetism, of the secrets now being revealed from outer space, and other awesome perils, while floundering with their own woefully misguided system of technology?

The political Dark Age created by the Jewish anti-life forces that have so devastated the world over millennia (if not Ages) is collapsing. The masses inter-bred for regression, further inflicted with disease and famine as no other time on earth, with extermination specifically directed at the Aryans, this is the enigma of Jewish political insanity. Though a parasite, the Jewish mind works to destroy its host. The destroyers would deny Nature its only tool for reconstruction those Aryans who are designed to overcome all obstacles to blend with Nature in rebuilding the forces of harmony by which Nature rules with perfect peace. This 4000 year war is ending. Out of this collision of forces, the destined masters of this planet will take their rightful places of righteous rule.

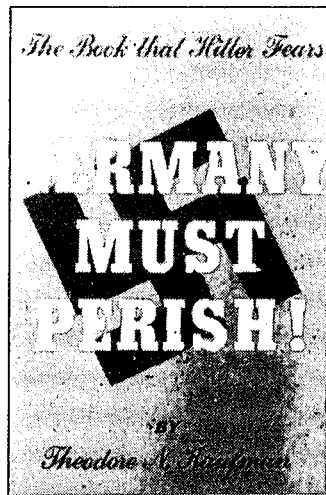
As Nature's tranquility settles upon our blue planet, with all the natural forces back in place, we can now foresee the Golden Age which other men could but imagine. Only then will we and this planet know the beautiful and glorious expression of the Aryan soul aligned with Nature's Peace.

Yours,
[signed] Prescott Huidekoper Rathborne

cc: Drs E. Rost van Tonningen
Ir. H. Rost van Tonningen
Mrs. Florentine Rost van Tonningen



Order # 07012 — \$4.50



Order # 07009 — \$4.00

For postage and handling please add:

On domestic orders, \$1.50 for orders under \$10.00, 15% of order total for orders over \$10.00. On orders from abroad \$2.00 or 20% respectively.

Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge Book List containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers", \$4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues \$35.00. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. \$7.00) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when, seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian 'experiment' on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti-Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. ("A sequel to Orwell's 1984"—R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!"—Dr. A.J. App). Order #01013. Single copy \$7.00, 3 for \$15.00.

For postage and handling please add:

On domestic orders, \$1.50 for orders under \$10.00, 15% of order total for orders over \$10.00. On orders from abroad \$2.00 or 20% respectively.

Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge Book List containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers", \$4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues \$35.00. Order from:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

OTHER LOSSES

A Book Review

by
Ernst Zündel

A sensational book has just been published in Canada by Stoddard Publishing Co., Ltd. It is entitled *Other Losses*. Its author, James Bacque, is a Canadian of French extraction. The book's title is further explained on its dust jacket: *An investigation into the mass deaths of German prisoners at the hands of the French and Americans after World War II*. The author had advertised in Canadian newspapers for former P.O.W.s to contact him. Knowing our interest in the general topic of Allied War Crimes, some of our subscribers and supporters contacted Mr. Bacque to witness for history. One of those who did so was Hans von der Heide, a translator for us at the first Zündel-Holocaust Trial. He had the misfortune to fall prisoner to the Western Allies and, along with photos and documents, told author Bacque his terrible story. But gathering material on this gruesome subject was not the only difficulty faced by the author: Bacque says that 30 U.S. publishers turned down his manuscript, so the sort of censorship which I have said to exist here in the so-called free world for the past 30 years does exist!

Of course, the U.S. has every reason to hide the truth about Eisenhower's cold-blooded and deliberately planned mass murder of some 1.7 million German men, women, and children in U.S.-run concentration areas where those confined died, as was intended by their American captors, from starvation, disease and exposure. One U.S. confinement area alone, at Dietersheim, "held 32,640 old men, women and children under 8 years of age, boys of 8 to 14, terminally sick and cripples." (*Other Losses*, page 88).

The French received these and other thousands of near-dead and dying Germans from American 'custody' for use as 'labour reparations'! Of course, no one so near to dying of starvation could do any labour whatsoever.

Bacque reveals that the Americans had a vast surplus of food and building materials at hand which they could have used to feed and house the millions of Germans whom they had decided to confine after the war ended in Europe, but they did not do so.

Instead, the Americans confiscated such German foodstuffs as existed and refused to permit the Red Cross to distribute 100,000 tons of food to the prisoners. This latter shipment was returned because the Americans said the warehouses were still full of undistributed Red Cross food from previous shipments. Meanwhile, tens of thousands of German captives were dying every day of starvation and malnutrition!

The author has encountered a long trail of U.S. tampering and destruction of documents which reveals quite clearly the 'mens rea' or guilty mind of the U.S. authorities who planned this atrocity and then tried to cover it up, similar to the Soviet mass-murders at Katyn and elsewhere. He reveals a conspiracy of obfuscation and silence by the U.S. military, the officially-approved 'court historians', the administrators of archives and 'private papers' of those officials and agencies involved in the Americans' genocide program.

It therefore appears that I have been only gently pointing out the war guilt and war crimes of Americans, although I have been accused by exceedingly thin-skinned individuals of having a penchant for 'America-bashing.' Not at all! What I refuse to do as a German is to suffer in silence American-sponsored and promoted lies while the real perpetrators of war crimes, many of whom are Americans, go unaccused and unpunished. After all, your American pledge of allegiance says, "...with Liberty and JUSTICE for all." I therefore presume that Americans deserve as much justice as anyone else, and in view of the Nuremberg War Crimes travesty, perhaps they deserve even more than they have ever received. The criminals and murderers amongst you also deserve justice, for if Germans have paid with their lives for real or imaginary 'war crimes,' then the same should apply for American war criminals. Justice is indivisible, otherwise it is not just. America should stop pointing the finger of accusation at Germans, for you point three fingers back at yourselves. I am all in favour of justice and I hope you are too! America got off on the wrong foot almost at the beginning of this century vis-à-vis its relations with Europe. It is therefore high time that America saw where it went wrong, who made it go wrong, and how that wrong may be corrected if America is ever again to find its right place in the world.

Will the O.S.I. investigate this American war crime? I think not, because Americans prefer to moralize, rather than behave morally in either domestic or foreign affairs. In this you fool

nobody but yourselves. The people of the world see what you do and do not pay much attention any longer to what you say, for they know hypocrisy when they see it.

My own father was a 'prisoner of war' in such American 'camps' as Crailsheim, Mannheim, and Darmstadt. I remember what he looked like when he got home. I also remember his tales of needless hunger and brutality, of "Polish guards" in American uniforms who shot into the crowded enclosures at night, randomly murdering the prisoners.

What had my father done during the war? He was a member of the German Red Cross and he helped save the lives of men who had driven Communism back to the very gates of Moscow, unlike the Americans who were doing everything possible to make the world safe for Communism! Although he was a Red Cross medic, serving on a Red Cross ambulance train, he was brutally mistreated by the so-called defenders of democracy and neither his Red Cross armband, nor his official identity papers made any difference *[just as it did not make one bit of difference to British and American Terror Bombers when they, during their thousands of "Let's make the world safe for democracy" air raids, indiscriminately bombed and destroyed hospitals and ambulance trains that were clearly marked on their roofs with huge and highly visible Red Cross signs. I know, I was there when they "did their thing" and visited destruction upon my home town, Kassel, especially on 22 October 1943! -Editor, Liberty Bell.]*

While we are on the subject of the Red Cross and Allied War Crimes of World War II, neither James Bacque nor other revisionist historical researchers have been permitted by the International Committee of the Red Cross to research their archives in regard to these and other Allied concentration camps from 1945 through 1949. When it comes to humanitarianism for Germans, the Red Cross is distinguished by its refusals! The Red Cross does provide anti-German researchers and propagandists full cooperation and complete access to its files, and when such persons do not wish to journey to Switzerland or West Germany, the Red Cross is happy to send high-ranking officials, like Charles Biedermann, to testify on behalf of Zionists and other German-haters at trials such as mine. Time after time, the Red Cross has revealed its true nature: that of an anti-German arm of the One-Worlders.

Its dismal record of bias, hypocrisy and political partisanship is sufficient to keep me from donating any further time or money to it. As a German, I prefer not to support an organisation which has shown so much malice and hatred towards the German people. There are no Red Cross reports about German suffering inflicted by the Allies, although the Allies did, in fact, inflict enormous suffering upon German civilians and P.O.W.s! ☐

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Date: _____

Please send me the following books:

Other Losses, by James Bacque, hardback, 248 pages, many maps, statistical charts; actual photos of camp conditions, drawings by prisoners, etc. **\$30. postpaid**. Only a limited number of copies on hand; order your copy today!

Alliierte Kriegsverbrechen, paperback, 230 pages, illustrated. German language edition first published in 1950. Describes conditions of German prisoners in U.S. confinement and much more. **\$18. postpaid**. Sorry, still not available in English!

Churchill's War, by David Irving, hardback, 666 pages. The author exposes the real "grave-digger of the British Empire," as well as the bribery, greed, corruption and conspiracies. A shocking book! **\$36. postpaid**. Only a limited number of copies on hand; order your copy today!

Sample copy of **Liberty Bell**, a hard-hitting, fact-packed monthly magazine, now in its 17th year of uninterrupted publication, and copy of an **eye-opening** book list, **\$4. postpaid**

NAME: _____

ADDRESS: _____

CITY/STATE/ZIP: _____

My cheque in the amount of is enclosed herewith.

Victim of Zion!

by
Ernst Zündel

To My Friends Around the World!

You are probably wondering what is happening in Canada with Ernst Zündel's appeal and how Dr. Robert Faurisson is doing after the assassination attempt in Vichy on 16 September 1989, as well as other news of the movement. Here are the news items in their sequence of importance:

The Assassination Attempt Against Dr. Faurisson

I have spent an anxious four weeks desperately trying to piece together what really happened to Dr. Robert Faurisson, my chief advisor during three trials: the preliminary hearing in the spring of 1984, the first Great Holocaust Trial in 1985, and the Second Great Holocaust Trials in 1988.

Dr. Faurisson, who is intense, brilliant, courageous and creative, had taken the Samisdat Team by storm with his typically Gallic humour, his quick intelligence, his lovely French accent, his stamina and capacity for work.

He has stood out, amongst a team known for its long



working hours and dedication, as a near "workaholic." When team members half his age would be dead tired, Dr. Faurisson would relentlessly drive on typists, researchers, photocopy men, computer operators, even legal assistants and lawyers.

Robert Faurisson is often called "the Uncrowned King of Revisionism." We used to laugh and joke about it during breaks in the routine, yet we all knew that he, more than any other living person, has indeed represented "radical" or "total" revisionism for almost 20 years through the 1960s and 1970s.

Certainly, there were other gifted and dedicated revisionists like Udo Walendy, Dr. Wilhelm Stäglich, Dr. Arthur Butz, Dr. A. J. App, Harry Elmer Barnes, Dr. David Hoggan, Arthur Ehrhardt, the Jew Joseph Burg, and others, but there was only one man like Robert Faurisson! With some, Revisionism was a purely intellectual pursuit; with some it was a hobby; with others it was a project. With Dr. Faurisson, it has been his life or his obsession, according to his enemies. We who are his friends call him particularly dedicated!



I first heard of Dr. Faurisson in the mid-1970s and finally met him in 1979 at the founding meeting of the Institute for Historical Review in Los Angeles. Dr. Faurisson, small and delicate in build, was too tired to present his paper to the eager and expectant audience that packed the hall. At the last minute, somebody chose me, of all people, to read Dr. Faurisson's paper to those assembled. I could not help but reflect upon the strange turn of

events. Here I was, a German from Canada, presenting a French professor's paper in English to an American audience in far-off California!

I think I was thunderstruck by the content of Dr. Faurisson's paper, as was the audience. His paper had as its central thesis that topic which I am forbidden to discuss by judge's order, since my last conviction for "false news," but this reading certainly awakened me, as if I had been jolted by a flash of lightning.

Those of you who have been receiving my newsletters over the years know the details, which my gag order does not permit me to discuss. I think I can safely say that the unlikely combination of this brilliant, French academic expert in ancient document and text analysis with the Swabian peasant advertising man was fated to become a surprise to those who thought they had everything under control as far as history was concerned.

The rest of Dr. Faurisson's work during the Zündel Trials has already become history. His testimony has been widely quoted, written about, and broadcast all over the world. The seeds have been sown and we owe this success largely to the dedication and sacrifice of this brave man who now suffers painful injuries inflicted upon him by the vilest enemies of Truth, Freedom and Justice.

I think it is important for all of us to analyze this attack on Dr. Faurisson, so that we may guard him and others against other such criminal acts. Our enemies are obviously



sensing defeat. "Violence, after all, is a sign of an exhausted mind."

Those who have truth and unimpeachable documentation as well as the facts on their side, do not need to attack 60 year old men of letters and university professors. Gangsters and thugs do that! Real proponents of history don't beat or bomb people to censor them. Nor do they have them tried for 'thoughtcrimes.' Only yesterday, 16 October 1989, a 'Jewish' group, calling itself the "Organisation Juive des Combat," blew up the office of the French monthly newspaper *Le choc du mots*, because those journalists had dared to write an exposé of the attack on Dr. Faurisson. A newswriter, Mr. Letty, had been working all night long on another article, when at 5:50 a.m. he smelled something burning. He opened the door, saw the bomb in hallway, closed the door and was promptly blown off his feet. The office was destroyed and every window in the building shattered. The French press hardly reported the incident!

We should learn from this! A new phase, using the familiar tactics of naked terror, seems to have been decided upon by



those who want to establish their exclusive monopoly over the writing of history. For years friends and foes have had a field day laughing about my 'bunker mentality' because I believed in securing my Headquarters with barbed wire, 24 hour surveillance cameras, around-the-clock guards, time-lapse recorders which record not only the "scene" all around my building using eight monitor, but which also freeze the image, the hour, minute, second, and year of

each frame, just as those sophisticated bank security systems function to catch and convict bank robbers. Our photocell-operated searchlights illuminate the area so brightly that no muggings and no robberies have been reported in the last 15 years in my neighbourhood. The 12 foot high security fence and the barbed wire discourage unauthorized entry. Microphones broadcast and record conversations from around the neighbourhood and act as an early warning system for us.

Everybody laughed at our safety helmets, the bullet-proof vests, my constant urging to only go out as a team, never alone! Now we see that one ounce of prevention is indeed worth a ton of cure.

How did the Jewish thugs get to Dr. Faurisson? And what can we learn from his painful experience?

Dr. Faurisson walked his dog, all by himself, apparently each day at roughly the same time, thus setting up a predictable pattern of behaviour a fateful mistake in security matters. This pattern allowed the terrorists to set up an ambush, which is exactly what these obviously professional thugs did! Dr. Faurisson's dog is one of those playthings, a miniature poodle type, with lots of yap but no bite. Three muscular, male hoodlums approached Dr. Faurisson, sprayed a Mace-like gas in his eyes, blinding him instantly, and then proceeded to attack him by first knocking him to the ground and then kicking him with heavy boots in the head, face, ribs and mouth, while he lay there in excruciating pain. His calls for help eventually attracted three fishermen who rushed to his rescue! One, a rather athletic Frenchman, seized one of the Jews and held him, but he let the terrorist go when another one shouted "use your gun!"

By this time, Dr. Faurisson was apparently unconscious. There was no time to call an ambulance, so one of the fishermen rushed him to the hospital in his own car. The "tear gas" used by the assailants still clung to Dr. Faurisson's clothing and was so strong that the rescuer had to leave his car temporarily because he himself was choking and his vision was impaired by the gas which was wafting off Dr. Faurisson.

The Emergency Section of the Vichy Hospital quickly diagnosed Dr. Faurisson as being in danger of losing his life and rushed him to the better-equipped Regional Hospital in Clermont-Ferrand, which had a highly efficient, state-of-the-art Trauma Unit. Dr. Faurisson lay there in critical condition for

several days.

I heard about this attack through a French friend and comrade living in West Germany, who had learned of the attack on French State Radio. All my media monitors around the world were put on alert, and soon I was able to assemble a preliminary picture of what had happened. Other French friends called in with reports. David Irving called from London with the latest information, and was his usual well-informed self. Although Dr. Faurisson and David Irving had been at odds for almost a decade, now there was genuine, almost comradely concern in David Irving's voice. I immediately impressed on him and others whom I contacted to tighten their security!

Finally, it seems, people are beginning to listen! Why, I wonder to myself, does it always have to take a tragedy to do what seems perfectly obvious to look out for oneself!

Who should take precautions in regard to security and how? Remember, caution is not cowardice! If you have an exceptional talent in one field or another, then you owe it to your cause to assure that these talents are protected to serve the cause, as long and as unlimited as is humanly possible through the prevention of attacks against yourself.

That means:

- 1) Do not go out alone, not even for short walks, like to the postoffice, to get some milk, etc.;
- 2) Do not establish a fixed routine which makes it easy for you to be set up for an ambush;
- 3) Do not go to appointments alone;
- 4) Do not make speaking tours all by yourself; take along a bodyguard and arrange to be picked up on arrival at your destination by two or three supporters;
- 5) Do not go to public washrooms alone; this can be dangerous because an attack will be least expected by ordinary people at such times!
- 6) If you must drive, take someone with you and spend some money on the installation of a CB radio as well as a portable phone. This way you can always call truckers, emergency road vehicles and police to come to your aid.
- 7) Always have a First Aid Kit with you!
- 8) Do not drink, smoke dope, or take drugs while you are "on duty" which is 24 hours a day if you are serious about the cause.
- 9) Do not "pick up" strange women or men.

One of the easiest ways to compromise a person is through such episodes captured on film or video which can become a tool for blackmail. You can even be killed more easily during one of these 'animal periods' because your otherwise defensive faculties are preoccupied with lust.

I hate to be so graphic, but your life may depend on such a frank discussion of these things which also are simple facts of life.

10) Purchase and wear a bullet-proof vest of good quality, which should be capable of stopping anything up to .357 Magnum.

11) Always tell someone you trust, when you have to go out somewhere, where you are going and for how long; leave a phone number where you can be reached!

12) Check with your Headquarters regularly!

13) Secure your house, your garage, your car with good, not cheap, locking devices and alarm systems;

14) Take along a hard hat when you go for a demonstration or appearance;

15) Be alert; look for and anticipate possible security problems. Avoid confrontation and act according to this axiom: to speak softly, but carry a big stick.

The wise leader does not grandstand or think he has to win every argument, every debate, every shouting match. Sometimes it is well to remember that "he who walks away comes back to fight another day."

You will have noted that I did not say anything about arms, like guns, knives, swords, clubs, etc. Why? Because that depends entirely on your local laws and personal style and preference!

What I have given you is a common sense approach to security. There are quite good books on the market, so please read some. However, do not become paranoid to the point where you scare your wife and children half to death. Whatever you undertake for your security should be understated; the more invisible the better, except for building security. Do not 'barricade' yourself in so that you isolate yourself from your neighbourhood and family. Your best protection is to be known and liked by those around you!

Yes, you will have to give up something of your privacy, in exchange for security, but after looking at the picture of Dr. Faurisson lying there in a coma, which would you rather be safe or sorry?

The Zündel Appeal!

The Zündel Appeal was heard from the 18th to the 22nd of September 1989. It lasted a whole week, instead of the slated 3 days. The courtroom was packed as per usual, and with the exception of one day, the Zündel supporters outnumbered the local Zionists; sometimes four or five to one. Once again, tight security was in place, and all pocket had to be turned out, handbags and briefcases had to be opened for inspection. The line ups were as long as those during the first trial at some periods in the proceedings, which surprised the media, who were present in force.

Sabina Citron, the woman who had originally charged me, was there with her coterie of old ladies and crippled old men. It looked as if the geriatric ward of some Jewish Old People's Home had been sending an obligatory delegation. Once again the Canadian public did not seem to be concerned as to what was going on in that courtroom. To the public, it still seems to be considered as "a struggle between the Germans and the Jews."

The media reported a few days in a perfunctory manner, and then everything went silent and was blocked or censored out. This usually is a sign that things are not going too well for the Zionist side in this struggle.

The scene inside the courtroom was quite comical at times. When Doug Christie made some really strong point which displeased Sabina Citron, she would noisily get up and storm out, re-entering the courtroom only when the prosecutors were speaking.

Chief Prosecutor Blacklock seemed to bring out the worst in the Zionists. I don't know why, but somehow they just did not like that man! I even felt a little pity for him at times, for he was after all a government official, sworn to uphold the law. Evidently, he was not twisting the laws out of shape sufficiently to suit the Zionist hatemongers!

For me it was an eerie feeling to have three judges, four prosecutors, plus my own attorney, talk about me, my thoughts, my philosophy of life, my political ideology, my writings, films, books, videotapes, etc., as if I was not there at all or as if I were dead! Those of my legal team present were Doug Christie, my courageous attorney, Keltie Zubko, his brilliant legal assistant, and attorney Barbara Kulaszka, who is a gifted

researcher and can ferret out case law to the astonishment of friend and foe alike.

We had presented our two-hundred page *Factum*, which has been called a memorable document by other lawyers and some retired judges. Every argument that we could muster was made. Law, usually staid and boring, was used creatively by us. Time and again we surprised the opposition with novel interpretations and devastating constitutional arguments! I can assure you that what could humanly be done was done. We simply could not do more. My still existing gag order prevents me from telling you all the magnificent arguments we made. I will reprint some section of Keltie Zubko's *Friends of Freedom* newsletter, to be safe, for I do not honestly know how far I can go in reporting on my own case.

One interesting development took place the week before I had to check into Toronto's Don Jail, from where I was supposed to be taken to the courthouse. We had made a motion for me to be present at my own hearing, a right which is not automatic in Canada. We were then told that I should be asking for more, namely, for an order deleting the requirement that I turn myself in to jail the night before the hearing date. I was really surprised by that development, for in my many years of legal struggles with the Canadian system, very few public officials have gone out of their way to be nice to me or to do me any favours. *Maybe the reason was that I told the Crown prosecutor that I did not fear their jails and that it would look far worse for the Canadian system to jail me for what I thought, then it would look on me.*

I had gone ahead and organized a demonstration with my friends outside the jail, at the time when I was going to go 'inside.' My friends showed up with their signs, and paraded up and down in front of the jail's entrance in great numbers. Media were there from a U.S. Christian network and one video team from West Germany, as well as a number of nationalist reports from West Germany, Spain, and Austria.

Fred Leuchter, Attorney Schaller, who defends cases similar to mine in Austria, all had come to participate. Zündel Headquarters once again was full to overflowing. Again we had to eat in shifts. There were the familiar line ups outside the bathrooms and the air mattresses, sleeping bags, etc., were pressed into service.

There was a "Film Festival" on in Toronto and virtually no hotel rooms could be had, not even for \$130-\$150 a night, except way out on the outskirts of town, so our friends from overseas moved a little closer together and pretended it was 'wartime,' which it is, of course. It is just war of a different kind! Many old friendships were deepened and a renewed spirit of cooperation was evident.

At the end, the Judges found that Doug Christie had presented some thorny legal arguments, too difficult for them to decide on the spot, so they reserved judgment. This means that I sit in my office and await that phonecall which will tell me to check into the Don Jail. If the judges rule against me, I will begin to serve my nine-month sentence right then and there. An appeal to the Supreme Court of Canada is not automatic, but is a "privilege of power" and depends on how the appeal court judges rule. If they are unanimously against me, things will look bad. If only one votes for me, then I get a chance to appeal to the Supreme Court. Should I win at the Ontario Court of Appeal level, undoubtedly the prosecution will appeal to the Supreme Court. So whichever way one looks at it, I will be tied up in expensive court battles for at least another year. If I lose totally, It is off to jail and the beginning of my sentence.

I have prepared matters here, for this eventuality, to see to it that we can function on a 'low burner.' Whether or not I will be permitted to write and send out newsletters will be up to the authorities.

To you who are my friends, I want to say a heartfelt Thank You! You have supported me and stood by me over the years while we have tried to right some historical wrongs. In the process we have re-written history, and have made history of our own. We already had our 'informational victories' inside and outside the courtrooms during the trials. The Cause has gained tremendously through our court cases. For me, personally, they have been tiring, costly, and time-consuming. If I have to spend some time in jail, they will have been inconvenient as well, but worth it for the cause of freedom to think!

You are a magnificent group of people! It has been my privilege to act for you, to speak on your behalf, to lead the fight up here in the frozen North! I have the feeling that a chapter of my life is coming to an end. Together we have shared good times and sad ones. Some friends have died or dropped out, but they leave

their memories and their accomplishments to us who remain in the struggle.

Please join with me in sending greetings and encouragement to Dr. Faurisson in the form of letters, cards and money. Make any checks payable to "Mr." Faurisson, not "Dr." or "Robert" or "Prof." Faurisson. That is Dr. Faurisson's idea. Better still, send your help in cash in a well-sealed envelope. He just had to lay out 3300 French Francs for new glasses to replace those smashed by the terrorist attackers. He will need costly dental work to fix his teeth, many of which were knocked out when his upper and lower jaws were broken in six places.

Please write to the enclosed addresses of the French media, police officials, government bureaucrats and ministers. They are not investigating with any vigor this disgusting and cowardly act by the Jewish thugs, but public pressure and scrutiny can change their minds! We have achieved miracles before by coordinated, concentrated, combined operations. Your efforts have helped me. Now let's help Robert Faurisson, a hero of our cause!

Ernst Zündel can be reached at
206 Carlton St., Toronto ONT
M5A 2L1, CANADA

All the best!
[signed] Ernst Zündel

Sample Letter

This is the type of letter people send to French addresses supplied:

To Whom It May Concern:

I have read in the newspapers about the vicious attack against the revisionist French scholar, Dr. Robert Faurisson, by three Jewish terrorists on September 16, 1989 in Vichy.

I have not heard of any arrests!

What kind of country is France, when crimes against intellectual freedom are tolerated by the police, the judiciary, the politicians, and the media? What kind of 'Liberté' is that?

I demand that French authorities do something to solve this heinous crime, and expect that you tell me the results.

I presently buy French wine, cheese, and my wife, French fashions. We have visited France on holidays. However, if France allows this kind of terrorism, then I and my friends will have to

reconsider our purchasing of French goods!

Please explain to me the laxity of the investigation of this unspeakable crime.

Sincerely yours,

Send letters of protest to:

Figaro 37 rue du Louvre F-75081 Paris	Monsieur le President de la Republique Palais de l'Elysee Avenue des Champs-Elysees Paris, FRANCE
Le Monde, 7 rue des Italiens F-75427 Paris, Cedex 09 FRANCE	Marie Claude Malhuret Place de L'Hotel de Ville F-30200 Vichy FRANCE
National Hebdo 7 Cour des petites Ecuries F-76010 Paris FRANCE	M. Maille Commissaire de Police Avenue Victorias F-30200 Vichy FRANCE
M. Giral Police Judicler Rue Pelissier F-63000 Clairemont-Ferrand FRANCE	Mademoiselle Rubanpel Judge d'Instruction F-03300 Cusset FRANCE

Get Well cards, flowers, cash and donations can be sent to:
Dr. Robert Faurisson
10 rue de Normandie
F-03200 Vichy, FRANCE

* * * * *

Canada's First War Crimes Trial since the end of WWII is still on track. Despite numerous constitutional and other brilliant moves and arguments before various judges, this political trial is still going on. Most of the proceedings are, and have been for weeks, of a legal and technical nature and have not been allowed to be reported.

Doug Christie, Keltie Zubko, and Barbara Kulaszka, the "battling trio," have been working long hours. The research team has combed the law and other libraries here and overseas. Many people are helping in many little ways. Once again, the main burden is borne by our network of idealists, because the Hungarian community has not been very supportive of the 77-year-old former gendarme.

He is going to court every day, although quite frail and obviously stressed. However, the Canadian politicians who caved in to Jewish

pressure after forty years incessant agitation to pass this atrocious legislation which permits "persecution through prosecution," do not care.

One of the chief pushers for this disgusting law, a political hack and alleged "Ukrainian," named Hynatyshin, has just been made Governor-General of Canada! So the boys are being rewarded! One could say it is a new form of 30 pieces of silver.

The Canadian police seems to care little; after all, what's the fate of some old man to them. They remind me of the Jews in Moses' time, dancing around the golden calf, sexing, doping, boozing while their country goes to the dogs! Poor Canada! I had thought this was a better place. How wrong I was!

Once the trial starts for real, you will get a blow by blow description. If you can help in the meantime, please do! Also: do not forget to contact the media and your local and federal politicians and tell them how disgusted you are about this "pandering" to the Jews, as a former Prime Minister of Canada said it would be if Canada adopted this legislation.

* * * * *

Friends of Freedom

P.O. Box 1133

Sooke, B.C. Western Canada V0S 1N0

September 22, 1989

The Zündel Appeal

The Zündel appeal commenced on Monday, September 18th with arguments of Douglas Christie, acting for Mr. Zündel who is appealing his second conviction on charges of publishing false news damaging to racial and social tolerance by publishing the 32-page booklet *Did Six Million Really Die?*

The argument was in front of the Ontario Court of Appeal, three judges (Brooke, Galligan and Morden) hearing the appeal. It was held in Courtroom 1 of Osgoode Hall, and the room was packed, primarily with supporters of the Appellant.

On Monday, Mr. Christie spent the entire day arguing about only 6 of the 47 grounds of appeal enumerated in the 151 page factum (the legal summary of appeal arguments and authorities). The judges heard that during Mr. Zündel's second trial, the judge improperly took judicial notice of one particular version of the holocaust, a version that Crown Attorney Blacklock referred to as the "bare bones" holocaust, finding that it was a fact that no reasonable person would dispute, and so advising the jury. Later in the trial, the trial judge told the jury that the booklet disputed the holocaust, leaving the clear implication therefore that they should dis-

regard any evidence going to the truth of the booklet in question.

Ground 2 was that the trial judge improperly allowed the Crown to read into evidence the entire evidence of historian Raul Hilberg from the first trial, without requiring him to testify and be cross-examined on the major changes to his opinion, as shown in the revised edition of his book, i.e., that he had excised the references to two Hitler orders for the extermination of Jews. Hilberg had written a letter to the prosecutor, saying that he did not wish to face cross-examination by Doug Christie again, and so would not attend the second trial. In the meantime, the changes to his book were made and published. This evidence, more than anything the revisionists could produce, would have shown the metamorphosis of the orthodox holocaust viewpoint, and was important to the defense view that history changes—especially history about World War II. As proof of that, witness the book *Other Losses*, by James Bacque, which is only now publishing in the mainstream what revisionists have discussed for years, i.e., Allied war crimes.

Ground 3 contested the judge's admission into evidence of three items going to the accused's motive to publish false news, but which were used by the Crown and the judge to try to show that the accused knew *Did Six Million Really Die?* was false. The reasoning for this evidence was that if the Crown proved Ernst Zündel was a National Socialist sympathizer, then he must therefore be a liar. This was a major ground, argued strenuously by Doug Christie that holding a particular ideology is no evidence of first knowledge of the truth or falsity of something, and second, that one was therefore a liar. This ground went hand in hand with a very important ground, i.e., the contention that the requirement for knowledge under Section 177 was of actual knowledge of falsity, and not a mere belief in falsity of the booklet.

Other important grounds argued that the book, *Six Million Did Die*, published in direct response to the booklet in question, should not have been admitted, and that *The Leuchter Report* (on the feasibility of gassings at Auschwitz and Birkenau by an American gas chamber engineer) should have been allowed. The defence also made the point that history is opinion, that the booklet was a political opinion piece, and that the judge repeatedly erred in his instructions to the jury on various elements of the charge to the jury. These arguments lasted over two days, although only one and a half days had been allotted.

The Crown then responded to defence arguments, taking another two days to proceed through the 33 points that the judges wished the Crown to answer, as well as the sentence appeal. These were argued by a new Crown attorney, John Blacklock, the trial prosecutor, John Pearson and Jamie Klukach, who introduced the requisite plea from the Jewish community. The defence team has seen many prosecutors on this case come and go, during the years since 1984 when Mr.

Zündel's case first went to court.

The Crown's arguments were clever as they distorted much of the actual trial evidence either by misstatement or by omission, leaving an incorrect impression with the appeal court judges. In an appeal of only five days (originally planned for a mere three!) it was a monumental task to deal with over 10,000 pages of evidence, six volumes of exhibits and arguments on many complex legal issues. The Crown reiterated the same *ad hominem* methods used at the trial, i.e., that Ernst Zündel was a National Socialist sympathizer therefore *must know* that the booklet was false when he published it. They argued that the judge had been very kind (!) to the defence when he took judicial notice of a so-called "bare bones" version of the holocaust, i.e., omitting any mention of six million, and the word "policy."

They argued that the judge hadn't been biased, and that he bent over backwards to accommodate the defence. If it wasn't so much difference than what really happened, it would have been laughable. For example, the Crown made the incorrect submission that the judge had merely been humorous when he'd observed to Doug Christie about Mr. Zündel that "[the jury] Might think he's a kook...Perhaps that's the best thing he's got going for himself." It was this passage that had been excised from the official trial transcript until Doug Christie convinced the court reporter that two people in court were willing to swear they had heard and noted those remarks.

They argued that since Udo Walendy had written a response to the book *Six Million Did Die*, and Ernst Zündel was in receipt of Walendy's writings, Zündel must have had knowledge that *Did Six Million Really Die?* was false. This, of course, contained the implication that *Six Million Did Die* was true, when there was no such evidence, indeed the trial judge specifically made reference to the falsity of the portions of the book alleging gas chambers at Dachau.

The judges did not betray much emotion or indeed much response at all to most of the arguments. The only reaction betraying an obvious slant was Mr. Justice Galligan's words about the evidence of Dr. K.T. Fann, called by the defence to give expert evidence about the classification of the booklet as fact or opinion, and denigrated at the trial by the trial judge.

Galligan defended the judge, referring to Fann's evidence as "preposterous nonsense"...simply because he had given his expert opinion that the booklet was a political opinion, and therefore would not be caught by the false news section which refers to false statement of fact. Galligan's comments received a detailed answer from Doug Christie in his reply.

It seemed obvious to me that, notwithstanding the assurances of Justice Brooke that they had read the defence factum, much of it had

escaped the attention of some of the judges. It is difficult to say just how the Judges really received the defence arguments, since the tension in the courtroom created by the presence of two very partisan factions probably had an effect on the judges.

Sabina Citron was there along with her bodyguard and others of the Jewish community, such as Manuel Prutschi of the Canadian Jewish Congress and others who had been much in evidence during the trial. The supporters of the defence outnumbered them on some days four to one.

One of the most striking aspects of the entire appeal was to see the appeal court judges demonstrate their own historical opinions and biases in the questions they asked of Doug Christie, especially during the argument about Judicial Notice. It showed me that everyone has their opinions about what took place during World War II, and no one knows the whole truth, thus underlining the importance of freedom of inquiry and expression, so that all points of view can be heard, weighed and accepted or rejected. Doug Christie's arguments about the terrible difficulties produced when trying someone for their historical views were hammered home to the three judges, and like it or not, they now must have some idea of the injustice of these kinds of trials.

On Friday, September 22nd, Doug Christie made his final reply to the Crown's arguments. He warned the court that attempting to put purveyors of ideas in jail does not weaken those ideas, but instead has throughout history made those ideas much more potent. The court adjourned at 3:30, with the decision reserved, as in the last appeal. That means it could come down any time that the judges have read and absorbed all the 36 volumes of transcripts, the factums, the exhibit books, and the massive books of authorities. All it takes to win the appeal is two of the three judges. If there would be a decision against Mr. Zündel, with one judge dissenting, there would be an automatic right of appeal to the Supreme Court of Canada. It is expected that any decision going against the defence would be appealed. Mr. Zündel remains out of jail, on appeal bail.

A word of thanks must be specially said to all those who helped so much during the appeal. It was once again wonderful to see the manner in which people pitched in to help in all the ways they could think of, from making delicious meals for the tired defence team, to doing all the tedious photocopying and assembling of books of authorities, driving the defence team to court, and doing all the innumerable chores that make such a complicated appeal possible to carry through. The defence had plenty of help carrying the massive weight of books to court and back again, and plenty of support and encouragement. A special thanks to all the people who took time to come to court each day and show their presence in support of freedom of speech. Thank you! ☐

A Real War Criminal

An Open Letter to the O.S.I.

by
Maj. Joe Stano USAF-Ret.
26D Navesink Ave.
Highlands, N.J. 07732
(201) 291-0110

27 October 1989

Mr. Neal Sher
Office of Special Investigations
Department of Justice
Washington, D.C. 20530

Dear Mr. Sher:

I would like to report the discovery of a loathsome and disgusting war criminal living right here in New Jersey. Far from concealing his past crimes, this butcher actually boasts of slaughtering helpless women and children when he was a Captain in the U.S. Army of Occupation in Germany. He even takes delight in boasting of how he also ordered his men to commit similar war crimes.

As a professional soldier who has served this nation during two wars, I was appalled by the conduct of this sadistic butcher who has brought disgrace, dishonor and shame on the United States and the American military.

His atrocities clearly violate the 1907 Hague Conference and the 1929 Geneva Convention. If we apply the "ex post facto" laws established during the Nuremberg Trials, there can be little doubt that this butcher is a war criminal—many times over—under the standards established at Nuremberg. An "ex post facto" application of the rules of war established at the 1949 Geneva Convention (IV), finds him guilty of crimes against civilians. Given the fact that he specifically directed his atrocities against the German people—whom he hates—his genocidal slaughters fall under the laws of the newly signed Genocide Convention.

Mr. Sher, given the problems you've recently experienced in rounding up suitable war criminals for shipment to Israel—as in the Frank Walus case, where eleven of your carefully chosen Israeli witnesses committed perjury and your prosecutors clearly committed sub-

ornation of perjury—this case should be, as we say in the Air Force, “a piece of cake.” This loathsome butcher is a war criminal many times over; more importantly, he is a war criminal who goes about openly boasting and bragging of his many war crimes.

The war criminal in question is one Julian “Bud” Batlan. He lives at 9 Scott Lane in Englishtown, New Jersey, 07726. He is well known in New Jersey; in that, “Butcher” Batlan was formerly the Commander of the Jewish War Veterans in New Jersey.

Let me explain the series of events that led to the exposure of this loathsome war criminal:

My path crossed Butcher Batlan during one of my many sorties to try and terminate the illegal and unconstitutional efforts by various Jewish organizations and individuals to censor American citizens by threats and intimidation—thereby denying them their First Amendment rights.

Example: An elderly couple living in Howell, New Jersey were harassed for months, until the police put a tap on their telephone, because the husband had written a letter to a newspaper. The wife became ill because she feared sleeping at night after receiving constant threats to burn her house down. Her husband said he would never write another letter to a newspaper because he could not put his sick wife through that kind of harassment again.

This man is an American citizen. He served his nation during the Second World War. And yet, he is being denied his First Amendment rights by threats on the life of his wife.

My “sortie,” which I considered as “trolling for groundfire” as a Forward Air Controller (I did a lot of that in combat), produced a lot of “flak” right here in the U.S.: an endless cacophony of screaming, howling, shrieking death threats—morning, noon and night—and a collection of anonymous letters and notes in the same vein.

Of course, all the threats to murder my wife and children were wasted on me—I’ve never married. As for myself, I would take great pleasure in putting a bullet in creatures that masturbate in phone booths making obscene and threatening calls in an effort to frighten women and children. To me it would be a public service: the extermination of vermin.

As a firm believer in the American concept of “Equal Justice Under Law,” I reported these death threats to the F.B.I., and suggested that if they applied half the energy they usually expend in tracing the twelve-year-old “criminal” who has spray-painted a lop-sided swastika on a wall, they could easily round up a score or more of these

cowards who hide behind a telephone and try to terrify women and children. “Death threats” are against the law, you know.

I also informed my “screamers” on the telephone—and Director William S. Sessions of the F.B.I. by formal letter—that anyone coming to “get me” with their “Uzis,” as most of them had howled, will be promptly shot dead! It’s a useful habit I picked up in combat with the First Air Commando.

The “turn-out” was most disappointing. Not one of the score or more of “screamers” has yet found the courage to even show up—with or without Uzis. Proving that those who hide behind telephones and anonymous letters are craven cowards.

I got lucky! I had the very good fortune to actually identify one of my anonymous postal cowards. He had sent me a childish death threat, painfully printed in—of all things!—Red Ink! Clearly, this was an intellect not far removed from the sand box.

Yes, it was Julian “Bud” Batlan, the former Commander of the New Jersey Jewish War Veterans, who printed that childish death threat in red ink—apparently with his left hand so that no one would identify his hand...“printing-(?). What a monumental ass!

I naturally sent the “heroic” Batlan a charming (I thought) letter thanking him for his childish note and commenting—at length—on cowards who send anonymous notes and letters because they haven’t the courage to do otherwise. I suggested his actions were compatible with those of his counterparts in the Israeli Army, who, in responding to the Israeli Prime Minister’s barbaric order to “Punish them, break their bones,” had seized some 840 children on the Gaza Strip, from the age of 15 down to age of 4, had held them down and then “bravely” smashed their arms and legs with rocks and bricks. According to the barbarians in the Israeli Army, this was done because these children were “suspected” of throwing rocks.

A splendid example of “Israeli Justice.” And a war crime under the Geneva Convention of 1949. It’s interesting to note that many of the laws drafted at that convention were at the insistence of Jews; specifically those laws dealing with the treatment of civilians by armies of occupation. Incredible!

Mr. Bernard Mills, the U.N. official in charge of relief work on the Gaza Strip, had wondered how grown men could bring themselves to torture four, five and six-year-old children in such a cowardly and sadistic fashion. A question a great many Europeans had asked themselves when Mr. Mills spoke before the European Parliament on the unspeakable barbarity of the Israeli Army in the Gaza Strip. Well, Butcher “Bud” Batlan answered that question.

Butcher Batlan responded to my letter with a note that said: "Kicking ass is great!" This disgusting lower form of life clearly thought it was manly—if not "macho"—of the Israeli Army to torture Palestinian children in this fashion. In doing so, he certified his streak of sadism—a mile wide!—that paralleled his certified streak of cowardice as an anonymous writer of death threats. It was a loathsome streak of sadism that he would again document beyond a shadow of a doubt.

I was to later receive a letter from Butcher Batlan, wherein he clearly documents his war crimes. In this letter, the Butcher informed me that he had met some of the Israeli Generals who were visiting Fort Monmouth in New Jersey. He said that he informed them that he did not approve of the "restraint" they were using in dealing with the Palestinians. Only a butcher like Batlan, who regarded the torture of four, five and six-year-old children as "kicking ass," could consider the beatings, torture and shooting of unarmed civilians—women and children—as showing unusual "restraint." No doubt Batlan is of the school that regards the killing of an eight-year-old, a five-year-old, and a three-year-old by the Israeli Army as a matter of "self-defense." In the defense of Israel, a three-year-old toddler becomes a deadly terrorist to creatures like Batlan.

In his letter Batlan boasted that troops under his command were never that "restrained" when dealing with the German people. He boasts of having slaughtered German civilians without regard of sex or age—women and children—and points out that flamethrowers and .50 cal. multiple machine gun mounts were used against these unfortunate people. Men, women and children, the old and the young, were completely helpless, their lives were literally in the bloody hands of a sadistic butcher who clearly enjoyed killing them at every opportunity. As usual, for Batlan, this filthy creature actually thinks that his sadistic slaughters were acceptable conduct for an army of occupation and even quite courageous.

Having indiscriminately slaughtered Germans in occupied Germany, the Butcher demands the same slaughter of the Palestinian people in occupied Palestine, and wonders why the Israeli Army has shown so much "restraint" in the matter. As he says: "I advised them that I did not approve of this restraint." The bloody butcher actually wonders why anyone might be a bit squeamish or reticent about committing a genocidal slaughter of unarmed civilians, afterall, he thoroughly enjoyed all his slaughters.

Since the conditions in occupied Palestine are certainly not the same as the conditions in occupied Germany when the Butcher Batlan

54 *Liberty Bell* / November 1989

could get away with his slaughters, it would seem that the Israelis are somewhat loath to employ Butcher Batlan's tactics for slaughtering helpless civilians, en masse, with flamethrowers and 50. cal. multiple machine gun mounts. Much preferring to only slaughter a few Palestinians at a time with small arms. Probably because they know, full well, that they can't get away with the kind of appalling atrocities Batlan had committed after the war in a prostrate Germany where the media ignored, or covered up, his crimes. I'm sure this decision has come as a great disappointment to Butcher Batlan, who clearly yearns for the "good old days."

Having already written F.B.I. Director Sessions, I fully expect the red ink-stained wretch Batlan to be charged and tried for his repulsive postal habits—that he was stupid enough to so readily admit. This should go a long way in discouraging many of his cowardly counterparts who mail and phone death threats in an effort to deny American citizens their rights under the First Amendment.

As for the Butcher's war crimes: I naturally expect swift action by the O.S.I. in bringing charges against this confessed war criminal, so that he may be sent to Germany for trial. It is regrettable that Germany has abandoned Capital Punishment. Butcher Batlan, who has so grievously disgraced his uniform and the United States with his sadistic slaughters of helpless women and children certainly deserves to hang.

Mr. Sher, just in case you have some questions as to the law in this matter, might I suggest a short stroll to the Supreme Court Building, where I think you will find "Equal Justice Under Law" still engraved on the front of the building—it hasn't changed. Of course, any reticence on your part in the pursuance of this open-and-shut case of genocidal war crimes will certainly result in a rather rude metaphorical boot in the backside from some members of our Congress—to kind of move you along.

So, Mr. Sher, get on with it. Humanity cries for justice—latent though it may be—in these unspeakable "crimes against humanity."

Cordially,

[signed] Joe Stano, Maj. USAF-Ret.

**THOSE WHO WILL NOT READ
HAVE NO ADVANTAGE OVER
THOSE WHO CANNOT READ**

LETTERS TO THE EDITOR

Dear Editor,

Lt. Col. Higgins death outraged the entire country—and rightly so. Still, the saddest fact of his demise is that he is but one of the much larger number of Americans who have died for the benefit of Israel. His, the most recent death, brings that number ever closer to 400,000.

Here are the facts, as I see them, From the record and For the record, for those who are not familiar with them.

The present-day state of Israel was conceived and born in World War I. It was 1916 and England had given up hope of being victorious. Prudently she acquiesced to Germany's offer of peace, as per ante bellum. At this all important moment in history, the Jewish Zionist leader, Chaim Weizman, persuaded the English war lords that eventual victory was still within their reach, through intervention by the United States. For this, which he guaranteed would come to pass, he extracted the promise from the Brits that the Jews would be given Palestine, then a British mandate, as their "homeland". This sordid agreement is known to the world as the "Balfour Declaration." And, astoundingly except to those in the know, in 1917 the United States duly entered the war. The country and the men who were to die were told that they were fighting "a war to end all wars." That all of the dying then going on was solely for that piece of land in the Middle East that the Jews coveted makes the entire later half of that great war a Jewish war. Nearly 200,000 of those who died were Americans.

World War II was a Jewish War, from beginning to end! It actually began in 1933. In that year, the Jewish World Council declared a "holy war" against Germany until its complete and utter destruction. With their declaration of war they began boycotting German goods, and initiated a campaign of hate propaganda, an onslaught against truth that was unprecedented in history. And six years later, in 1939, they finally succeeded in "upgrading" their "holy war" into a shooting war.

This fact, cleverly obscured at that time, became self-evident when England and France declared war against Germany—after Germany, on 1 September 1939, executed a police action into formerly-German territory of Poland to rescue millions of ethnic Germans from the murdering hands of Polish megalomaniacs—and not against the Soviets when they invaded the eastern half of Poland a few weeks after the German action had begun. In 1941, after the Russo-German war started, Russia was given unlimited aid and was welcomed as an ally of the western powers.

In 1945, world Jewry's "holy war" aims were realized with a barbarism never before equaled.

With the help, aid and assistance of completely brainwashed nations, their leaders acting as bought-and-paid-for agents of international Jewry, they tore apart, murdered and incinerated hundreds of thousands of men, women, and children by bombing and leveling city after city without anymore compunction than dousing an anthill with gasoline and setting it on fire. Even Churchill, a man without scruples, who sacrificed the British Empire for the Jewish cause, when he became aware of the repercussions from the terrorist bombing of the beautiful city of Dresden in February 1945, emanating from some sane, neutral countries, attempted to dissociate himself from this murderous act. Nowhere on earth, at no time in history, had there ever been such deliberate mayhem, murder and destruction made by man. The destruction and death of Dresden is the most horrendous criminal act ever perpetrated. The casualties numbered twice those of Hiroshima and Nagasaki.

For the benefit of world opinion, Jewish leaders also saw the need for dissociation. In line with the dissembling of truth regarding Germany, as had been done since 1933, the next giant step away from their own guilt complex was a masterpiece of deception the preceding twelve years of outrageous distortions and lies had made possible. Employing the proven maxim that the best defense is an offense, the media lords now published scenes of the chaos—emaciated bodies and unburied corpses—world-wide and added to these photos, depicting unmatched misery, their own concocted captions.

Since then, Jewry's exploitation of the monstrous and macabre "Holocaust" lie has turned into something much more than just a smokescreen to hide their own guilt; it has become their main plank in foreign policy. To wit: a world sympathetic to the Jews' alleged "suffering" stood by while the Jews ousted and killed the Palestinians and took their ancient homeland. Germany and the rest of the world is being blackmailed to the tune of billions to this day, these tribute payments being the mainstay of the chaotic economy of the bandit state of Israel. And because they cannot afford to let their multi-purpose smokescreen and lies be blown away, you will constantly hear and see expanded versions of their "Holocaust" scam on TV and in the press.

In 1967, during Israel's Six Day War, 34 US sailors died and 175 were wounded when the Israelis attempted to sink the *USS Liberty*. It is to our then President Johnson's everlasting shame that he refused to let nearby US forces take saving and retaliatory action and that he fully concurred in the ensuing cover-up.

In 1983, 50 Americans died in the US Embassy explosion in

Beirut.

Also in 1983, 241 US Marines died in the suicidal bombing of their barracks.

In 1985, 255 US soldiers died in an air crash on their way back from the Middle East.

These are just a few examples of Americans who died for the benefit of Israel. Suffice it to say that ONE American death is too much if it is not in our country's best interest, but in the interest of this abomination called Israel.

How does our government explain to the bereaved the cause of their bereavement? How can it justify the unjustifiable? Best wishes,
'Uncle H.', New York State

* * * * *

Dear George:

I hope that this letter finds all well with you and yours...

I recently traveled to Britain, and found many depressing scenes such as a gang of Blacks turning over trashcans in Ipswich while White citizens pretended not to notice; White teenage girls in Felixstowe openly flirting with subhuman Africans; "Nelson Mandela Street" in Glasgow; a "Black Culture" film festival in York; constant racemixing propaganda via pop music blaring from the radio; an Indian with a British wife trying to trick elderly widows out of their money and possessions; and much more. But compared to the United States, the process of racial degeneration and suppression of racial truth has not gone nearly as far: I found a substantial minority of Britons unafraid to condemn multiracialism; "White Power" graffiti was seen everywhere; and Whites are still the overwhelming majority even in the large cities. But their island nation is small and crowded, and the streams of non-European biomass are nearly endless... Yours very sincerely,

K.S., Virginia

* * * * *

Dear George:

Many thanks for the...Adolf Hitler 100th birthday commemorative issue. I always look back with gratification when I think of my personal association with Germany, both before and after the tragic war. I have vivid memories of my last visit there in 1939. My mother had always expressed a desire to see Germany and, strangely, I decided to take my parents there in August 1939. We all had a marvelous time; subsequently my mother died in 1940 as the result of a silly accident, but I reflect that when we arrived back in Ostende, Belgium, we decided to have a day or two there, and I remember the Belgians were practicing

58 *Liberty Bell* / November 1989

the Black-Out with the street lamps; so it seems they knew about that about to happen war.

The world is right now well and truly paying the price for that foolishness. I was in Germany last year for a few days; one could hardly recognize the place. All in all, I have spent many years in Germany; I really loved the country. I was stationed in Wiesbaden for a few years in the occupation of the Rhine in the British Army; I enjoyed every minute of it and can remember a great number of people and incidents experienced.

Well, well, I suppose I get carried away; I doubt we shall ever again see in our time anything like it, but I do believe something like it could arise again as the result of the outright attempt at world destruction taking place today at the hands of the masters of broadcasting.

...Let us keep the flame burning. Sincerely yours,

J.L., New Zealand

Dear Mr. Dietz:

* * * * *

The 20 April Adolf Hitler commemorative issue of *Liberty Bell* was a real bonus—a fitting recognition of the Twentieth Century's greatest hero's birthday. Thanks to you, George, for creating a physical memorial for the huge admiration and feeling of indebtedness most of us feel toward this one Twentieth Century light beacon of Aryan history. Only you could have done it...you, who has done so much, without any thought of profit or fame/notoriety accruing to you, to keep alive the positive ideas and deeds, past and present, without which we Aryans would have no proud heritage, or hope for the future. Thanks again, George, and best wishes.

K.B., Ohio

Dear Sir:

* * * * *

Thank you for promptly filling my recent order. I was happy to once again ascertain that Mr. Covington is still "true, blue" for the cause. I have been reading his book, *The March Up Country*, and enjoying it thoroughly. Sincerely, R.B., Kentucky

Dear Mr. Dietz:

* * * * *

I have been very busy the past few months, as the Army has kept me traveling quite a bit. I'd like to thank you for the extra items that you have been sending me, especially for the April 1989 edition of *Liberty Bell*. As an admirer of the "Hero of the 20th Century," I treasure the only magazine good enough to commemorate his 100th birthday.

Viel Glück!
Capt. A.J., U.S. Army

* * * * *

Liberty Bell / November 1989 59

Dear George:

I would like to offer some explanation on what has happened to the National Front [of Great Britain], since Dr. Oliver mentioned it in the September *Liberty Bell*. I have been in contact with the NF since it was subject of a 1985 article in *Instauration*, so I have some knowledge of the NF and its policies.

The NF split in 1986 when a group imagining themselves to be revolutionaries gained control of the party and expelled their opponents. This group, which publishes the sometimes monthly newspaper *National Front News* and the seldom issued magazine *Nationalism Today*, is the "Nutty Farce" Dr. Oliver spoke of, better known as the "loony Front." Even Strasser is no longer welcome there; the loony front's heroes are the Ayatollah Khomeini, Louis Farrakhan, and Muammar Gadhafi, whose *Green Book* is now required reading. Virtually every issue of their paper is filled with denunciations of "racist bigots," while black nationalists are praised to the skies. In fact, all mention of racial differences is officially banned by this group, and no books on race are in their booklist.

As bad as all this sound, the fact is that the vast majority of NF members simply followed the expelled leaders and continued on as the National Front, making the loony Front largely irrelevant. This is the "Flag" NF, known by the name of its monthly newspaper (it can be obtained from P.O. Box 230, Worthing, Sussex BN14 8EG). It also publishes the bi-monthly magazine *Vanguard* (P.O. Box 634, Hove, Sussex BN3 5FZ); both are quality publications, without a hint of lunacy.

Although Tyndall is more well-known in this country, it would be a mistake to regard the NF as simply a has-been organization. It is still a household name in Britain, and retains a core of experienced leaders and members. It would also be incorrect to view Tyndall's departure from the NF as the cause of its decline; in fact, the party was already splitting after the disastrous 1979 General Election, while Tyndall was still NF Chairman (he left in 1980). No nationalist organization in Britain has had much success in the 80's, although this may be changing; both the NF and BNP [British National Party] report more public interest in their activities than at any time since the 1970's.

My advice to readers who want to know more about the British nationalist scene is simply to write the NF or the BNP (P.O. Box 117, Welling, Kent DA16 3DW) directly and find out for themselves. Be sure to include a donation!

Sincerely,
S.J., California

KEEP THE *LIBERTY BELL* RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination, are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month, and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, stickers, and—most importantly—our reprints which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

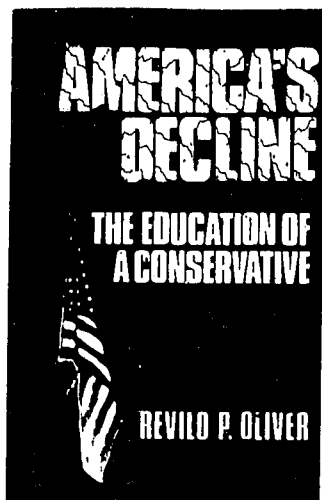
Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our 'wave length,' and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$ for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY -- HELP FREE OUR WHITE
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**



ABOUT THE AUTHOR: Dr. Revilo Pendleton Oliver, Professor of the Classics at the University of Illinois for 32 years, is a scholar of international distinction who has written articles in four languages for the most prestigious academic publications in the United States and Europe.

During World War II, Dr. Oliver was Director of Research in a highly secret agency of the War Department, and was cited for outstanding service to his country.

One of the very few academicians who has been outspoken in his opposition to the progressive defacement of our civilization, Dr. Oliver has long insisted that the fate of his countrymen hangs on their willingness to subordinate their doctrinal differences to the tough but idealistic solidarity which is the prerequisite of a Majority resurgence.

SOME QUOTABLE QUOTES FROM AMERICA'S DECLINE:

On the 18th Amendment (Prohibition): "Very few Americans were sufficiently sane to perceive that they had repudiated the American conception of government and had replaced it with the legal principle of the 'dictatorship of the proletariat,' which was the theoretical justification of the Jews' revolution in Russia."

On Race: "We must further understand that all races naturally regard themselves as superior to all others. We think Congolids unintelligent, but they feel only contempt for a race so stupid or craven that it fawns on them, gives them votes, lavishly subsidizes them with its own earnings, and even oppresses its own people to curry their favor. We are a race as are the others. If we attribute to Ourselves a superiority, intellectual, moral, or other, in terms of our own standards, we are simply indulging in a tautology. The only objective criterion of superiority, among human races as among all other species, is biological: the strong survive, the weak perish. The superior race of mankind today is the one that will emerge victorious—whether by its technology or its fecundity—from the proximate struggle for life on an overcrowded planet."

AMERICA'S DECLINE

Order No. 1007-\$8.50
plus \$1.50 for postage and handling.

376 pp., pb.
ORDER FROM:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA

Liberty Bell

ISSN: 0145 - 7667

SINGLE COPY \$4.00

The Liberty Bell As a Revisionist Periodical

By Dr. Charles E. Weber
page 29

ALSO IN THIS ISSUE:

POSTSCRIPTS, by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Great Failure, page 1; Ungrateful Hero, page 5; Doing the Lord's Work, page 10. **Apocalypse Soon**, by Nicholas Carter, page 39. **Some Revisionist Viewpoints on World War Two**, by Prof. Ben Kriegh, page 49. **A Very Important Fraction**, by Allan Callahan, page 53. **Liberty Bell Index 1989**, page 57

VOL. 17 - NO. 4

DECEMBER 1989

Voice Of Thinking Americans

LIBERTY BELL

The magazine for *Thinking Americans*, has been published monthly since September 1973 by Liberty Bell Publications, George P. Dietz, Editor. Editorial office: P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA—Phone: 304-927-4486.

Manuscripts conforming to our editorial policy are always welcome, however, they cannot be returned unless accompanied by stamped, self-addressed envelope. Manuscripts accepted for publication become the property of Liberty Bell Publications.

©Copyright 1988

by Liberty Bell Publications.

Permission granted to quote in whole or part any article except those subject to author's Copyright. Proper source credit and address should be given.

ANNUAL SUBSCRIPTION RATES:

SAMPLE COPY	\$ 4.00
THIRD CLASS-BULK RATE USA only	\$35.00
FIRST CLASS-USA	\$45.00
FIRST CLASS-all other countries	\$50.00
AIR MAIL - Europe, South America	\$60.00
Middle East, Far East, So. Africa	\$65.00

BULK COPIES FOR DISTRIBUTION:

10 COPIES	\$ 22.00
50 COPIES	\$ 90.00
100 COPIES	\$150.00
500 COPIES	\$600.00
1000 COPIES	\$900.00

FREEDOM OF SPEECH—FREEDOM OF THOUGHT FREEDOM OF EXPRESSION

The editor/publisher of *Liberty Bell* does not necessarily agree with each and every article in this magazine, nor does he subscribe to all conclusions arrived at by various writers; however, he does endeavour to permit the exposure of ideas suppressed by the controlled news media of this country.

It is, therefore, in the best tradition of America and of free men everywhere that *Liberty Bell* strives to give free reign to ideas, for ultimately it is ideas which rule the world and determine both the content and structure of our Western culture.

We believe that we can and will change our society for the better. We declare our long-held view that no institution or government created by men, for men, is inviolable, incorruptible, and not subject to evolution, change, or replacement by the will of the people.

To this we dedicate our lives and our work. No effort will be spared and no idea will be allowed to go unexpressed if we think it will benefit the *Thinking People*, not only of America, but the entire world.

George P. Dietz, Editor & Publisher

POSTSCRIPTS

by
Revilo P. Oliver

GREAT FAILURE

The Crusades are, so to speak, the continental divide of European history. They have inspired thousands of novels and romances in all European languages, of which the best known in this country is probably Sir Walter Scott's *The Talisman*, a typical compound of 15% history and 85% exuberant fancy. They are subject of innumerable general and partial histories, and even a summarily select bibliography would cover several pages. For an orderly account of events, I shall recommend only *A History of the Crusades*, a composite work edited by Kenneth M. Sutton and others (2 vols., Madison, University of Wisconsin Press, 1969).

The avowed purpose of the Crusades was the conquest of Palestine, then called the "Holy Land", because it was the scene of the tales assembled in the Christians' holy book. When we consider the individuals who participated in that great outburst of military power, we can only rarely determine in what proportions a given man was actuated by superstition and by our racial desire for adventure, conquest, and glory.

In the Crusades, Europe attained the greatest measure of unity she has had since the fall of the Roman Empire. It is true that there was frequent and sometimes fatal dissention among the leaders, but they quarreled as rival commanders, each jealous of his own prestige and confident of his own military judgement, not as Englishmen or Frenchman or Germans. In feudal society (as so often in the Elizabethan theatre and grand opera) each territorial magnate, a count or duke, was the absolute monarch of his own domain, owing only a tenuous allegiance to a king or emperor, and nationality was, at most, only a vague perception of small ethnic and temperamental differences, not yet systematized politically into distinct nations.

The European unity manifested in the Crusades was, in part, made possible by a common religion, Christianity in the form of Roman Catholicism, still unperturbed by formidable heresy, and,

in part, by a common culture and, among the literate, a common language, Latin. To what extent this basis of unity was preserved by Christianity is a question that depends on speculation about what would have happened, had the Germanic peoples been immune to the alien religion. The answer given by Charles Renouvier in his anonymously published *Uchronie* (Paris, 1876) is only one of scores that could be urged with equal plausibility.

In the Crusades, Europe, for the first time since the decadence of Rome, took the offensive and, in obedience to our racial urge to expand and conquer, the relatively small armies of European warriors vanquished the Moslem's armed hordes, subdued Palestine, made an Aryan the King of Jerusalem, and partitioned the land into feudal domains.

In the Crusades, Europe also manifested, here and there, a sense of racial unity. One of the great leaders of the First Crusade, Godfrey de Bouillon, remarked on the folly of going to the Orient to fight the Saracens while leaving one's wife and heirs exposed to the depredations of another Oriental race, the enemies of God and man, and he was only with difficulty persuaded to depart on the Crusade and leave urgent business unfinished at home. Other noblemen, notably Emicho de Leiningen, Guillaume de Melun et Gâtinais, Clarebold de Vendeuil, Thomas de La Fère, and Drogo de Nesle, attempted hurriedly to clean up some German cities, notably Speyer, Worms, Mainz, and Cologne, on their way to the holy war. Their patriotic efforts were largely frustrated by men of their own race. The Jews scurried to sanctuary in churches and monasteries, where they were protected by venal or superstitious ecclesiastics, including bishops and archbishops, and some went into hiding in the homes of venal or compassionate burghers. Of the Jews who fell into the hands of the Crusaders, many saved their lives by professing an eagerness to be doused in holy water, while an uncertain number of others were slain. Warriors on their way to Palestine could not tarry long in any one place, so their attempted *épuration* was more symbolic than real, and they had to be content with a relatively small number of executions and with carrying off booty that the usurers and swindlers quickly replaced by fresh depredations.

Yahweh's darlings habitually and perpetually whine about persecution, and since the Crusaders did slay a number of them who failed to scuttle into sanctuary or hiding, they had some basis for fictions about a "holocaust." They wrote narratives about the mul-

titude of sweet innocents who heroically killed themselves and their families to avoid falling into the hands of the vile Christians. These accounts were recently translated, expounded and elaborated by Robert Chazan in *European Jews and the First Crusade* (Berkeley, University of California Press, 1987), a work that I have not seen, although I have read a good part of the sources in an edition by Neubauer, Stern, and Baer (Berlin, 1892). Chazan evidently accepted the stories as historical chronicles.

Professor Ivan G. Marcus of the Jewish Theological Seminary, in his review of Chazan's book in *Speculum*, LXIV (1989), pp. 685 ff., notes that the several sources represent revisions by various hands and fall into three families, distinguished by the use of "stench" or "filth" or both to designate Christians. He recognizes that the stories, improved by each reviser, "are highly edited, rhetorically colored, and liturgically motivated literary reworkings of circular letters and oral reports, written for definite purposes."

It is likely that some Jews—how many we shall never know—did follow the example which, according to tradition, was set by the Jews in Masada when that fortress was retaken by the Romans in A.D. 73, and did kill themselves and their families rather than be temporarily polluted by drops of the hated Europeans' holy water.

When the Crusaders reached Palestine, their prowess and valor crushed the Moslem armies and gave them possession of all the territory they coveted, on which they imposed a rule that has left monuments that still excite the awe of tourists, notably the vast ruins of the Krak des Chevaliers. But their conquest of Palestine, as their later conquest of the Byzantine Empire, was in the end ephemeral, and as the Europeans retreated, the land relapsed into the possession of the peoples from whom it had been taken.

The great effort, inspired by Christianity, ended in failure, because the minds of the conquerors had been muddled and perverted by Christianity. Thus was the blood of our race shed in vain, and its heroism aborted, as was often to happen in later centuries.

Another retelling of a part of the history of the Crusades is Edward Burman's *The Templars, Knights of God* (London, Crucible, 1988), which is the subject of an admirably perspicacious review by the editors of *Mankind Quarterly*, XXIX (1989), pp. 421 ff.

The Knights Templar fought valiantly and heroically in the Near East, but their order was an attempt to combine two incompatible things: knighthood and piety. They were warriors, but they

were also ecclesiastics, and as such they were condemned to celibacy. They could not marry, and since Christianity had inherited and even exacerbated the morbid misogyny of its Jewish authors, they were even forbidden to have intercourse with those nasty and dangerous animals, women. The result, naturally, was that some became homosexuals, with a vice that does not necessarily exclude valor,¹ while others, evading an inhuman law, kept concubines, usually women from the native population, and engendered mongrel bastards.

The Knights Templar, therefore, were a part of the racial ruin wrought by an alien and poisonous religion. They, as the editors remark in the review, were part of the historical record that incites us to "wonder that Europe could for so long sustain the constant genetic loss resultant from centuries of warfare on the one hand, and centuries of monasticism on the other."

The Jewish superstition, furthermore, was what aborted the first great European conquest and made it a war to save a part of the world for Christianity and thus, despite all the heroism of the Aryan warriors, made it in the end as futile and foolish as a war to "save the world for democracy."

One could not improve on the concluding section of the review as a statement of a highly significant historical fact that is usually disregarded by writers who aspire to be popular pseudo-historians:

"Although the Levant was potentially a source of wealth and riches for Europe, being central to trade with the Orient, it could have been held only if the Crusaders had abandoned the Christian ideal, which saw the local Christian population as their brethren, and had instead planned the permanent colonization of the Holy Land by European settlers, bringing European women along with the European knights, and encouraging settlers such as the Templars to breed families of their own by European women, and thus ensure a permanent and plentiful garrison sufficient to resist the Moslem hordes brought against them from all directions. While the Crusaders never degenerated, in the Levant, to the levels of the Byzantines, nevertheless the only offspring they produced there were the offspring of local women who certainly did not share the gene pool of the European knights, and equally certainly were not reared in the tradition that enthused the chivalry of

1. As witness the famous Hieros Lochos of Thebes, if their sexual habits are correctly reported. Philip of Macedon, who was by no means a sentimentalist but had an Aryan's admiration of courage and loyalty, wept when he saw them dead in their ranks on the field of Chaeronea.

Europe. For the vast majority of European knights, participation in the Crusades, and settlement in the Levant, was genetic death. The indigenous Moslems could always raise fresh hosts with which to retake the cities won by the Crusaders at such heavy cost, while any Crusader reaction was possible only when the internecine political and church squabbles in Europe would permit a new generation of young knights to be sent to the Levant." Sent, one could add, to their genetic death and with further depletion of our race's great and irreplaceable heritage.

So you can see that the hallucinatory drug to which our race was made addicted by its eternal enemies and by its own shysters and demented dervishes, was as deadly in 1096-1144 as it is today. One must wonder whether our faltering race, now so terribly depleted of its racial strength, can ever recover from the spiritual kuru or "AIDS" with which it was infected in the fourth and fifth centuries of the present era. Certainly not, so long as it idiotically suppresses the little that is left of the race's ravaged immune system.

UNGRATEFUL HERO

An advertisement sent through the mails by Edgar D. Mitchell begins: "Eighteen years ago I had an extraordinary experience—one that shaped my life. After exploring the dry, airless surface of the moon as an Apollo astronaut, I was returning home to Earth. When I saw our fertile planet, luminous in space, I knew that our Earth and the life it bears were not mere accidents. On a deep level I experienced the intelligent, loving and harmonious nature of the universe."

There is no reason to doubt that story. His experience is readily understood. He must have felt an enormous, overwhelming relief when the rocket which had brought him to the moon began the return journey. Had its apparatus or the center on earth from which it was controlled failed, he and his companions would soon have perished in agony on the dry, airless surface of the earth's satellite or in the eternal night of frigid and airless outer space, and would have thus experienced the "loving nature" of a universe in which life is a mere epiphenomenon of blind, primordial forces—a universe in which the earth and the whole solar system are less than a single snowflake in a blizzard.

A brave man is not one who is so stupid or intoxicated that he cannot perceive imminent peril or estimate his chance of surviving it. A brave man is necessarily afraid, for fear is the instinct that

makes all animate creatures, from ants to men, flee from perceived danger. Courage is the self-mastery that enables men to confront perils from which instinct would make them flee. And when they have survived that peril, the release of the tension of self-mastery produces a surge of overwhelming emotion, and a brave man will often find himself trembling in that first moment of assurance that he is safe. Anyone who has ever escaped with his life from a deadly danger knows that; and, in some circumstances, his consciousness, in that instant of almost incredulous perception that he was alive and the danger passed, may have been filled with incoherent thought that he later recognized as irrational.

In 1971, when the crew of the fourth lunar mission prepared to return home, Mr. Mitchell could reassure himself with the knowledge that the crews of the first two landings on the moon had returned safely to earth in 1968, but he also knew that in 1969 the crew of the third attempt had barely escaped with their lives when a malfunction occurred, fortunately while there was still time to abort the mission. He must have felt a great relief when the danger that he and his companions might be stranded and left to die miserably on the dead satellite or in sublunar space was passed, and the disk of the planet toward which they were returning at last doubtless seemed gloriously alive and benign, suggesting fantastic notions about a "loving universe." What is odd is that when he was back on the earth, he did not reflect how fantastic and irrational that illusion had been.

It is also odd that he should only then have perceived that our planet and the animalcules that crawl over it were not accidents—unless he was taking 'accident' in the sense given it by ignorant persons, who think the word means 'without cause.' Every accident is an event that was not predicted and anticipated because its causes were not perceived before it occurred. When two automobiles collide, that is an accident because neither driver perceived the velocity of the other and the path it would follow. An observer who saw the two vehicles approach each other, knew the velocity of each, and knew that neither driver was aware of the advance and path of the other, would have seen that the 'accident' would be the inevitable result of causes that were obvious to him.

This planet and the sentient creatures upon it are not accidents, because they were inevitably produced by causes and forces that have operated, and will operate, in the universe forever. It is true that the chemical reaction that produced life occurred on no other known planet (for reasons that are well known), and that

the reaction has not yet been successfully reproduced in a laboratory, but that does not alter the fact that life, like the incandescence of the sun, was regularly produced by natural forces that are inherent in the very structure of the universe and work automatically and blindly, without purpose. Life would be an accident if it had been created by some spook, an impossible being imagined as living and capable of volition.

It appears that Mr. Mitchell's failure to understand his own natural reaction in 1971 inspired him to found the Institute of Noëtic¹ Sciences, for which he is now soliciting subscriptions and contributions.

To judge from the prospectus, the Institute will be largely concerned with investigation of the well-attested phenomena of psychosomatic medicine, the interaction of mental states and physiological conditions, which is still only partly understood and sometimes seems paradoxical. I remember the remark made to me by a member of the medical faculty of Johns Hopkins not long after a surgical operation cured the eminent Russian historian, Rostovtzeff, of melancholia (and also cured him of logical thought): "We have now conclusively proved that all maladies of the mind are maladies of the body, and that all maladies of the body are maladies of the mind." That was more than a cynical quip.

Much of the difficulty in understanding the interaction arises from the dichotomy between body and mind that the Christians took from the Orphics, although they, expecting old Jesus to smash up the universe next year, neglected to take over the corollary in Orphic doctrine, metempsychosis.²

1. Since it is now fashionable to print the Latin diphthongs *ae* (=Greek αἰ) and *oe* (=Greek οἰ) as separate letters instead of with the digraphs *æ* and *œ*, the diaeresis should be used when the two vowels do not form a diphthong, as in *noëtic* (Greek νοητικός).

2. The Christians probably imitated some of the mystery cults that had been derived from Orphism or the revived Orphism of the Second Century, rather than the original Orphism of the sixth century B.C., which so strongly influenced Pindar and Plato. Whence the Orphics derived their theogony and theology is not known, and it would be bootless to list the various speculations. I shall not attempt to guess whether the Orphic doctrines were, like those of the Vedas, indigenously Aryan or, as the great authority of Professor Hans Günther maintains, incorporated much that was alien to the Aryan spirit. However that may be, as I have often remarked, the Orphism of Pindar, embellished by the genius of a great poet, makes Christianity seem insufferably tawdry and vulgar.

The psychosomatic problem would be clearer if we eschewed superstitious fancies and followed the sound Aristotelian definition of the soul as simply the vitality that stimulates and coördinates the organs of a living thing. The soul of a plant or tree is its ability to absorb nourishment, grow, and propagate itself. To these faculties, the soul of an animal adds sense-perception, and the soul of the higher animals includes also the orectic power of desires that are not mere appetites and instincts that are more than mere reflexes—a soul which in man is called the subconscious mind (Latin *anima*), and is usually complemented by the conscious mind (Greek *vous*, Latin *animus*, *mens*) which is capable of reason and of common sense, the faculty that correctly synthesizes the perceptions of the five senses, memory, and reason. When a living organism, whether tree or emperor, dies, its soul vanishes.

Religions which imagine a detachable and perduring soul have given unthinking persons the notion that a human being is like an automobile, which may be abandoned by its driver when he has reached his destination. The analogy is obviously wrong. In an automobile, malfunction of the water pump does not affect the carburetor, and vice versa, but a human being is an interaction of many organs, and even ordinary medical practice traces aetiologies such, for example, as this: a disease of the eyes, produced by diabetes, caused by malfunction of the pancreas, which was affected by the liver, which was inflamed by alcoholism, which was caused by a desire to escape from reality.

The dianoëtic faculty in the psyche of many human beings makes it a relatively complex force that coördinates the functioning of the various organs and the components of those organs. Much of its activity is still obscure, as witness the phenomenon of drastic physiological changes induced by intense emotions. This phenomenon may occur in the few genuine instances of "faith healing," although most of the instances that are supposedly produced by "faith healers" are induced hallucinations or plain fraud.³

Such operations of the psyche call for research, and if Mr. Mitchell's Institute is to sponsor rationally scientific investigation, well and good, but it is hard to see how that could supply enough

3. On this racket of the big-time Jesus-hucksters, see the admirable investigation by James Randi, *The Faith Healers* (Buffalo, Prometheus Books, 1987).

copy for a (monthly?) magazine, a (monthly?) *Bulletin*, and additional hoop-la.

As one reads further in the prospectus, one begins to suspect that Mr. Mitchell did not recover from the emotional reaction that supervened when he had some assurance he would return safely to earth, and that when he says the planet and life on it are not "mere accidents," he is thinking of a creation, probably by Brahman, the hero of the most reasonable of the many creation-myths, or the Adibuddha, for whom there is something to be said, or possibly even by less attractive and more bizarre super-spooks.

And the sales-pitch sounds more and more like "New Age" hokum. Members of the Institute will be given an "opportunity to travel to other cultures," thanks, no doubt, to airlines that need passengers, and, what's more, they are going to "support [with cash?] a vision of personal and *global* transformation." Do you detect a whiff of miasma from the "One World" swamp?

To waste no more of your time, I come at once to the filling in the cream-puff: the Institute will operate on the premise that "unselfish love and service may be our basic nature." Yes, and the moon may be green cheese that Mr. Mitchell overlooked when he was there. And your white cat may be an enchanted princess, just as Mme. la Comtesse d'Aulnoy said. Yea, brother! Praise the Lord and pass the noëtic science.

As I dropped the prospectus on an overflowing waste-basket, I reflected that when Mr. Mitchell was safely back on the earth and his intense emotion of relief at his escape from imminent danger subsided, he would have done better to remember that he owed his journey to the moon and his safe return therefrom to the genius of two German scientists, Dr. Wernher von Braun and Dr. Arthur Rudolph, who gave to the United States the power to explore the solar system, and who were requited as Americans usually requite men to whom they owe great benefits. They were driven from the country to prove again that there is no action so base that Americans will not eagerly perform it to please Yahweh's Yids.

Instead of trying to compete in the "New Age" business, which should be left to third-rate actresses only a little overage, Mr. Mitchell would have done better to show some gratitude to men to whom he owed his life, and to promote a "new world view" based on simple honesty, which is much rarer, as well as more valuable, than stale gabble about "spiritual approaches."

Even if he felt no gratitude to Drs. Von Braun and Rudolph, he should have perceived that "healing the planet" is mere moonshine, unless we have first succeeded in healing our race, now in the terminal stage of psychic sarcoma.

DOING THE LORD'S WORK

Lying for the Lord was the earliest manifestation of Christian piety, and is still one of the most common. One way of lending spurious authenticity to pious inventions is to forge a document in the name of an author who is dead and cannot deny parentage of the bastard thus foisted upon him.

I have just seen a neat and cogent analysis of two godly forgeries which, although trivial in themselves, provide instructive examples of the way in which such work is done and of the difficult and tedious research that is requisite to identify the forgers.

In my article on the Mormons in *Liberty Bell*, July 1989, I merely alluded to one tradition about the authorship of the *Book of Mormon*, which, although demonstrably false, arose quite naturally among persons who knew Joseph Smith, if not personally, at least by reputation.

As I said, it is virtually certain that Smith was the author of the revelations about the early history of the Western Hemisphere that he pretended to have miraculously translated from golden plates that he had miraculously found in a cavern. He succeeded in having his religious fiction published as a book in 1830.

Smith was an uneducated and crude young man, who barely escaped prison as a result of the maladroitness with which he began his career. He lived in a region of which the population consisted almost entirely of American peasants—small farmers, of whom the most prosperous would have been accounted poor in European society, artisans, and tradesmen. They knew how to read and write, but wrote only occasionally and with conscious effort; they had little taste for reading, except in what was probably the only book they owned, the Bible, and the local newspaper, published by a man but little more literate than they.

Although Smith's tale about the golden plates was probably the best he could have devised, and was confirmed by the attestation of eleven witnesses, all his relatives or cronies, who claimed to have seen and examined the wonderful plates, it required no

education to detect the hoax; one had only to refrain from putting his common sense in cold storage.

To his contemporaries who did not succumb to the common yen to believe in supernatural marvels, the production of a large book that was actually printed must have seemed an amazing feat.¹ And it must have seemed to them improbable that an ignorant and rather loutish man could have been the author of it, since they were sure that the authors of published works must be learned and cultivated men.

If you will tolerate a startling analogy—*si fas est parva componere magnis*—Smith's contemporaries were like the many men who were convinced that the actor, William Shakespeare, was so ignorant that he *could not* have written the plays that were published under his name, and accordingly exercised their often great ingenuity in trying to identify the real author. I have received no revelation on this subject, but Professor Thomas Baldwin, in his *Shakespeare's Small Latine and Lesse Greek* (University of Illinois Press, 1944), proved that the education Shakespeare probably received in the school he attended as a lad would have sufficed for authorship of the much admired plays. All men who have accomplished anything noteworthy are autodidacts, and even the most advanced diplomas and degrees merely certify that a man has acquired a little more of basic knowledge which he can use further to educate himself.

Smith certainly spent as much time in a school as did Abraham Lincoln, who, however, was able to acquire for himself what he described as a "sufficient education," and, aided no doubt by natural talent, attained a high degree of rhetorical skill in English composition, especially in the solemn style created by the translators of the King James version of the Christians' story-book.

Lincoln was a highly intelligent man driven by a devouring ambition, and his innate shrewdness, coupled with what he had learned of law, perfected his prose style for the purposes for which he used it. Smith had a good memory, native talent, and a lively

1. It is hard for us to comprehend the awe with which mere authorship was regarded by such persons. When I was young, I was told by a man who had grown up in a comparable community that when he was ten or so he was taken to see a young woman whom the local newspaper had featured as the authoress of a short story that had been published in one of the innumerable magazines of cheap fiction that then filled the newsstands. He was shocked when the female genius who had attained such glory told him that she earned a living by working in a local emporium.

imagination; he had assiduously read the great story-book, and to imitate it he needed only the suggestion for a plot, which he derived from a contemporary theory about the origin of the aborigines of the New World.²

Smith's contemporaries, as I have explained, were unwilling to credit him with so much ability, and when they heard that a better educated man who had attended Dartmouth College, a certain Solomon Spaulding, whom Smith *could have* known, had composed an unpublished work of fiction which purported to be a manuscript found in a cavern, which had been written by one of a party of Europeans who reached North America in ancient times and, after exciting adventures, became involved in wars between nations of partly civilized natives, they naturally suspected that Smith had somehow acquired and published Spaulding's work, perhaps with some slight revision to convert fiction into revelation. The suspicion was a natural one; you or I might have entertained it in those circumstances.

A kind and generous reader has sent me photocopies of the pertinent pages in two obscure books, a *History of Washington*

2. The theory originated in the time of Cromwell, when a Jew claimed he had encountered on the western coast of South America a tribe of Indians who understood and spoke Hebrew. Ironically, corroboration of Smith's story, which the Mormons have long sought in vain, has now become available. According to the Jerusalem Center for Biblical Studies, a professor in the Ohio State University, J. Huston McCullough, discovered that a short inscription in Tennessee is Hebrew and says that a burial ground is "Only for Jews." He also traces some of the religion of the American Indians to Jewish origins. That proves that the Western Hemisphere was discovered by Yahweh's Yids, who were fleeing oppression by the Romans, doubtless in the first century B.C. Had Professor McCullough been alert, he could have supported his *trouaille* by citing the small terracotta figurine that American archaeologists privately call "the Sheeny." It shows a black-bearded and obviously Semitic face, which has been compared to that of a brutal Phoenician or Canaanite god, like Yahweh, and if it does not represent that deity, could represent a Jew of predominantly Semitic ancestry. For a good picture of the little head, see Constance Irwin, *Fair Gods and Stone Faces* (New York, St. Martin's, 1963), p. 176. The figurine, reportedly found by a peon on land in a remote and little inhabited part of Mexico, may well be a forgery, perhaps a *jeu d'esprit* by the man who brought it to a somewhat credulous American curator, but it would have served as a springboard to the well-known accumulation of evidence that suggests that the civilization of the Incas and Mayas had a transatlantic origin, which a zealous professor could have exploited to the glory of God's People.

County, Pennsylvania, by Alfred Creigh, published in 1871, and a *History of Washington County* by Earle R. Forrest, published in Chicago in 1926. Creigh is concerned to win for the village of Amity in that county the distinction of being the "Mecca of Mormonism," and is certain that Spaulding was the author of Smith's book; he quotes, probably in good faith, a forged letter that proves his contention—a letter rashly forged in the name of Spaulding's widow, who was still alive at the time and denounced the imposture. Earle R. Forrest, I am glad to say, was a careful and judicious historian, who made his own investigation and objectively reported the results on pages 636-644 of his long book, of which that chapter is only a very minor and incidental part, with a subject on which most writers would have been unwilling to exert themselves and treat it with his exemplary diligence.

Forrest's chapter makes it easy to see how honest witnesses, recalling incidents of earlier years, confused the romance, which they had never read and about which they had heard at the time only some description of its subject, with the new Bible, which they had heard expounded by Mormon zealots, and of which they had perhaps read some parts.³

The claim that Spaulding was the author was advanced as an historical certainty by E. D. Howe, a printer and proprietor of a local newspaper in Ohio, who, in a polemic book, *Mormonism Unveiled* (1834), published under his own name material he bought from a Dr. Hurlburt and for which he reportedly paid five hundred dollars, and which he then shamelessly distorted and revised, believing he could do so with impunity, since he was sure that Spaulding's manuscript would never be found. And so long as the text of Spaulding's "Manuscript Story" remained lost, no one could conclusively refute Howe's dishonest work, which presented as fact a theory that Spaulding's manuscript had been stolen by a printer named Lambdin, who thought of using it for a profitable hoax and gave it to a Sidney Rigdon to be torted up as a religious document; Rigdon in turn selected Smith as the crook to take public responsibility for the lucrative fraud.

I know nothing of the character of E. D. Howe, the editor and proprietor of the *Telegraph*, a newspaper in the small town of Plainville, Ohio. He may have been only a journalist who saw an

3. The human memory is labile and stories become magnified and changed when imagination supplies details that were forgotten. I gave some examples in *Liberty Bell*, May 1987. pp. 1-6.

opportunity to make money by writing and publishing on his own press a sensational book about a topic that was currently exciting a large part of the American populace. But we may conjecture that he may not have been a cynically dishonest man, and explain his conduct by a factor that is *allzu menschlich*.

It will not matter whether Howe was a Christian or an atheist. If a Christian of the established denominations, he thought the "Mormon conspiracy" a diabolic device for snaring souls. If an atheist, he saw in the Mormon cult just another damned superstition that befogged men's minds, and one that was becoming dangerously popular. In either case, he saw Joseph Smith's revelation was an impudent hoax, and he may well have told himself that there was nothing wrong with twisting evidence and suppressing inconvenient facts to ensure the failure and hasten the disappearance of a fraud. It is not wrong to thwart dishonesty dishonestly!

That brings me, by the bye, to one reason why I am devoting space to this article. The state of mind that I have conjecturally attributed to Howe is by no means unknown among our allies in our struggle to preserve our race.

The late A. K. Chesterton, a great Englishman in an age of pigmies and wimps, once told me that he had been almost taken in by a quotation confidently cited by an American writer from a book of which no trace could be found in England, where it had purportedly been published. When he confronted the American with that fact, the man admitted that he had invented the spurious quotation and the book from which he pretended to quote it, justifying himself on the grounds that any club is good enough to beat Jews. He evidently could not understand that a club that breaks in one's hands is worse than useless. It is like a shotgun with a clogged barrel: it can harm only the man who uses it. His hoax was doubtless repeated in good faith by persons who had confidence in him and were, sooner or later, acutely embarrassed when they had to admit they had relied on him—some of whom, if they did not give up in disgust, may even have irately thought of requiting his dishonesty dishonestly!

THE SECOND GENERATION

Howe's book was, of course, manna to holy men who were trying to destroy their new and too successful competitor in the salvation-business, but Mormon defenders were able to impugn his veracity by adducing conflicting evidence. Howe's *Mormonism Un-*

veiled was soon in need of some corroboration to prop it up, and, naturally, that corroboration was forthcoming, and in a form that convinced even Mormon apologists, who faced the difficult task of explaining it away.

One of Joseph Smith's cronies was Oliver Cowdery, who perjured himself by swearing that he had not only seen and handled the fabulous golden plates, but had also seen and heard the angel who had acted as God the Father's messenger boy. After a while, Smith and Cowdery quarreled—probably over money or women (each accused the other of adultery),—so Cowdery recanted, was excommunicated from the band of Latter Day Saints, and galloped to a Methodist church to honey up to Jesus. And after another while, when he became discontented with his new holiness, he galloped back to his old pals, made confession and atonement, and became a Saint again. Whether he turned another spiritual somersault before ascending to Heaven, is disputed.⁴

There was put into circulation a pamphlet purportedly written by Oliver Cowdery and printed in 1839, entitled *Defence in a Rehearsal of My Grounds for Separating Myself from the Latter Day Saints*. It was precisely the kind of thing that Cowdery could have written during the period in which he was a Methodist, and it was entirely in character that he, who had seen and heard the angelic messenger boy, should subsequently have been approached by "the Redeemer Himself," who, out of concern for the soul of the great Cowdery, rushed down from Heaven to denounce all the Mormons "for their corruption and blindness in permitting...Joseph Smith...to lead them forth into errors," and to give the pure-souled and innocent Cowdery the command, "withdraw thyself from them." Cowdery moreover gave a nice hint when he said Smith had baptized him in the presence and at the direction of an Angel of God, "whose voice...did most mysteriously resemble the voice of Elder Sidney Rigdon."

Mormon apologists did not doubt the authenticity of that pamphlet, and had to explain it away in terms of the undeniable instability of Cowdery, claiming that he must have repented of his vile pamphlet when he was refurbished as a Saint in 1848.

4. One of Cowdery's fellow perjurers, a man named Harris, who also swore he had handled the hieroglyphic plates and beheld the angelic delivery boy, may hold a record in spiritual acrobatics. He was converted to, and unconverted from, a total of thirteen religious sects. He and Cowdery are examples of the kind of neurotic, unstable, and unreliable accomplices whom poor Smith had to enlist to launch his ambitious fraud.

Their claim was rebutted by a manuscript purporting to be the Confession of a certain Oliver Overstreet, executed in 1857 in the presence of three subscribing witnesses, who further went before the Judge of the Probate Court, E. S. Smith, and swore to the authenticity of the document, as the judge attested by affixing his own official signature.

Overstreet confessed that Mormons had hired him for \$500 to impersonate Cowdery and give a speech before a Mormon assembly to the effect that he, Cowdery, repented of his sins and reaffirmed his faith in Smith's divine revelation. The newly found confession seemed valid, because, although no trace could be found of the histrionic Overstreet, the witnesses were substantial citizens, living in 1857; Elias Smith had indeed been Judge of the Probate Court in that year; and the signatures seemed to be genuine. The Mormons, at bay, could only argue plausibly that a scoundrel who would perpetrate a fraud by impersonating another man for \$500 could also have been hired to claim that he had done so.

These proofs of the rascality of Joseph Smith obviously strengthened the claim that he had appropriated Spaulding's manuscript to produce a book he could not have composed himself.

The balloon went up in 1884, when Spaulding's manuscript was found in Hawaii (of all places!) and eventually placed in the library of Oberlin College. The text of his "Manuscript Story" was printed by a Mormon publishing house in 1885 and by another in 1910, in an edition which is photographically reproduced in Mr. and Mrs. Tanner's *Did Spaulding [sic] Write the Book of Mormon* (Salt Lake City, Modern Microfilms, 1977).⁵

The manuscript found in Hawaii is obviously Spaulding's original. He made many orthographic and syntactical errors in the heat of composition. He left short lacunae, to be filled in when he thought of the right word or suitable detail, and he canceled and replaced many passages, of which some of the longer show that he was inventing his plot as he wrote, and although the narrative is complete, so far as it goes, it ends with preparations for a battle that would doubtless have been the subject of a following chapter, which remained unwritten, probably because Spaulding lost interest in his novel.

5. Still in print, \$4.00 + postage. Modern Microfilms has become the Utah Lighthouse Ministry (P.O. Box 1884, Salt Lake City), thus securing tax-exemption.

In his introduction, Spaulding claims that he will translate from the Latin of a parchment manuscript that he found in an underground vault beneath some ancient ruins on the west bank of the Conneaut River, which flows into Lake Erie near the border between Ohio and Pennsylvania.

The author of the parchment manuscript and narrator of the story is a Roman, Fabius, who claims descent from the great Cunctator. He paid court to the Emperor Constantine when the latter visited Rome, and was charged with a mission to officials in Britain and asked to escort several Roman women to their future homes on that island. On the Atlantic, his ship was driven by a great storm to the shore of North America, where he and his companions had perforce to become a small colony of Whites among the Indians.

Fabius eventually traveled westward into the interior of the continent and reached the Ohians, a nation of civilized people, obviously of partly European origin at some remote time and familiar with some of the techniques of Roman agriculture and manufactures. He returned to his companions in exile, having been given domesticated mammoths with their mahouts to bring the luggage from their old colony, and all the Romans were welcomed into the stable and well-governed society of the Ohian subjects of the Emperor of Sciota.

The narrative then deals principally with the reign of Rambock, Emperor of Sciota, whose eldest daughter, "the fair Lamesa," is wooed by "the valiant Elseon," son of Hamboon, Emperor of Kentuck, the other great power on the continent. Both emperors have subordinate monarchs, such as Ulipoon, King of Michegan, and Numapon, King of Colorangus.

A war between the great powers provides occasion for doughty deeds, chivalrous exploits, and gallantry toward fair women.

The first part of the tale, which leaves the Romans stranded in North America, is a fairly vivid adventure; the description of the customs and beliefs of the Ohians resembles the didactic essays, thinly disguised as travels to new-found lands, that were so common in the Eighteenth Century; but when we reach the star-crossed amours of the great Hamboon's son and the beauteous Lamesa, the author begins gently to parody Victorian romances, and it is obvious that he is greatly enjoying himself as he writes.

If Spaulding had completed his story⁶ and published it, he would probably be remembered today in the larger histories of English literature in the United States. His work clearly bears no similarity to Smith's *Book of Mormon*, except that both purport to be translations of long-buried manuscripts dealing with the ancient history of the Western Hemisphere. Christianity and Jews have no part in Spaulding's whimsical tale, written in a style far removed from Smith's Biblical pastiche.

When Howe published his *Mormonism Unveiled*, he was uneasily aware that there was then living at least one man, Dr. Hurlburt, who had recently read Spaulding's manuscript, might have made extensive notes, and could, if so inclined, expose Howe's chicanery. Howe accordingly provided himself with an escape hatch, suggesting that Spaulding might have written two stories.

When the Mormons' enemies were confounded by the discovery and publication of "The Manuscript Story," they promptly claimed that Spaulding had rewritten his story to make Jews the discoverers and colonizers of the Western Hemisphere and had written in a Biblical style the narrative that was the substance of the *Book of Mormon*. They even produced witnesses to prove that there was such a second version, distinctively entitled "The Manuscript Found."

That claim is a patent absurdity. Spaulding was an intelligent man, educated at Dartmouth College, then a respected academic institution, and not the rats' nest it has now become; he was evidently ordained, as the college's graduates commonly were at that time, and entitled to call himself 'Reverend.'

Fortunately, Spaulding's manuscript, when found in Hawaii, was accompanied by a page from a holographic letter in which Spaulding outlined his attitude toward religion. He naturally saw the absurdity of the Christian myths, perceived that numerous passages in the holy book flatly contradict others, and was disgusted that "a barbarous and cruel tyrant" was worshiped as the "Supreme Being." He frankly wrote, "I disavow any belief in the divinity of the Bible & consider it a mere human production

6. He would have had either to end his tale tragically, describing the catastrophic collapse of the Ohian civilization, or to leave his narrator in circumstances, perhaps personally happy, but forboding what the future will bring to a corrupted culture, and therefore resolving to write his historical record for the instruction of the next band of Europeans to reach North America.

designed to enrich and aggrandize its authors & to enable them to manage the multitude." He thought, however, that despite its falsity, Christianity promulgated ethics that were beneficial to the ignorant masses, and therefore he would "make no exertions to dissipate their happy delusions."

Obviously, Spaulding would never have written anything that even remotely resembled Smith's fiction or presented favorably the race that had created a "barbarous and cruel tyrant" in its own image.

This makes it likely that the two documents that supported Howe's thesis, the first by providing confirmation that Smith and Rigdon had conspired to put over a religious hoax, and the second by establishing the authenticity of the first, were forgeries, but probability is not proof.

It may seem at first sight a total waste of time to consider the origins of two utterly worthless documents. If Cowdery's statement is not a forgery, it was the work of a man who claimed he had had an interview with "the Redeemer himself, clothed in glory," who had flown down from the clouds out of a peculiar love for the aforesaid Cowdery, whose statement thus proves that he was either an egregiously audacious liar or subject to fits of insanity. That, however, is no news, for we know that Joseph Smith was a scoundrel, whence it follows that, despite the squawking of "Liberal intellectuals" about "guilt by association," it is only a reasonable and almost necessary inference that Smith's collaborators were also scoundrels. And that is interesting to us only because of the seeming paradox that by his rascality Smith established the most solidly based and wholesomely American church in this country.

On second thoughts, however, we see that the testimonies attributed to Cowdery and Overstreet are small but typical specimens of religious documents, just as Smith's career is an object lesson that shows what talents and procedures are necessary to establish an evangelical religion at any time in the world's history.

THE PROOF

The document bearing Cowdery's name was accepted as genuine by even the staunchest Mormon apologists, and was therefore accepted by Jerald and Sandra Tanner, who seem to have dedicated themselves to destruction of the church from which they are apostates. They soon had misgivings, however, for they have a

keen critical intelligence.⁷ The results of their investigation are set forth in the October issue of their monthly publication, the *Salt Lake City Messenger*.

They found that Cowdery's *Defence* had been totally unknown before it was published in 1906 in Grayson, Kentucky, by the Reverend R. B. Neal, who claimed to be reprinting a pamphlet originally published by Cowdery himself in a booklet of which no one has ever seen a copy and which, Neal said, had been printed in 1839 by a firm of printers in Norton, Ohio—printers of whom no trace could be found in the records of that town. Neal was a holy man with a printing press, an instrument as indispensable to holiness-hucksters at that time as is television today. He had published a stream of booklets attacking the Mormons, in some of which he anticipated arguments that appear in the statement he attributed to Cowdery.

The Tanners' systematic consultation of all the publications and other records of the almost innumerable opponents of the Mormon Church showed that no one of them had even heard of Cowdery's *Defence* before 1906, and that, given Cowdery's publicity-seeking activities, was simply inconceivable. Among those who knew nothing of such a pamphlet was a man named David Whitmer, who had been Cowdery's friend and close associate in and out of the Mormon Church, and who published in 1887 a vehement attack on it, in which he would certainly have appealed to Cowdery's authority and precedent, had Cowdery published the pamphlet in 1839. On the contrary, some of Whitmer's

7. It is true that in their writings, especially since they became a Ministry, they express agreement with the current propaganda of the major Protestant denominations, but their assiduous research and their publication of scores of books and booklets at prices that can scarcely cover the cost of printing must require ample and continuous financial support. The late George Lincoln Rockwell, founder of the National Socialist movement in the United States, was wont to say that the first duty of a military commander is to ensure the supply of ammunition to his men, and the first duty of a social reformer is to obtain money to finance the cause to which he has dedicated himself and his followers. If the commander can obtain the needed ammunition only by professing to believe in goblins and pixies, it is clearly his duty to do so. (Since I have mentioned Rockwell, I should perhaps add that if he tried to apply his maxim, he lacked the art of dissimulation, for his reform movement was always penurious. His friends told me that he even let his teeth decay so that he would not give to a dentist money he could devote to the ideals he expounded in *This Time, the World*, often with indiscreet candor.)

statements were paraphrased or imitated in the text attributed to Cowdery that Neal published in 1906. That publication, furthermore, almost ostentatiously used phrases that had appeared in genuine letters and other writings of Cowdery that had been published before 1906, but echoed nothing from letters that had remained unpublished. It also incorporated material from various sources that had become available after 1839 and before 1906.

These data enforce the incontrovertible conclusion that the *Defence* attributed to Cowdery and first published by Neal in 1906 is a forgery. The Tanners consider it possible that Neal was deceived by a clever and elaborate hoax, but that is most improbable, and Occam's razor as well as what we know about the habits of holy men make it certain, for all practical purposes, that Neal was a shameless liar and either forged the document himself or knowingly endorsed and published another's forgery. He was probably also the author of a supplemental deception that made the librarian of Yale University believe that he was being given a copy of the "original printing" of 1839.

To be sure, Neal may have told himself that his impudent dishonesty was godly work, since it served to discredit a competitor in the salvation-business, and it is conceivable that he actually believed that his fraud on the public would save some ghosts from perpetual torment in the eternal holocaust that his god's rival operated somewhere under the earth.

The *Confession* of the fictitious Oliver Overstreet is a manuscript, and since it is in the handwriting of an unidentified scrivener, it is not precisely datable and could have been written on the date it bears, 7 April 1857. Internal evidence, in the form of reliance on or echoes of published works, indicates only that it must have been concocted after 1873, and probably after 1883. It seems not to have been known to anyone before the end of the century.

The Tanners' research, however, discovered the very document that the forger used as a model and from which he derived the names of the witnesses whose signatures he forged. It is a deed of personal property actually executed on 2 April 1857, duly witnessed, and with the grantor's signature verified under oath by the Judge of the Probate Court, E. Smith, whose attestation the forger copied with only such modifications as were necessary to fit his forgery.

When the Tanners tried to identify the forger, suspicion necessarily fell upon the Reverend Professor William H. Whitsitt (1841-

1911), who had been Professor of Ecclesiastical History in the Southern Baptist Theological Seminary, became President of that institution, and after he was forced to resign in 1899, became Professor of Philosophy [!] in Richmond College in Virginia.

That Man of God was a polemic propugnator of the notion that Spaulding was the author of Smith's book, and he even claimed to know what parts of Spaulding's story Sidney Rigdon had rewritten or supplemented. He richly elaborated Howe's theory of a conspiracy between Smith and Rigdon, with the latter providing most of the intelligence and skill. In articles and booklets published before 1873, he anticipated much that was going to be included in the forged *Confession*, and also, incidentally, some items in the forgery that was going to be attributed to Cowdery. The curious anticipation of forgeries not yet perpetrated is even more marked in a book, *Sidney Rigdon, the Real Founder of Mormonism*, which he cited as complete in 1871, but for which he was unable to find a publisher, probably because the row in the Theological Seminary that eventually forced his resignation had compromised his prestige in the Jesus-business. His manuscript of 1,306 pages is now in the Congressional Library; the Tanners had access to photocopies of five hundred of those pages, sufficient for their purpose, although study of the complete manuscript might have made their research even more conclusive.

In his unpublished book, the Reverend Professor, being a man of some education, admits that early Christianity "abounds with instances of pious fraud," scrupulously rejects a letter clumsily forged in the name of Spaulding's widow, which she herself had denounced, and even provides an apology for the villain of his narrative, Rigdon, who, he suggests, may have been "an honest [*sic*!] fanatic." Whitsitt elaborates as virtually certain a theory that the witnesses to the *Book of Mormon* and other important acolytes of Joseph Smith were deceived by a series of impersonations of angels et al. carried out by Rigdon, and by plates manufactured to resemble gold in a dim light. He thus exonerates Cowdery, Harris, and the other witnesses from the natural inference that they were simply liars.

It is certain, however, that Whitsitt was somehow involved in the forgeries, and since the two are interdependent and draw upon a common store of supposed facts, the Tanners believe both to have been forged by one man, either Neal or Whitsitt or an improbably hypothetical third party who deceived the two holy men.

In my opinion, their conclusion that there was only one forger is unnecessary. As everyone knows (or should know), thirteen of the letters attributed to Paul in the Christians' story-book were forged by at least four different persons (as shown by stylistic tests)⁸ who were in general agreement about the line to be taken in such letters. (No doubt, the letters attributed to Paul in the gospels of other Christian sects, notably the Marcionists, were also forgeries, but with a different purpose, just as the fourteenth letter (*ad Hebræos*) in the "New Testament" was concocted by a scribbler who had his own doctrinal axe to grind. The authors of the thirteen letters are sometimes called a committee because they were in almost complete agreement about what it was expedient to tell the customers, but they need not have conspired together or even have known each other. Each could have exercised his cleverness in making his own contribution to the doctrine he thought it best to promulgate, and it is quite likely that other pious individuals forged comparable letters that the Fathers of the Church, confronted by an *embarras de richesse*, did not include in their holy anthology when they put it together.

It therefore appears to me possible and even likely that the forgeries in the name of the deceased Cowdery and the fictitious Overstreet, although clearly interrelated and coming from the same doctrinal mill, were the pious work of two men, probably Neal and Whitsitt, who may never have met in person, each independently wishing to make his own fraudulent (and clever) contribution to the common cause.

PRECEDENTS

Christianity is a vast accumulation of forgeries and hoaxes, and everyone interested in the genesis of religions should read the admirable study by Joseph Wheless, *Forgery in Christianity* (New York, Knopf, 1930), which some society of crusading atheists should by all means reprint and circulate. It is excellently written and highly entertaining as well as cogent.

It is obvious, of course, that the Tanners' neat demonstration that the two anti-Mormon documents are forgeries, and their iden-

8. See the *Encyclopaedia Biblica*, American reprint, New York, Macmillan, 1914 (= London, Black, 1899), Vol. III, pp. 3625 f. The encyclopaedia tries to save face for its Christian fellows by asserting that the letters, although forged, are chock full of holiness.

tification of the circumstances in which the forgeries were perpetrated and of the probable forgers, was made possible by the vast mass of governmental records, archives, privately preserved letters, and libraries of preserved pamphlets, newspapers, periodicals, and books, that has been accumulating in the United States since the Eighteenth Century. For the centuries of early Christianity, such resources, needless to say, are not available because they have not survived to our time.

Thus, although forgeries, frauds, and hoaxes are readily identifiable as such by internal and external evidence, it is seldom possible to identify the perpetrators.

In the strict legal sense of the word, a forgery must be a document falsely attributed by its author to a specific and identifiable individual. In this limited sense of the word, the letters that purport to have been written by Paul are forgeries, while the four "synoptic" gospels are not.

This is true, although the identity of Paul is uncertain, because the letters purport to have been written by the Jew, whoever he was, who seems to have been the first to perceive what profit to himself and benefit to his race could accrue from peddling to the *goyim* a diluted version of Jewish Christianity, particularly exempting male converts from undergoing a barbaric sexual mutilation that even the most ignorant proletarian, if a man, would indignantly reject.

The identity of that Jew is uncertain. He is called Paul in the "New Testament," which also gives his native Jewish name, Saul, which is supposed to mean "requested" (i.e., the son whom his father asked Yahweh to provide), and has no relation to Paul, except the suspicious one of rhyme. Many acute scholars believe that this Paul was the same person as Simon⁹ Magus, who appears in some tales told by the early Fathers of the

9. The name Simon in the "New Testament" is properly a Greek epithet and nickname that means "snub-nosed," "monkey-face," and hence, on occasion, "nigger," but it is assumed to stand for the Semitic name *Shimeon*, which seems originally to have meant "little hyena," but, with a little tampering with vowels, was cleaned up to mean "hearkening" (i.e., obedient). The correspondence of the two names is quite likely, because, as I have often remarked, the Greek alphabet early lost the letter that could have approximated the sound of Semitic Š, which thus had to be represented by sigma, as in the Greek (and hence Latin and English) spelling of the name of Jesus.

Church,¹⁰ but is best known from the references to him in the Clementine *Recognitiones*, the Clementine *Homiliae*, and early Christians' books of *Acta*, which the one included in the "New Testament" was probably designed to refute. The early Christians naturally hated their fellow Jew, who was peddling to *goyim* the cult of their defunct Jesus, who was a christ and was going soon to return with angelic reinforcements to slaughter the hated Greeks and Romans. As holy men naturally do, they probably invented the defamatory stories about his spectacular prowess in magic and eventual defeat at the word of Jewish True Believers. This identification is quite plausible and even probable, but obviously cannot be proved.¹¹

The name of the Jew to whom the famous letters were attributed raises problems. His Jewish name is given as Saul, but without the customary patronymic that the Jews used to distinguish homonymous individuals, e.g., Jesus ben Sirach, Jesus ben Ananias, etc.¹² In the "New Testament" he is given the Roman name Paulus, but if he was a Roman citizen, it is odd that his legal name is never stated,¹³ and one naturally suspects some sort of evasion or deceit.

10. One of these tales is told by Justin Martyr, whom we catch in the act of falsifying a Roman inscription so that he could use a dedication to Semo Sancus as proof that Simon Magus had come to Rome and converted lots of Romans to his damnable religion by performing spectacular miracles.

11. Christian holy men have, of course, labored mightily to refute the embarrassing identification. It would take you six months to read all the tripe that has been written on that one marginal subject.

12. As is well known, the Jews had no gentile names until the cruel Europeans persecuted them and forced them to form families, so that there would be some tag to identify the slippery eels in official records.

13. The possibilities are:

(1) If he obtained Roman citizenship by emancipation, his name would be his former master's praenomen and nomen, plus the name by which he had been known in the household while he was a slave; e.g., M. Aurelius M.l. Eros or possibly M. Aurelius M.l. Paulus.

(2) If he was given citizenship as a reward for meritorious service by a Roman commander holding the proconsular imperium, his name would be that commander's plus a Latin translation of his native name, e.g., Cn. Pompeius Optatus (= Saul).

(3) If he was the son of a man who had obtained citizenship in either way, 'Paulus' could be a cognomen, e.g., M. Aurelius M.f. Paulus.

But despite these uncertainties, the letters 'of Paul' are forgeries because they are attributed to a specific individual, whatever his correct name may have been.

The "synoptic gospels," on the other hand, do not meet the strict criterion for forgery. The writers are anonymous. Each gospel is stated in its title to be a pleasing message (ευαγγελιον) *κατα* ("according to," "as told by") Matthew etc. The assumption that the man who wrote up the story is the man whom he named as authority for the tale is gratuitous. It is much more likely that the anonymous author of the Greek text of each gospel edited and revised an earlier version, perhaps translating from Jewish Aramaic or some other Jewish dialect, if that had not already been done, and identified his text as one that went back to the tale as told by the person whose name is the object of *κατα*, although he may have conflated it with choice bits from other accounts. The anonymous author's text was, of course, further edited before the oldest text that has come down to us was copied, and, as we know, further editing and revision went before the gospel was included in the "New Testament" anthology and even later. (See the critical apparatus of any respectable edition of the Greek text.)

Furthermore, the four persons who are named as having told the tales are virtually anonymous. Two bear Jewish names without patronymics; one is given a Roman praenomen but his full name is not stated; and one is designated only by a geographical term. If you publish four documents and attribute them respectively to Hymie, Bob, a Texan, and Izzy, without further identification, they will not be forgeries in the legal sense of that word, because the tales are not attributed to specific individuals. 'Bob' may be anyone of the hundreds of thousands of men who were given some form of that name; the Texan may be any resident or former resident of that populous state; and the United States has been invaded and occupied by millions of Yahweh's predatory pets.

Forgery, moreover, must be carefully distinguished from falsity. A document may be a forgery because it is attributed to a man who did not write it, but be absolutely veracious in what it says. If

(4) Given the form that appears in the "New Testament," it is a little more likely that 'Paulus' ("Shorty") was a sobriquet given him by his acquaintance, which would be ignored in official records but would probably be indicated on an epitaph, e.g., M. Aurelius Eros qui et ("also known as") Paulus.

someone knows the facts about the assassination of Jackanapes Kennedy and chooses to publish them under the name of Earl Warren, his work will be a forgery, but also an accurate report of what happened. If the famous *Protocols* are a forgery in the sense that the Elders of Zion did not write them, they are nevertheless a perfectly accurate statement of Jewish methods and intentions, verified, as Henry Ford observed, by everything the Sheenies have done and are doing to us and the whole world.

On the other hand, a genuine document, written by the man who signs it, may be only a tissue of preposterous lies, such as are commonly told by "survivors" of the fictitious "Holocaust."

The four gospels may accurately report folk-tales embroidered by imagination, and the real cause for wonder is not their problematical and unidentifiable authors or purported authors, but the amazing fact that such inherently absurd tales could ever have imposed on persons who had even a modicum of common sense.

Joseph Smith's hoax, inherently implausible and even absurd, launched by a poor and ignorant man under adverse circumstances, was so successful because he appealed to minds that had already been made weak and childish by unthinking faith and emotional belief in equally implausible and preposterous tales.

One of the many unmistakable proofs that the gospels were, at best, based on folk-tales told by simple-minded peasants is the petty and utterly *mesquine* nature of the miracles supposedly performed by their protagonist—childish little miracles performed almost furtively in remote places and witnessed by no responsible and intelligent men, but only by his uneducated and illiterate followers and, perhaps, a few proletarians no better than they.

He is said to have walked on water—in the middle of an inland sea, on a dark night, and in the company of a few ignorant and illiterate fishermen, witnesses who could not have been found when the tale was told. He walked on water presumably to show off his divine power and thus persuade his contemporaries to save their souls by believing what he told them. Only the veriest dullard will not have reflected that if Jesus had that hydrobatic power and such was his purpose, he should have taken a stroll over the water of the harbor of a populous maritime city in broad daylight and preferably on a day of festival when the city would be crowded with persons at leisure to observe him. He could even have sauntered out on the Mediterranean for a mile or two, just to show off some more after he had attracted attention by walking out to

ships. Had he done that, he would have saved so many souls that a whole regiment of baptizers would have had to work day and night to process the throngs of True Believers.

Petty, furtive, and almost secret miracles are obviously false because they obviously do not serve the purpose for which they are said to have been performed. Even the Fathers of the Church saw that, so a few hundred years later, when they could be sure no one would remember what hadn't happened, they embellished the tales with conspicuous miracles, such as resurrection of the dead from opened graves, which would have excited the whole world and changed its cultural history, had thousands of corpses actually cavorted around a town.

To denounce patent forgeries and to note the falsity of patent-preposterous tales is a waste of time, but what must concern all of us is a problem we must anxiously try to solve: what psychological defect enables not only ignorant masses, but some otherwise intelligent men, to say *credo quia absurdum*, and be actuated by a fanatical belief in what is demonstrably spurious—physically impossible or wildly improbable?

Make no mistake: such irrationality is being systematically excited and fostered by our enemies, who are waging a psychological war to the death against us. How can we defend ourselves against befuddled and maddened masses of our own people? That is a crucial question today. And it is why I have devoted these pages of *Liberty Bell* to a few possibly significant or suggestive examples of forgery and faith. □

THE LATE GREAT BOOK: THE BIBLE

AN ACCOUNT OF CHRISTIAN AND BIBLICAL ORIGINS.

Nicholas Carter feels that it is time for us to sit down and do what many Christians rarely do: Study the Holy Bible. In doing so, we may discover whether or not the Bible is indeed "Holy" and the "Word of God." In strict biblical order, the author methodically, and scathingly, examines the various claims made in the "Holy Book" and shows how many of them bear no relationship to reality whatsoever. For your copy of *The Late Great Book: The Bible* (Order No. 12006) send \$6.00 + \$1.50 for postage to: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270

THE LIBERTY BELL AS A REVISIONIST PERIODICAL

By
Charles E. Weber

When we survey the publications throughout the world which are devoted in whole or in part to the revision of history to bring it into line with what actually happened during the Second World War, we find that some of the most significant of them are published outside of Europe. Germany, which is a victim of a continuing flood of hostile propaganda, would have the most to gain from an objective, revised history of the Second World War freed from the persistent legacy of wartime propaganda. In Germany itself, however, we have the anomalous situation in which governments supposedly representing Germans are the most vigorous suppressors of efforts to arrive at a balanced history of the war, especially with regard to the Jewish populations under German control ("Holocaust Revisionism"). The reasons for this anomaly are complex. We discussed them in connection with the Philipp Jenninger speech of November 1988 in *Bulletin 33*. Prof. Walter Bodenstein also discussed them in his essay in *Bulletin 41*. Nevertheless there are some notable periodicals appearing in the German-speaking countries that are largely devoted to revisionist historiography, such *Recht und Wahrheit* (Postfach 1310, D-8730 Bad Kissingen, West Germany) and *Sieg* (Postfach 5, A-6911 Lochau, Austria). *Historische Tatsachen* appears on a sporadic basis and now includes 36 issues (Hochstrasse 6, D-4973 Vlotho/Weser, West Germany).

In the United States *The Journal of Historical Review* appears on a quarterly basis. We reviewed the first seven years (1980-1987) of its contents in *Bulletin 17*. Of the monthly periodicals appearing in the United States, the most notable one in regard to its content of revisionist history is the *Liberty Bell*, published by George Dietz (P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270).

The following listings of the articles published in the *Liberty Bell* pertaining to the history of the Second World War from a revisionist point of view commence with 1983 and are arranged chronologically with occasional brief comments on their contents:

Liberty Bell / December 1989 29

Pages 1983

- January 9-14 » "World Jewry Declared War on Germany Long Before Germany Took Action Against the Jews." From *The White Man's Bible*.
- 47-52 » Book review by Revilo P. Oliver: *Onward Christian Soldiers* by Donald Day.
- May 27-34 » Charles E. Weber, "Some Afterthoughts on the ABC Television series, THE WINDS OF WAR."
- 9-12 » "JDL Threatens Mitchum For Questioning Holocaust." Reprinted from the *Thunderbolt*.
- July 14-17 » Charles E. Weber, "Are Germans a Brutal People?"
- 44-49 » Arminius II, "The Hitler Diaries: Are They or Aren't They?"
- August-September 7 » Letter from Charles E. Weber on plans for the Holocaust Museum in Washington.
- October 1-5 » Wayland D. Smith, "Gas Masque / A One-Act Play."
- 1-12 » Ben Krieh, "Germany After World War One." A valuable article, although it contains some factual errors, notably on pages 1 and 2 with regard to German unification and Bela Kun, who was *not* killed in 1919. (Cf. also *LB* of February 1984, page 58.)
- November 7 » Book review by Dr. George Ross Ridge: *The 'Holocaust': 120 Questions and Answers* by Charles E. Weber.
- December 28-29 » Book review by Raymond M. Goodwin: *The War Path: Hitler's Germany 1933-1939* by David Irving.

1984

- January 21-34 » Sections entitled, "The Extermination of the Jews" and "National Socialist Germany" from *Vindex* by D. Myatt.
- February 1-38 » Mark Weber, "President Roosevelt's Campaign to Incite War in Europe: The Secret Polish Documents." Reprinted from *The Journal of Historical Review*, Summer 1983.
- March 1-52 » David L. Hoggan, "President Roosevelt and the Origins of the 1939 War." Reprinted from *The Journal of Historical Review*, Summer

Pages 1983

- April 4-11 » Revilo P. Oliver, "Postscripts." On the origins of the Japanese Attack on Pearl Harbor.
- 28-30 » Andreas Wesslerle, "Whom the Gods..." On the policies of the United States with regard to the USSR.
- 45-47 » Letter from Charles E. Weber to Prof. James D. Tracy of the University of Minnesota on the "Holocaust" controversy.
- July 18-21 » Charles E. Weber, "Another Retrospective View Of The 20th of July 1944."
- 25-35 » Major Joseph G. Stano, "An Open Letter to New Jersey's Governor." A letter to Governor Kean occasioned by the introduction of a "Holocaust" course into the New Jersey public schools.
- 36-38 » "The Extraordinary Case of James Keegstra."
- 39-41 » Book review by Raymond Goodwin: *Perpetual War for Perpetual Peace* by Harry Elmer Barnes et al.
- November 8-17 » Revilo P. Oliver, "Postscripts." Discussion of the absurdities in the "Holocaust" literature.

1985

- January 9-10 » Revilo P. Oliver, "The Agony of Eastern Europe."
- 51-52 » "Ensuring that Holocaust Stories 'Never Die'!" Reprinted from the *South African Observer* of November 1984.
- February 17-22 » Ernst Zündel, "Samisdat Holocaust Trial."
- March 41-42 » "The Case Against the Holocaust."
- 42-44 » R.G., "Awakening / A Tribute to Ernst Zündel, Jim Keegstra, and Unknown Others."
- 54-55 » Charles E. Weber, "Comment on the Article About Auschwitz in the 4 February Issue of *U.S. News and World Report*."
- April 32-39 Revilo P. Oliver, "Tomorrow May Be Too Late." On the plight of Rudolf Hess, who was still alive at the time.
- 40-42 Allan Callahan, "The 39 Year Ordeal of Walter Reder."
- 42-48 » "The Last German Soldier in the Prison of

	Pages	Gaeta."
May	24-44	» Book review by Charles E. Weber, <i>Der Auschwitz Mythos</i> by Wilhelm Stäglich.
	45-49	» Charles E. Weber, "Some Afterthoughts on the NBC Television Series, Wallenberg / A Hero's Story."
July	1-12	» Hans Schmidt, "The Lessons of Bitburg."
August	1-12	» Colin Jordan, "VE-Day."
	49-52	
	53-59	» Manfred Roeder, "The Anniversary of 8 May 1945." Introduction and Translation by Charles E. Weber.
	59-60	» Dr. Josef Kubo, "Forty Years Ago." Translated by Charles E. Weber. On crimes against Germans in Yugoslavia and Czechoslovakia after the war.
September	19-24	» Friedrich Stieve, "What the World Rejected / Hitler's Peace Offers 1933-1940."
	25-48	» Charles E. Weber, "The Great Holocaust Trials / The Trial of Ernst Zündel / Some Personal Recollections and Reflections."
	25-35	
October	20-22	» Book review by Major Donald Clerkin: <i>The Trial of the Germans</i> by Eugene Davidson.
November	48-52	» Charles E. Weber, "The Rôle of the American Association of Teachers of German as a Conveyer of Anti-German Hate Propaganda."
December	26-28	» Allan Callahan, "Ilse Koch and The Double Standard."
		1986
January	27-39	» Viktor Suvorov, "Who was Planning to Attack Whom in June 1941, Hitler or Stalin?" Reprinted from <i>The Journal of the Royal United Services for Defence Studies</i> , London, June 1985. Very important. The author later published a book on this question. For a review, see <i>Recht und Wahrheit</i> , September/October 1989, page 30.
January	40-44	» "Fed-up to the Point of Vomiting." Translated and annotated by Charles E. Weber. Originally published in the July 1985 issue of <i>Unabhängige Nachrichten</i> . On transports of Jews from Bergen-Belsen to Switzerland toward the end of the war.
April	1-44	» Philipp Bouhler, "Adolf Hitler / A Short Sketch of His Life." With 24 Illustrations.

	Pages	
May	19-26	Book review by Charles E. Weber: <i>Ist Nur der Besiegte Schuldig?</i> by Professor Walter Bodenstein.
	40-42	» "The 'Shoah' Must Go On!"
June	21-37	» Captain Kenneth McKilliam, "Causes and Effects of the First World War." Reprinted from <i>The Spearhead</i> of January-February 1986.
August	32-43	» Charles E. Weber, "Our Purpose" and "Answers to a High School Junior's Questionnaire." Republications of <i>Bulletins</i> 1 and 2 of the Committee for the Reëxamination of the History of the Second World War.
September		» Kevin Steinway, "Harry Elmer Barnes: A Bibliography of His Published Writings of and on World War II Revisionism."
December	55-58	» Robert L. Frens, "Another Look At The Gerstein Statement."
	58-60	» L. Pagarelli, "David Irving and Hitler Germany."
		1987
January	47-60	» Colin Jordan, "Rudolf Hess: Prisoner of Vengeance."
February	44-50	» Charles E. Weber, "Toward Realism in Understanding the Origins and Development of National Socialism." (<i>Bulletin</i> 5)
March	48-53	» Robert Faurisson, "A Prominent False Witness: Elie Wiesel."
April	59-60	» Charles E. Weber, "The Superfluous Protocols."
June	52-58	» Book review by Charles E. Weber: <i>Verschworung und Verrat um Hitler</i> by General-major Otto Ernst Remer. (<i>Our Bulletin</i> 11)
August	43-46	» Dr. J. Walbaum, "Typhus Fever and Ethnic Identity in Poland." Translated and annotated by Charles E. Weber. Article from the <i>Münchener medizinische Wochenschrift</i> of 24 May 1940. Republication of our <i>Bulletin</i> 13.
October	10-12	» Ernst Zündel, "The Crime Against Rudolf Hess...and Germany."
December	19-22	» Charles E. Weber, "How to Discuss the Extinction Thesis ('Holocaust') at a Cocktail Party or at a 'Holocaust' Seminar Sponsored by
	43-45	

Zionists." Republications of *Bulletin 15* of the Committee for the Reëxamination of the History of the Second World War.

1988

- January 23-36 » David McCalden, "The Amazing, Rapidly Shrinking "Holocaust."
- 41-46 » Charles E. Weber, "The Continuing Psychological Burdens imposed on Aryan Americans by the Second World War." Our *Bulletin 19*.
- February 1-10 » Revilo P. Oliver, "Postscripts." Comments on the trial of Ernst Zündel and books by Otto Ernst Remer and Hans Baur.
- 11-16 » Karl Otto Braun, "Reflections on Hitler's Campaign in Russia" and Charles E. Weber, "The Wannsee Conference Film." The late Dr. Braun was a member of the German diplomatic representation in Japan. Our *Bulletin 20*.
- March 4-6 » Revilo P. Oliver, "Postscripts." On the mysterious circumstances of the death of Rudolf Hess.
- 11-16 » Book review by Charles E. Weber: *The Nazi Doctors / Medical Killing and the Psychology of Genocide* by Robert L. Lifton. Our *Bulletin 21*.
- April 43-44 » Comments on David Irving's *Churchill's War*.
- 1-12 » David McCalden, "Trial by Jewry." On the trial of Ernst Zündel in Toronto.
- 35-40 » Charles E. Weber, "Problematic Terminology." Our *Bulletin 22*.
- May 13-21 » David McCalden, "Trial by Jewry." (continuation)
- June 11-12 » Theodore O'Keefe, "The 'Liberation of the Camps': Facts vs. Lies."
- 49-55 » David McCalden, "Trial by Jewry." (continuation)
- July 22-30 » David McCalden, "Trial by Jewry." (continuation)
- 15-18 » Book review by Charles E. Weber: *Vergessene Zeitgeschichte* by Alfred Schickel. Our *Bulletin 18*.
- August 39-41 » "The Second Trial of the Indefatigable Ernst Zündel." From *Instauration*, July 1988.
- 43-46 » Book review by Charles E. Weber: *Pearl Harbor in neuer Sicht* by Karl Otto Braun. A letter from Dr. Braun is appended as well as a notice of his death. Our *Bulletin 26*.
- September 17-24 » Book review by Charles E. Weber: *Pearl Harbor in neuer Sicht* by Karl Otto Braun. A letter from Dr. Braun is appended as well as a notice of his death. Our *Bulletin 26*.
- 31-40 » David McCalden, "Trial by Jewry." (continuation)

- 39-44 » Book review by Charles E. Weber: *Days of Remembrance / A Department of Defense Guide for Commemorative Observance*. Our *Bulletin 25*.
- October 27-31 » "Lüge und Wahrheit." Article on the German declaration of war against the United States taken from the *Kritik* series, nos. 60 and 61. Translation by Charles E. Weber. Our *Bulletin 28*.
- 32-34 » Peter H. Peel, "Hitlerjunge Herbert Norkus and 'Hitlerjunge Quex' (Heini Völker)." On a film made in 1933.
- November 14-19 » Charles E. Weber, "The German Declaration of War Against the United States on 11 December 1941." Our *Bulletin 29*.
- 41-49 » David McCalden, "Trial by Jewry." Chapter Four.
- December 55-60 » Charles E. Weber, "The Vast Holocaust Industry" and "American Naval Operations in the Atlantic Ocean Before December 1941." Our *Bulletin 30*.

1989

- January 1-4 » Revilo P. Oliver, "Ignoratio Elenchi." On the internment of persons of Japanese descent in the United States during the Second World War.
- 15-20 » Book Review by Charles E. Weber: *Feuerzeichen / Die Reichskristallnacht / Anstifter und Brandstifter / Opfer und Nutzniesser* by Ingrid Weckert. Our *Bulletin 31*.
- 21-22 » Charles E. Weber, "War and Remembrance / A Discussion." On the ABC television series. See also the *Liberty Bell*, July 1989, pp. 47-51, "The Concluding Parts of War and Remembrance." Our *Bulletin 32*.
- 39-47 » Charles E. Weber, "War and Remembrance / A Discussion." On the ABC television series. See also the *Liberty Bell*, July 1989, pp. 47-51, "The Concluding Parts of War and Remembrance." Our *Bulletin 32*.
- February 39-44 » Book review by Charles E. Weber: *Die Vertreibung der Deutschen / Geschichte, Hintergründe, Bewertungen* by Alfred Schickel. Our *Bulletin 23*. For a review of another book by Alfred Schickel, see the *Liberty Bell* of July 1988, also important!
- March 1-6 » Revilo P. Oliver, "Hitler & Yahweh." An ironic

	Pages	discussion of the attitudes of theologians toward the "Holocaust" material.
	30-36 »	Charles E. Weber, "Philipp Jenninger's Speech / Some Observations and Translations of Selected Passages." Our <i>Bulletin</i> 33.
	50-60 »	David McCalden, "Trial by Jewry." (continuation)
April	5-11 »	William L. Pierce, "The Measure of Greatness." Reprinted from <i>National Vanguard</i> , No. 110.
	15-21 »	Charles E. Weber, "An American Veteran's Reflections on the Significance of the Life of Adolf Hitler." Our <i>Bulletin</i> 36.
	22-28 »	Hans Schmidt, "Hitler at 100: A Critical Assessment."
	29-37 »	"The Real Meaning of Hitler Germany." Reprinted from <i>Common Sense</i> , 1 February 1969.
	40-68 »	<i>Under the Swastika</i> .
	69-88 »	"Hitler Speaks to America / Excerpts from <i>Mein Kampf</i> ."
	89-91 »	"The Truth About the Big Lie."
April	122-129 »	Colin Jordan, "National Socialism: Then and Now." Reprinted from <i>National Socialist World</i> .
May	1-56 »	Friedrich Paul Berg, "Typhus and the Jews."
June	27-31 »	"Lüge und Wahrheit." Second translation from this series by Charles E. Weber; about the destruction of Lidice in 1942. Television series review by Charles E. Weber: <i>Twist of Fate</i> . Our <i>Bulletin</i> 34.
	61-72 »	David McCalden, "Trial by Jewry." Chapter Six.
July	1-8 »	Revido P. Oliver, "The Final Secret of Pearl Harbor."
	45-51 »	Charles E. Weber, "Saturating the Air of Oklahoma with the Extermination Thesis" and "The Concluding Parts of War and Remembrance." Our <i>Bulletin</i> 37.
August	36-41 »	Book review by Charles E. Weber: <i>Why Did the Heavens Not Darken? / The 'Final Solution' in</i>

	Pages	History by Arno J. Mayer. Our <i>Bulletin</i> 38.
September	26-30 »	Walter Bodenstein, "Status Quo, Umerziehung und Revisionismus." Translated and annotated by Charles E. Weber. Our <i>Bulletin</i> 41.
October	21-26 »	"The Bromberg Bloody Sunday." Translated and annotated by Charles E. Weber from the series, <i>Auf dem Stundenplan</i> . Our <i>Bulletin</i> 39.
	26-30 »	"Lüge und Wahrheit." On the responsibility for the outbreak of the Second World War. Translated by Charles E. Weber. "Stalin Remembered" Comment on <i>Wall Street Journal</i> item. "Journalistic Version of the Second World War." Our <i>Bulletin</i> 40.
November	10-12 »	Revido P. Oliver, "Why Germans are Hated." On the Soviet Occupation of Romania.
	17-22 »	Charles E. Weber, "'Holocaust' Revisionism in the Purview of the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith." Our <i>Bulletin</i> 42.
	31-34 »	Book review by Ernst Zündel: <i>Other Losses</i> by James Bacque. On the treatment of German prisoners of war by the French and the Americans after the Second World War.
	35-41 »	Ernst Zündel, "Victim of Zion!" On the brutal criminal attack against the famous French historian, Prof. Robert Faurisson. □

THE ANTI-HUMANS

by D. Bacu (307 pp., hb. \$7.00 + \$1.50 for postage & handling) describes what was done to the young men whom Corneliu Z. Codreanu, the founder of the Legionary Movement in Romania, inspired, when seven years after his brutal murder, Romania was delivered to the Bolsheviks. They were subjected to what is the most fully documented Pavlovian experiment on a large number of human beings. It is likely that the same techniques were used on many American prisoners in Korea and Vietnam. *The Anti Humans* is a well-written document of great historical and psychological importance. Reading it will be an emotional experience you will not forget. "A sequel to Orwell's 1984" —R.S.H. "A searing exposé of Red bestiality!" —Dr. A.J. App). Order #01013. Single copy \$7.00, 3 for \$15., 5 for \$20.00.

For postage and handling add: On domestic orders, \$1.50 for orders under \$10.00, 15% of order total for orders over \$10.00. On orders from abroad, \$2.00 or 20% respectively. Sample copy of our monthly magazine *Liberty Bell* and copy of our huge book list containing hundreds of "Eye-Openers," \$4.00. Subscription for 12 hard-hitting, fact-packed issues \$35.00 (U.S. only). Order from: LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Postoffice Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA



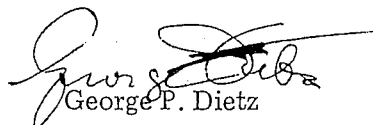
To Faithful old friends... To cherished new friends Our Best Wishes

During the year, in the rush of events, we tend to overlook the important friendships that are the true basis of business relationships. One of the great pleasures of the Holiday Season is the opportunity to exchange cordial greetings with those whose friendship and goodwill we value so highly.

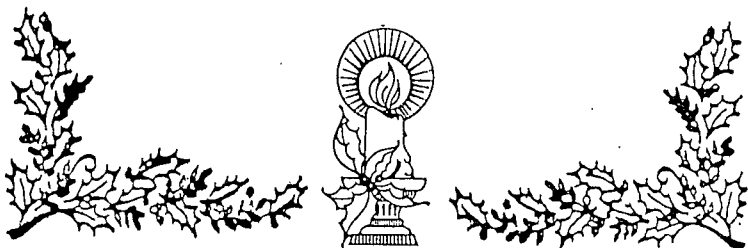
In this spirit it is our pleasure to say "Thank You" and extend our sincere appreciation for the very pleasant association we enjoy with you.

May a bright and prosperous New Year bring happiness to you and to yours.

With deep appreciation


George P. Dietz

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS



Apocalypse Soon

by
Nicholas Carter

Imagine spending \$100 million dollars for a football team (the Dallas Cowboys)! Imagine tens of millions of Americans spending billions of dollars per year on college and professional sports that have been corrupted by greed, sky-high salaries and falsified academic records...on the uncivilized garbage known as Rock/Pop music...and on movies produced by a small group of elitists in Hollywood, who despise America in general, and white Gentile Americans in particular (in just 122 days, the flic about the comic book freak, "Batman," collected nearly one-quarter of a billion dollars in domestic box-office earnings)!

Imagine Tokyo money manipulators trading American currency at a rate of \$200 billion a day! Imagine a national debt tripling from \$645 billion late in the Carter years to nearly \$1.75 trillion in 1985...\$25 billion per year in federal spending going to giant farming corporations known as agribusinesses that do not really need it...and billions of hard-earned taxpayers money in foreign aid going to the Mideast, South America, Black Africa, Israel, and elsewhere, where much of it is used to maintain totalitarian systems, with the rest of it winding up in the pockets of local politicians!

Imagine spending \$300 billion a year to provide a nuclear umbrella for Japan, nearly \$800 billion a year to defend all of Western Europe, and countless billions more to support troops and military bases in dozens of additional countries around the world, while spending virtually nothing to defend the borders of the United States!

I could go on; but these examples, indicating as they do, individual and governmental irresponsibility on an obscenely humongous scale, should suffice to make the point that America's days of wine and roses may very well be numbered because of our "live for the moment" excesses.

The degree to which a democratic system is viable is directly proportional to the number of people within that system who are dedicated to living responsible lives—not only with regard to educational, occupational and general living habits, but to the extent of exercising accountability across the board to even the smallest area of liability such as closing water taps and avoiding littering. Liberals and professional Jews love to proclaim that American democracy—a constitutionally limited republic, actually—works but they don't know why. To admit

that they know why democracy works would mean having to admit that the concept has never worked for any sustained period of time in any society on earth except those belonging to the Western world—nations, in other words, which have been, or are, mostly White or White controlled. The American politico-economic system has survived for 200 years precisely because the “civilizing process”—the increase of individual responsibility—has developed to the greatest degree in Western societies. Most White Americans have dedicated their lives to living responsibly—studying, learning, working hard, building homes, raising families, creating, inventing, paying taxes—and achieving what came to be known as the “American Dream” because of their very material and moral accomplishments.

Since World War II, however, individual and governmental irresponsibility has increased in direct proportion to the darkening of the nation due the high birthrate on the part of Black Americans and the influx of millions of non-White aliens and refugees into the country, and an ever-increasing political and economic involvement on an international scale.

What is happening to the American Dream? Is it becoming more and more nightmarish and less and less visionary? Not according to some contemporary “futurists” who tell us that we’re heading for a rosy 21st century. We will be living better in almost every way by 2000, they assure us. The United States will be wealthier and more tranquil as a nation, more peaceful and less contentious largely because technology will have made it a more affluent and egalitarian society, a happier place because it will finally have adopted national solutions to such problems as drug abuse and failing educational standards by the turn of the century. (Say what!?)

These are remarkably confident predictions considering the fact that the future is difficult to predict. It isn’t easy to separate what may be relatively true from what may be palpably false when all one has to work with are lies, damn lies and statistics. Even “social scientists,” armed with their probability theories, statistical analyses, and meta-theoretic strategies for decision under uncertainty, invariably receive more “F’s” than “A’s” when it comes to prophetology. Human ingenuity is so remarkable, innovative, and randomly deterministic, it’s virtually impossible to know whether the ridiculous or the sublime will prevail to one degree or another at any given time. Or so it seems.

On the other hand, consider the down-to-earth parlance of a street philosopher: “It ain’t no big deal. You gots to know where you comin’ from to know where you at; and you gots to know where you at to know where you goin’.” (Works for me!)

40 *Liberty Bell* / December 1989

First, education. It appears that by 2010 there won’t be many jobs left that don’t require skill in using powerful computers and telecommunications systems. The class of 2000 will be exposed to more information in one year than their grandparents encountered in their entire lives. By the time today’s kindergarteners will graduate from high school, the amount of knowledge in the world will have doubled four times. That’s how fast the world is moving—much faster than most American students seem to be capable of moving.

Conservatively, it is estimated that one million high-school students now drop out each year—about 30 percent of the total, on average, throughout the United States. In some school districts, the dropout rate, mostly non-Whites, exceeds 50 percent. By the time the class of 2000 graduates from high-school, minorities will dominate the school population in 53 major American cities. Minority groups, we are frequently reminded, traditionally require more individual attention from teachers if they are to succeed in school. Ergo, many more teachers will be needed in the near future; but where are they going to come from? Only eight percent of college freshmen now say they are interested in joining the ill-paid, low-prestige field of teaching. Much more money will be needed if an enormous and capable teaching staff is ever to be recruited; but where will the money come from? And what can be done about the non-White dropout rate that will proportionally increase as the non-White student population increases?

In the face of this unflattering portrait of modern education, we are expected to believe that in just one decade there will be a lower dropout rate, an abundance of wise, new teachers, lower rates of violence and drug use, and fewer disruptive rampages in the classrooms. What we really face in the future because of our increasingly minorityized school system is chronic unemployment on a scale unthought of in this country, and a much lower standard of living across the board.

As a monied class, America has grown—statistically speaking, that is. Since 1979, average household income (\$34,017 in 1988) has risen about ten percent after adjusting for inflation. The gain since 1967 is roughly one-third.. (Yawnnn...) Are all the boats being lifted by this rising tide of prosperity? Not exactly. As usual, the gap between the well-off (mostly white Gentiles and Jews) and the non-well-off (mostly non-Whites) continues to grow. The proportion of households headed by a woman, usually with children, has grown; the influx of illegals and other immigrants continues to permanently enlarge the poverty pool; and the earnings of high-school graduates, reflecting perhaps a demand for higher skills, are dropping compared to college graduates of the same age.

Liberty Bell / December 1989 41

Meanwhile, the homeless have increased in America—some say by the millions. Because of poverty and unemployment? Not according to some statisticians, who tell us that poverty and unemployment are declining. One social scientist claims that big city rent control is the culprit. Rent control makes it unprofitable for private developers to build new apartments for the poor and the middle class, and for building owners to maintain existing ones. Regardless of the cause(s), we can probably look forward to one hell of a lot more homeless people in the future.

What will the official spending patterns be by 2025? Forecasts tell us that one-third of the budget will go to people over the age of 65, with one-fifth going to defense. These figures point directly to the phenomenon known as the *graying* of America: The numbers of the elderly from age 65 and up are rapidly increasing. As surprising as it may seem, the 70-and-over age group is among the fastest growing segment of the U.S. population. We are living longer. By 2000 there will be more than 100,000 Americans over the age of 100. (Irreverent question: How many of them will be smokers, drinkers and drug users?)

Since Caucasians are still by far the largest racial group in the country, what the rapidly increasing graying of America means, horror of horrors, is that more and more non-White workers will be laboring to support more and more elderly White people well into the future. Already, the liberal-minority coalition is whining about the “unfairness” of today’s retired people (mostly White) receiving Social Security benefits that are two to five times what they and their employers contributed in payroll taxes, plus interest earned.

Not factored into this equation is the additional value of citizens who have distinguished their long lives by living responsibly. Does the fact that they avoided crime, ignorance, unfairness, indecency and laziness while they supported the country with their labors and taxes lose all value to the State when they can no longer work and pay taxes? The answer, it seems, is YES—when the equation involves Caucasians vs. non-Whites. (A word of warning to the liberal-minority coalition: Elderly Jews will not sit still for an assault of this nature.)

On the Social Security field of battle, it’s impossible to know what to believe because of the conflicting views held by optimists on the one hand who tell us that the fund will be solvent well into the next century, and by pessimists on the other who declare that by 2005 the fund will be running a deficit of \$440 billion. Of one thing we *can* be sure: A war between racial generations—the White elderly vs. the non-White work force—is in our future.

Are we going to win the drug war? Not freaking likely, considering

the fact that drugs like “crack” and “speed” (methamphetamines), which can be easily synthesized from readily available chemicals, are gaining popularity. The highly pure crystal methamphetamine known as “ice”—a potent, smokable form of the drug—is now the “high” of choice in East Asia. Known also as “meth,” the drug has been widely used in America in its powdered form, usually taken by injection, snorted or ingested. But now a pure grade of crystal meth is being cooked in laboratories in South Korea and other parts of Asia and smuggled into Hawaii where it’s rapidly spreading and to the U.S. mainland where it’s also catching on.

The appeal of ice is insidious. It provides smokers with a more intense and longer period of euphoria—from 4 to 12 hours compared to about 20 minutes for crack. Little wonder that it’s becoming popular. As if ice isn’t bad enough in its pure crystal form, a smokable mixture of speed and crack called “croak” has been spreading and could rival cocaine as the most widely used illegal drug in the future. (Interesting name, “croak”—a crude euphemism for death. “Poor Ed. He croaked.”)

Unfortunately—and typically—so many notions for solving the drug problem have been run up the flagpole, nobody knows whether to salute or go blind. A thousand years from now, we’ll still be arguing about this dilemma—if there’s anybody left. Indeed, there’s so much anti-drug confusion, it’s not surprising that objective studies of the problem are a low priority in Washington. The political mind can take only so much confusion before it self-destructs, I suppose.

The United States now has more diagnosed cases of AIDS than any other nation in the world. Perhaps the disease will be under control by the turn of the century. But the need to care for millions of AIDS patients by that time will cost each taxpayer hundreds of dollars. Before the disease is controlled, though, it’s estimated that the deadly love-virus will kill at least 25 times as many Americans as died in the Viet Nam war.

Because the AIDS virus is one of many that mutate rapidly, it theoretically could exchange genes with other mutable viruses. Should this unique condition occur within the tissues of an AIDS patient who contracts the flu, for example, the jostling of the AIDS and flu viruses together would result in the passage of a few critical genes or gene sequences from one pathogen to the other. The resulting Frankenstein would be an AIDS virus that could move, flu-like, from one victim to the next—in a sneeze. (Thanks a lot, Mother Nature!)

On a lighter note, ponder the fact that we are drowning in our own garbage—with only a small percentage of it, as compared with Western

European and Japanese trash, being recycled. Think of it: 16 billion disposable diapers, 2 billion razors and razor blades, 220 million tires, more glass and aluminum than existed in the entire world prior to World War II, in tandem with millions of tons of hospital waste generated throughout the country—all in one year—as we Americans continue to create twice as much garbage per person as any other industrialized nation, with the total expected to continue growing. It's estimated that by 1993, two thousand more landfills will have been shut down; and by the year 2000 nearly three-fourths of America's cities will have nowhere to dump their trash. I won't bore you with additional tales about toxic waste, and the nearly 50,000 tons of dangerously radioactive nuclear waste known as "radwaste" that will be in storage by the turn of the century.

And what are we going to do when we run out of water? The Great Plains states of Nebraska, Kansas, parts of Colorado, New Mexico, Oklahoma and Texas draw most of their water from the vast reservoir known as the Ogallala Aquifer. The Dust Bowl of the 1930s was turned into a farming center that grows much of the nation's corn, wheat, sorghum and cotton, by that water. Due to an enormous drain on the water year after year, however, the aquifer is rapidly drying up. By 2000 many Great Plains farmers will be faced with dry-land farming only; and a couple of decades later, the six states that depend on the Ogallala will have lost millions of acres of irrigated farmland. Out California way, just one lengthy drought coupled with the destruction of the aqueduct bringing water from the north by an earthquake could turn overcrowded and alien overrun Los Angeles county into a Death Valleyish nightmare.

Regarding the alien infestation of America, the experts tell us that by the turn of the century, there will be 30 million Hispanics in the country. Because statistics of this sort are always conservative, the figure will undoubtedly be much closer to 50 million. When we add to that number the many Asians and Middle Easterners who will have poured into the country by that time, it's possible to see that the ripple effect of this incredible invasion may be far worse in the long run. By now, tens of thousands of new non-White citizens—infants, born to illegal aliens and refugees—have been added to the population; and their numbers will continue to increase into the foreseeable future. Each of them will have many relations from the closest to the remotest in Third World countries who will demand to come to America to join their relatives. Ergo, the future may hold an even greater invasion of non-Whites than the one we are now experiencing.

Incidentally, the first word from the latest INS Commissioner, Gene

44 *Liberty Bell* / December 1989

McNary, who was confirmed by the Senate on October 24th, is that he opposes digging a 4.5-mile ditch along the Southern border to discourage illegal crossings from Mexico. "Let's secure the border in a more humane way," he suggests, "such as repairing fences." (Right on! And let's put band-aids on the San Andreas fault.)

And the latest word from the no-mans-land along the Southern border reveals that the number of U.S. Border Patrol agents on duty in the San Diego area has plummeted to a four-year low. Not that Border Patrol staffing nationwide hasn't risen in recent years; but the San Diego sector has declined consistently since 1985. Intriguing, isn't it, considering the fact that it's estimated that almost half of the illegal entries are made along that ten-mile section of the border. Makes it easier, though, for human mules carrying 50 to 80 pounds apiece to smuggle cocaine into Southern California. It's a safe bet that much of the 22 tons of the drug seized recently in Sylmar, a suburb of Los Angeles, was carted into the country on the backs of mules. And a basically unprotected border makes it easier for criminals of every stripe and hue to enter the country, not to mention terrorists from Nicaragua, Columbia, and other points North, East, South and West.

Speaking of terrorism—as frightening as it may sound, we must face the fact that the engineers of subversive violence now have a whole new range of weapons to use against their targets: small, light and powerful "Stinger" handheld rockets; computer viruses; electromagnetic pulse generators that can wipe out the data in a computer's memory; the human bomb which was used so successfully in Beirut; chemical and biological weapons that can be concocted from cheap and readily available materials like pesticide and fertilizer components; and, because at least 100 pounds of plutonium are missing from various supposedly heavily guarded sites and shipments around the world, nuclear weapons, which seem to be horrifyingly easy to produce these days.

For a couple of prime and lightly guarded targets, consider these: Fewer than ten regional switching stations control virtually all telephone communications in all the large cities in the U.S.; they are all vulnerable. And two bridges, one over the Ohio River near Cincinnati, the other over the Potomac near Washington, handle all the north-south rail traffic in the Eastern U.S. It would appear that America is the *least guarded* supermarket in the world, for the simple reason that we Americans (specifically the liberal-minority coalition that rules the American Establishment), have no will to defend ourselves. We are undoubtedly going to have to learn the hard way just how vulnerable we are.

On another radically challenging front, scarcely a day goes by that

science and technology don't alter the world. The computer revolution, well under way, eliminated half of the manufacturing jobs that existed in this country in the late 1970s. In the near future, half of the remaining manufacturing positions will vanish under the influence of computers, along with the positions of an increasing number of executives like the three million or so who found themselves jobless in the 1980s. How many workers in all categories will follow them into the unemployment lines over the next 50 years? And what of the millions of Black and Hispanic high-school dropouts who will *never* find legitimate work? Will there be enough employment within the drug, prostitution, pimp, crime, and revolution industries for all of them?

A great deal of God-posturing on the part of the doctors will prevail within the medical profession forevermore—or for just as long as we continue to live longer and longer, and technology continues to produce more and more miraculous life-saving equipment and drugs. As of now, the remarkable technologies that save, or prolong, thousands of lives are causing a plethora of ethical problems due to the decisions that must be made regarding the saving of the few among the many. Equally worrisome are the rapidly increasing medical costs of these modern innovations. Premature infants who 20 years ago would have died are now saved at a cost of \$2 billion per year. Dialysis treatments for about 60,000 patients costs another \$2 billion. And roughly one-third of Medicare funds—\$150,000 per patient—go to support people in the last six months of their lives, many of whom have little or no chance of recovery. Needless to say, none of these high-tech wonders are available for impoverished Americans who have no health insurance.

By 2000, hopefully, the terminally ill throughout the nation will have the right to refuse medical treatment that might prolong their lives temporarily. A final note from our medical horoscope: More and more aborted fetuses will wind up in hospital trash.

For the next 50 years, the United States may remain the most powerful country in the world. But, as our society rapidly darkens, we will inevitably become a nation on a war footing, in every sense, with increasing crime, drug abuse, unemployment, welfarism, open warfare along the border with Mexico, and racial warfare in our largest cities between Blacks and those ethnic minorities who are crowding Black Americans out of the system by taking jobs, homes and entire neighborhoods away from them.

What are the chances of America being blessed in the future with far more skillful politicians than those who have given us four wars in one lifetime, an illegal alien invasion that far surpasses the greatest military invasion in history—D-Day, and the “Caesarism” of internationalism that

involves the positioning of troops and military bases in over 60 countries around the world? (Will pigs be wearing mink in January?)

At best, American leadership is an unstable condition burdened by an inability to identify causes or foresee consequences over any period of time longer than it takes to reach the next election. The principle of causality is the process of choosing a goal and taking the actions necessary to achieve it. Because the concept of compromise—the necessity to perform certain actions because of minority opinion, world opinion, powerful lobbies, organized constituents, wealthy contributors, etc.—has all but obliterated the principle of causality in the minds of our politicians, they frequently consider, evaluate and choose their actions while ignoring the context of the knowledge available to them.

By way of example, consider U.S. cowardice vs. Israeli arrogance. In the face of American economic sanctions initiated against South Africa—definitely not in our national interest—Israel has continued to trade heavily with that nation, in conjunction with helping them build nuclear-capable ballistic missiles and a long-range missile that could be used to launch reconnaissance satellites. Washington has been aware of this situation from the beginning. Nonetheless, the government said and did nothing. Recently, NBC News broke the story; and immediately the Bush Administration began to play a familiar game. First came the claim that the government was disturbed by the news—then an announcement to the effect that a hold was being placed on the delivery of certain high-tech goodies already in the pipeline for Israel. Rest assured that as soon as the story fades out of the minds of the fickle public, it will be business as usual with Israel.

The hypocritical reactions of our politicians during this fiasco have been doubly odious. The anti-apartheid commitment on the part of the government was motivated by fear of the Black lobby. The support given to Israel *for doing what we won't do*, was motivated by fear of the Jewish lobby. Ergo, the context was swept under the rug of compromise, and the resultant decisions were weak, cowardly and detrimental to our national interests.

If American politicians were ideologically goal-directed in their efforts to attain an objective awareness of reality, the government might be properly “focused”—committed, that is, to giving logical continuity, coherence and meaning to governmental action. But “ideology” is a dirty word in the liberal-democratic world. And thus it is that we Americans have a patently unfocused government incapable of defending either our racial or our national sovereignty.

This portrait of America isn't very pretty, I know. I have *caveated our future-intensive game-plan with depositivization*—as that master of

bureaucratic double-speak, Alexander Haig, might put. I wish I could like the looks of the future; but I don't. The present state of the nation indicates to me that we have wandered too far into the jungles of irresponsibility to be saved from a Dark Age of our own making. □

WHICH WAY, WESTERN MAN? SURVIVAL MANUAL FOR THE WHITE RACE

William Gayley Simpson has spent a lifetime of keen observation, careful analysis, and deep reflection developing the principal thesis of his book: that the single, undying purpose of all human activity should be the ennobling of man. In support of this thesis he looks at the foundations of Western Society, at the structure of our government, at the effect of technology and industrialization on man, at the rôles of the sexes, at economics, and at race. The book goes to the roots of the problems facing the White Race today, and it shows the ways in which White society must be changed if the race is to survive. *Which Way Western Man?* is an encyclopedic work whose conclusions can be ignored by no one with a sense of responsibility to the future. For your copy of *Which Way Western Man?* send \$14.50 (which includes \$2.50 for postage and handling for the softback edition (Order No. 22003).

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS* is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980—except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is *THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS*. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send \$9.50 (which includes \$1.50 for postage and handling) to: **LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS, Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA**

Some Revisionist Viewpoints on World War II

by
Ben Kriegh

The Colorado Daily has asked me to write an article on some of the unpublicized findings of certain writers in regard to World War Two. I agreed to do so in the interest of examining all aspects of an issue, no matter how controversial it may be. If we have hope of improving our future, we must seek to understand the failures and errors of the past.

Many who are familiar with our debacle in Viet Nam and its attendant propaganda seem to think this experience was unique in history. However, according to unpublicized findings of numerous qualified writers and historians, Viet Nam was merely another example of a long series of episodes in which the American majority has been propagandized, misled and even betrayed by its leadership.

According to these writers, it is only when we begin to peek beneath the propaganda curtain which still veils World War Two that the enormity of the deception can be seen.

An illustration of the power of propaganda provided by Carroll Quigley, Professor of History at Georgetown University, is the widely held misconception that National Socialist Germany was a totalitarian state. In *Tragedy and Hope*¹ he writes, "...unlike Italy or Soviet Russia, the economic system was not ruled by the state but was subject to 'self rule' (free enterprise)....Newspapermen and journalistic writers applied the term 'totalitarian' to the Nazi system, and the name has stuck without any real analysis of the facts as they existed. In fact, the Nazi system was not totalitarian either in theory or in practice."

Dal Hitchcock, in *The German Financial Revolution*, described German financial and fiscal policy as "revolutionary" and "successful," and noted that National Socialism involved no nationalization of factories or industry, and that all business organizations were privately owned. In Particular, control of the issuance of money was taken from the hands of international financiers and put into the hands of the government. This move helped Germany to recover from the Depression while other industrialized nations of the world

1. *Tragedy and Hope*, Order #19007, available from Liberty Bell Publications, \$27.50 + postage.

still wallowed in it. It also made Hitler a target of the monopoly capitalists, which includes the Socialists and Communists.

(Abraham Lincoln had a similar confrontation with the international banking interests when he issued interest free U.S. Notes to help finance the Civil War. The Bank of England in its famous "Hazard Circular" stated, "...capital shall control labor by controlling wages. This can be done by controlling money. The great debt...made out of the war must be used as a means to control money....Bonds must be used as a banking basis....It will not do to allow the greenback...to circulate as money...as we cannot control that." Today, our money is interest bearing Federal Reserve Notes backed by bonds. The last U.S. Note in circulation was the old \$2 bill. Some time ago it was replaced by a new \$2 bill—a Federal Reserve Note.)

So dramatic was Germany's economic recovery that Churchill stated to General R. E. Wood in November 1936, "Germany is getting too strong and we must smash her." In 1938 Bernard Baruch, advisor to President Roosevelt, remarked to General George C. Marshall, "We are going to lick that fellow Hitler. He isn't going to get away with it."

These remarks suggest that leaders in Britain and the United States were contemplating war. Accordingly, a propaganda barrage was launched against Germany—she was building a war machine to conquer the world.

But, according to several writers, this charge was phony. Quigley in *Tragedy and Hope*: "From 1936 to the outbreak of war in 1939, German aircraft production was not raised...its tank production was low, and even in 1939 was less than Britain's....Britain produced about 8000 (military planes) in 1939 compared to 4733 (produced in Germany) In 1939...From these facts it's quite clear that Britain did not yield to superior force..."

In *The World Crisis in America's Foreign Policy 1937-1941*, W. L. Langer and S. E. Gleason show that Germany was unprepared for a major European war in 1939, having not planned for such a dire eventuality. In *The Myth of the New History*, Dr. David Hoggan writes, "The Churchill myth of Germany armed to the teeth in 1940 (flies) in the face of all the statistical evidence which has been offered by...Asher Lee" (in *The German Air Force*).

In *The Origins of the Second World War*, A.J.P. Taylor, a leading British historian, shows that "Hitler did not wish a war, either local, European, or world..... His only fundamental aim in foreign policy was to revise the unjust and unfair Treaty of Ver-

sailles, and to do this by peaceful means." (Quotation from a review by Harry Elmer Barnes.)

H. E. Barnes, who was one of America's leading revisionist historians, stated in *Blasting the Historical Blackout*, "It is well established that no responsible leader in Germany, France, or Italy wanted war in 1939. President Roosevelt apparently desired to have the European war break out as soon as possible, pressed Chamberlain to go ahead, and encouraged Polish...stubbornness..."

One of the most comprehensive studies on the origins of the war was made by David Hoggan in his doctoral thesis at Harvard in 1948 which he expanded into a 900-page book over a 15-year period, to be published in English under the title *When Peaceful Revision Failed*. In a reference to this book in *The Myth of the New History*, Dr. Hoggan states, "...As demonstrated in my book...Germany, whatever her faults in her own domestic system and foreign policy, was the victim of an English Tory conspiracy in September 1939...(Lord) Halifax conducted a single-minded campaign to plunge Germany into war and in such a way as to make Germany appear to be the guilty party....Poland was the pawn in the game.... The documentary record has long since revealed that in 1939 it was Hitler's utmost desire to enjoy peaceful and friendly relations, and if possible alliances, with both Great Britain and Poland."

Supporting Hoggan's view, H. E. Barnes states, "...The public announcement of the final shift of British policy to hostility to Germany...rested on a twofold fraud, (1) the charge that Germany was preparing for widespread military aggression, and (2) a hoax concocted through Virgil Tilea, the Rumanian minister to London." (Tilea was induced by the British Foreign Office to draw up a false statement charging Germany with seeking to seize the Rumanian economy.)

So blatant was the deceit that, according to Barnes, "Both Chamberlain and Halifax falsified their reports of Hitler's favorable reaction to a proposed international conference on September 2 (1939) which still might have...stopped the German-Polish war and prevented the European war."

Deceit was not peculiar to the British leadership. The rôle of the United States in promoting war against Germany is considered by C. C. Tansill in *The Back Door to War*. He shows that FDR was interested in creating a breach between Germany and England. His findings were based on unpublished state department documents which revealed that FDR encouraged the British

to go to war in 1939 and then considered the best means of obtaining the intervention of the United States.

In *The Final Secret of Pearl Harbor*, Admiral Theobald shows that FDR alone was responsible for the disaster at Pearl Harbor. He demonstrates beyond question, by means of documents, that FDR had ample warning of the impending attack which he failed to pass on to Admiral Kimmel. He writes, "Our main deduction is that President Roosevelt forced Japan to war by unrelenting diplomatic-economic pressure and enticed that country to initiate hostilities with a surprise attack by holding the Pacific fleet in Hawaiian waters as an invitation to that attack."

General Wedemeyer, in the *Wedemeyer Reports*, writes, "The fact that Japan's attack had been deliberately provoked was obscured by the disaster at Pearl Harbor." Thus, the U.S. was brought into the war by the deliberate sacrifice of over 3300 of our young men. Watergate pales to insignificance by comparison.

The brief insights into unpublicized aspects of World War Two may shed some light on our present demoralized state. During the 1930s Communism was said to be the antithesis of our way of life. Why, then, were we so anxious to destroy Germany whose primary goal was to contain Communism? Why have we been fraudulently led to sacrifice so many of our best young men in foreign wars? What has been our gain?

Although the fact remains that the foreign interventionist policies of our leadership have consistently aided the Communist cause, the greatest threat to our future is not Communism per se. Rather, it is the portrait of an unreal world being painted for us by the propaganda media, the abandonment of intellectual leadership by the academic world, and a lack of moral and spiritual courage. There can be no doubt that the best interests of the American majority have not been served by our leadership. Nor can we expect any remedies in the near future. The liberal establishment has been exposed as phony, subservient to alien interests. It can offer only bankrupt ideas and licentiousness. Traditional conservatism offers only stagnation. The majority political parties are enslaved to monied interests with Socialism as their ultimate goal, for Socialism-Communism is the ultimate of monopoly capitalism.

Only a new political movement in a new direction can offer any hope for a rewarding future. And it is only the young, who still have the time and the inclination to understand the failures of the leadership of the past, who can generate a successful remedy. □

A Very Important Fraction

by

Allan Callahan

We have all heard the term "racial equality" till it is running out of our ears. Advocate say there are no differences between Whites and Blacks except color; although, when pressed, some will admit a few other physical differences, but say they are not important. Nor do they want to admit any mental differences. *Especially* they do not want to admit these. And even if you could get them to admit them, they would again say the differences are small and thus unimportant. They are wrong; dead wrong. Completely, absolutely, wholly, massively, entirely and utterly wrong. The differences may be small. percentage-wise, but they are certainly not unimportant.

For proof, let us begin with apes. How different are they from humans? Scientists have long known that, bone for bone, organ for organ, and muscle for muscle, they are identical to us. Then, after the discovery of DNA, it was found that the DNA of the two African great apes, chimpanzees and gorillas, differs from ours by only 1%. In other words, the whole genetic makeup of these apes and humans only varies by this small fraction.

Would you say that this 1% is important? Who would deny it? As far as I know, even the most rabid race-mixers don't advocate that we mate with apes, yet they say it is just jim-dandy to do so with negroes. They don't want a bunch of half-apes running around loose, but look with favor upon half-niggers. Whenever they see a black buck squiring his white wife and mulatto children around town, it brings smiles to their faces.

I have nothing against apes, but do not think they should brought into White society and treated as equals. I would have nothing against negroes either, if we weren't biologically threatened by them, but we are. The cause lies in their *genes*. The more primitive black genes are dominant over white genes (later arrivals in the chain of evolution) by a ratio of 4 to 1. Thus, when we mate with them we only destroy ourselves. Black-white unions produce only coloreds; no whites. Ape genes are even more dominant, but apes are not trying to push themselves into our society, while Blacks are.

If there is only a 1% genetic difference between apes and humans, how much difference is there between negroes and whites? Maybe about 1/2 of 1%. Is this 1/2 of a percentage point important? *You bet it is!* It is of *profound* importance. The most crucial difference between

Whites and Blacks lies in their brains. Among the various types of negroes there is a noteworthy spread in brain size, with the average being significantly smaller than the white average. But maybe more important than this difference in size is the difference in the *makeup* in the brains of the two races. The negro brain is more brutal than the white, and thus nearer the ape brain. It has less complex convolutions, and does not come up to the white standard in the prefrontal cortex area either. Here it is inferior in seven out of eight areas (only in the visuo-sensory area is it equal). The thickness of both infra and supragranular layers is thinner in the brains of blacks, and the thinner the layers, the more it denotes inferior intelligence.

The endocrine glands give out immensely important secretions which affect motivation, drive and ambition, and here too, Whites and Blacks differ.

For decades now there has been a big push to "educate" the negro; to supposedly bring him up to our level. There has been no attempt to do the same with apes. Why not? Is it because apes are boxed in by their genes, but not negroes? Have the egalitarians repealed the laws of heredity in regard to the latter?

Apes are "intelligent," as we generally understand the term, and they can be educated, up to a point. They are surprisingly human-like. It has been proven that an ape can be taught to communicate with humans by using American Sign Language (which is used by the deaf), or by pushing buttons on a special machine which registers his feelings. He can indicate if he is happy or sad, or wants this or that. He can master quite a few basic concepts, and "chat" about them. He is able to make statements and ask questions. He can argue, tease, joke and, yes, even lie.

Chimpanzees are the smartest of all apes (even apes aren't all equal), and are said to have, in some ways, the intelligence of a 5-year-old child. But they never get past this plateau, and everyone (or almost everyone) knows that it is not because of poor diet or the fact that they don't get to go to school with white children. No, chimps are limited by their heredity, as are all other apes, and indeed all living creatures.

Chimps can be taught to do simple human task, but few people would expect them to get much done if they were left by themselves, very long, unsupervised. They may differ from humans only 1% genetically, but this fraction is very important indeed.

The negro is considered human, although some think he should be put into another class or category by himself. At any rate, if 1% can be of profound importance, so can 1/2 of 1%, or even less. Left to themselves, Blacks cannot create or maintain a High Culture. Their so-called

"civilizations" in Africa, such as those at Benin, Melle, Ashanti and Songhay, had very little going for them. They had a few very minor achievements in language and government, and exhibited a little ability in handicrafts, but that was about it. They showed no ability in writing, science, architecture, transportation, philosophy, education, economics, literature, communications, music, religion, agriculture, art, the military or mechanical improvements. In this respect you would think they were 99% genetically removed from Whites, instead of 1/2 of 1%. So again, we see how important this small fraction is. Furthermore, their "civilizations" were permeated with senseless and revolting cruelties, and were so primitive that they should be referred to as "civilizations" at all, but only *primitive cultures*.

Humans and apes are so genetically close that they can mate and produce offspring. An old photo of one, in the possession of the Anthropological Institute of London, shows a creature which looks like a monstrosity, being very much more ape-like than human. Few if any would advocate such cross-breeding, but many promote black-white crossings. However, if race-mixing Whites can ignore the maybe 1/2 of 1% difference between themselves and Blacks, there would not be much logic for them to use the other 1/2 of 1% difference between Blacks and apes as an excuse for not mating with the latter, also.

How does such a thing grab you? Imagine a batch of half-apes sitting on the Supreme Court. Or picture a near-ape as president of the United States. Think what it would be like to have a hairy ape-like creature as a grandchild. Then try to figure out how long our civilization would last if all the "people" in our land resembled apes more than humans. Wouldn't this be a fitting end for an egalitarian society?

Some will argue that while some negroes are mentally superior to some Whites, apes are not superior to either. Not true. There are exceptions. What about mental retardation? There are some pitiful cases, both white and negro (and, incidentally, the latter have a higher rate of retardation than the former) who are so low on the scale of idiocy that they can do nothing but lie all days and croak like grogs. Wouldn't an ape be superior to one of these? Of course.

It will also be argued that we shouldn't mate with apes because they are animals; but so are we. Everything can be broken down into three categories: plant, animal, and mineral. We fall into the animal category, along with apes. Apes are not human, but all we need to do is broaden the "human" category to include them. There's only 1% difference, remember? Ape-race; human-race; does it matter? We are told that "race isn't important," so if this is true, then it shouldn't be important if

man mongrelizes himself down into a half-ape. All in the name of "brotherhood," of course.

If the destruction of the races through mongrelization is to be avoided, the only answer is *geographical separation*. This can't be achieved quickly, but it can be done in time; the only thing lacking is the will.

And really, this should suit Blacks, if we can believe what they say. They are always accusing us of discrimination, of holding them down, of not giving them a fair shake, of exploiting them; the list is long. If these charges actually represent their true feeling, why, then, do they want to integrate with us? You would think they would want to get as far away from white people as possible.

To merge the black genepool in with the white would be a monumental crime against nature, and would wipe out an estimated 200,000 years of evolutionary progress. But many Whites are naive on this point, thinking we can have integration without eventual race destruction. This would be like a parent saying to his child, "You can play with the boy next door all you want to; just don't get friendly with him." □

DOES THE WEST HAVE THE WILL TO SURVIVE?

That is the obvious question posed by Jean Raspail's terrifying novel of the swamping of the White world by an unlimited flood of non-White "refugees." But there is also a less obvious and even more fundamental question: Must Whites find their way to a new Morality and a new spirituality in order to face the moral challenges of the present and overcome them? **THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS** is the most frightening book you will ever read. It is frightening because it is utterly believable. The armada of refugee ships in Raspail's story is exactly like the one that dumped 150,000 Cubans from Fidel Castro's prisons and insane asylums on our shores in 1980 — except this time the armada is from India, with more than 70 times as large a population. And it is only the first armada of many. If any book will awaken White Americans to the danger they face from uncontrolled immigration, it is **THE CAMP OF THE SAINTS**. For your copy (Order No. 03014) send \$9.50 (which includes \$1.50 for postage and handling to:

LIBERTY BELL PUBLICATIONS
Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA.

LIBERTY BELL INDEX 1989

JANUARY — Vol. 16 — No. 5

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Ignoratio Elenchi, p. 1; Terrified Frustration, p. 4; The End of Communism, p. 8; The American Tragedy, p. 48; Scots, wha hae wi' Wallace bled, p. 57; Tintinnabulations, page 59. Book Review: Feuerzeichen / Die Reichskristallnacht, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, p. 15. War and Remembrance, A Discussion by Dr. Charles E. Weber, p. 21. The Martyrdom of Libya, by Jim Taylor, p. 21.

FEBRUARY — Vol. 16 — No. 6

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Out of Space, p. 1; The Terrorists, p. 3; Timing the Future, p. 16; The Diary, p. 17; The Ruin of Russia, p. 20; The Slow Erosion of Humanity, p. 28. The Two Messiahs, by Nicholas Carter, p. 32. Book Review: Die Vertreibung der Deutschen, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, p. 39. What's Holding Them Back Now?, by Allan Callahan, p. 45. Common Sense About Foreign Aid, p. 46. Letters to the Editor, p. 49. Jews in the News, p. 60.

MARCH — Vol. 16 — No. 7

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Hitler and Jahweh, p. 1; The Lastest on Jesus, p. 6; On Tactical Tactics, p. 7; Avalanche in the Alps, p. 12; More Fun, p. 18; Mini-Hoax Aborted, p. 20; Are Aryans Obsolete?, p. 21. Philipp Jenninger's Speech: Some Observations and Translations of Selected Passages, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, p. 20. A Rational Religion, by Nicholas Carter, p. 23. Humor and Film from the Perspective of Sammy Glick, by Nicholas Carter, p. 37. Trial by Jewry, by David

McCalden, p. 42. Jews in the News, p. 55.

APRIL — Vol. 16 — No. 8

Die Saga vom Dritten Reich, p. 2. The Measure of Greatness, by Dr. William Pierce, p. 5. Der Führer, A Poem, p. 12. An American Veteran's Reflections on the Significance of the Life of Adolf Hitler, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, p. 15. Hitler at 100: A Critical Assessment, by Hans Schmidt, p. 22. Under the Swastika, p. 40. Hitler Speaks to America: Excerpts from *Mein Kampf*, p. 69. The Truth About the "Big Lie," p. 89. Hitler, the Workless and the Needy, p. 92. What the Socialism Really Means, p. 105. Hitler, Germany and the World, p. 114. National Socialism: Then and Now, by Colin Jordan, p. 122. To Aryan Youth, by Dr. Walter Gross, p. 130.

MAY — Vol. 16 — No. 9

Typhus and the Jews, by Friedrich Paul Berg.

JUNE — Vol. 16 — No. 10

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: The Sorry Record, p. 1; An Intrepid Liar, p. 10; Identity, p. 20; Death of a Man, p. 22; The Progress of Higher Learning, p. 23; Home of the Spree and Land of the Slave, p. 25. Lüge und Wahrheit, Translation by Dr. Charles E. Weber, p. 27. "Twist of Fate," Review by Dr. Charles E. Weber, p. 29. The Evolution of Sammy Glick, by Nicholas Carter, p. 32. Letters to the Editor, p. 44. Trial by Jewry, by David McCalden, p. 47.

JULY — Vol. 16 — No. 11

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: The Final Secret of Pearl Harbor, p. 1; The New Order Changeth, Too, p. 9; Religious Dilemma, p. 13; Western

Christianity, p. 28; Confession of Guilt, p. 30; The Japanese Again, p. 31; Much Ado About Nothing, p. 34. The Greek Connection, by Nicholas Carter, p. 39. Saturating the Air of Oklahoma with the Extinction Thesis, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, p. 45. Letters to the Editor, p. 51. The Struggle for Ulster, by David McCalden, p. 52.

AUGUST — Vol. 16 — No. 12

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Green Politicians, p. 1; Small Voices, p. 3; Chrétien Malgré Lui, p. 6; The Devil to Pay, p. 11; Hearing About Jesus & Co., p. 20; The Truth Seeker, R.I.P., p. 22. Liberalism: 'White Africans': A Biological Failure, from the South African Observer, p. 29. Book Review: *Why Did the Heavens Not Darken*, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, p. 36. The Rewriting of American History, by David McCalden, p. 42. Letters to the Editor, p. 50.

SEPTEMBER — Vol. 17 — No. 1

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: God-Fearing Atheists, p. 1; The Captive Church, p. 6; Before Midnight, p. 9. Letters to the Editor, p. 24. Status Quo, Umerziehung & Revisionismus (Status Quo, Reeducation & Revisionism, Translation by Dr. Charles E. Weber, p. 26. Minorityism, by Nicholas Carter, p. 31.

OCTOBER — Vol. 17 — No. 2

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Barbarians and Greed, p. 1; American Heroine, p. 5; Mammalian Psychology, p. 9; The Beginning of the Present, p. 10; The Odd Germans, p. 18; Predicting the Past, p. 53. Auf dem Stundenplan: The Bromberg Bloody Sunday, Translation by Dr. Charles E.

Weber, p. 21. Lüge und Wahrheit, Translation by Dr. Charles E. Weber, p. 26. Stalin Remembered, p. 29. Journalistic Versions of the Second World War, p. 30. World War Two Remembrance Week, 1989, Proclamation by President George Bush, p. 31. 50th Anniversary of World War Two, Message by President Richard von Weizsäcker, p. 33. Statement on the 50th Anniversary of World War Two, by Chancellor Helmut Kohl, p. 36. The Surrealistic Nature of Minorityism, by Nicholas Carter, p. 46.

NOVEMBER — Vol. 17 — No. 3

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Turret of the Times, p. 1; Unkindly Cuts, p. 7; Why Germans Are Hated, p. 10; The Swiss Reprieved, p. 14. 'Holocaust' Revisionism in the Purview of the Anti-Defamation League of B'nai B'rith, by Dr. Charles E. Weber, p. 17. An Open Letter, by Prescott H. Rathborne, p. 23. *Other Losses*, Book Review by Ernst Zündel, p. 31. Victim of Zion, by Ernst Zündel, p. 35. A Real War Criminal, An Open Letter to the O.S.I., by Major Joseph G. Stano, p. 51. Letters to the Editor, p. 56.

DECEMBER — Vol. 17 — No. 4

Postscripts by Professor Revilo P. Oliver: Great Failure, p. 1; Ungrateful Hero, p. 5; Doing the Lord's Work, p. 10. *The Liberty Bell* as a Revisionist Periodical, A Compilation by Dr. Charles E. Weber, p. 29. Apocalypse Soon, by Nicholas Carter, p. 39. Some Revisionist Viewpoints on World War Two, by Prof. Ben Kriegh, p. 49. A Very Important Fraction, by Allan Callahan, p. 53. 1989 *Liberty Bell Index*, page 57.

KEEP THE LIBERTY BELL RINGING!

Please remember: *Our* Fight is *Your* fight! Donate whatever you can spare on a regular—monthly or quarterly—basis. Whether it is \$2., \$5., \$20., or \$100. or more, rest assured it is needed here and will be used in our common struggle. If you are a businessman, postage stamps in any denomination are a legitimate business expense—and we need and use many of these here every month—and will be gratefully accepted as donations.

Your donations will help us spread the *Message of Liberty* and *White Survival* throughout the land, by making available additional copies of our printed material to fellow Whites who do not yet know what is in store for them.

Order our pamphlets, booklets, and, most importantly, our reprints of revealing articles which are ideally suited for mass distribution at reasonable cost. Order extra copies of *Liberty Bell* for distribution to your circle of friends, neighbors, and relatives, urging them to subscribe to our unique publication. Our bulk prices are shown on the inside front cover of every issue of *Liberty Bell*.

Pass along your copy of *Liberty Bell*, and copies of reprints you obtained from us, to friends and acquaintances who may be on our "wave length," and urge them to contact us for more of the same.

Carry on the fight to free our White people from the shackles of alien domination, even if you can only join our ranks in spirit. You can provide for this by bequest. The following are suggested forms of bequests which you may include in your Last Will and Testament:

1. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the sum of \$. . . for general purposes.

2. I bequeath to Mr. George P. Dietz, as Trustee for Liberty Bell Publications, P.O. Box 21, Reedy WV 25270 USA, the following described property for general purposes.

**DO YOUR PART TODAY—HELP FREE OUR WHITE
RACE FROM ALIEN DOMINATION!**